

M. L.

Gc
974.401
Es7esa
v.51
1449223

JEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01103 0829

Vol 51

1915

THE
ESSEX INSTITUTE
HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS

VOL. LI — 1915



SALEM, MASS.

PRINTED FOR THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

1915

NEWCOMB & GAUSS

Printers

Salem, Massachusetts

CONTENTS.

Andover, Mass., A Genealogical-Historical Visitation of, in the year 1863. By Alfred Poore, M. D. (<i>Continued</i>).	306
Browne, Benjamin F. Youthful Recollections of Salem (<i>Continued</i>).	53, 297
Burrill, Burrell Family of Essex County, The. By Frank A. Gardner, M. D.	271
Cedar Pond Region, Salem, in 1700. By Sidney Perley (<i>map</i>).	23
Derby, Perley, and Frank A. Gardner, M. D. Elisha Story of Boston and Some of his Descendants (<i>Portrait</i>).	41
Endecott Lands, Salem, in 1700. By Sidney Perley (<i>Illustrated</i>).	361
Essex County, Mass., Newspaper Items Relating to (<i>Continued</i>).	131, 290
Essex County, Mass., The Probate Records of (<i>Continued</i>).	57, 137
Fiske, Rev. Samuel, of Salem, Fragment of a Diary kept by, 1719-1721,	282
Gardner, Frank A., M. D. The Burrill, Burrell Family of Essex County.	271
Gardner, Frank A., M. D. and Perley Derby. Elisha Story of Boston and Some of his Descendants (<i>Portrait</i>).	241
Goldsmith Family Bible Record.	216
Goodell, Abney Cheney, A. M. By George G. Putnam (<i>Portraits</i>).	201
Goodell, Abner Cheney, A Bibliography of. By Alice G. Waters.	210
Governor of New Providence, W. I., in 1702, The. By G. Andrews Moriarty, Jr., A. M. (<i>map</i>).	1, 97
"Groton", Salem, in 1700. By Sidney Perley (<i>Illustrated</i>).	257
Hardy Family of Bradford, Notes on the. By David W. Hoyt.	197
Hasket, Governor Elias, of New Providence, W. I., The Administration of. By G. Andrews Moriarty, Jr., A. M. (<i>map</i>).	1, 97
Hoyt, David W. Notes on the Hardy Family of Bradford.	197
Jackson Family Bible Record.	216

Kitchen Family of Salem, The. By G. Andrews Moriarty, Jr., A. M. (<i>Portrait</i>).	128
Knowlton Family Bible Record.	216
Lesslie, James, of Topsfield, Mass., and Some of his Descendants. By M. V. B. Perley (<i>Illustrated</i>).	233, 329
Moriarty, G. Andrews, Jr., A. M. The Governor of New Providence, W. I., in 1702 (<i>map</i>).	1, 97
Moriarty, G. Andrews, Jr., A. M. The Kitchen Family of Salem (<i>Portrait</i>).	126
Newspaper Items Relating to Essex County, Mass. (<i>Continued</i>).	131, 290
Odlin Family Bible Record.	200
Perley, M. V. B. James Lesslie of Topsfield, Mass., and Some of his Descendants (<i>Illustrated</i>).	233, 329
Perley, Sidney. Cedar Pond Region, Salem, in 1700 (<i>map</i>).	23
Perley, Sidney. Endecott Lands, Salem, in 1700 (<i>Illustrated</i>).	361
Perley, Sidney. "Groton", Salem, in 1700 (<i>Illustrated</i>).	257
Perley, Sidney. The Plumer Genealogy (<i>Continued</i>).	81, 161, 217, 313
Perley, Sidney. The Woods, Salem, in 1700 (<i>Illustrated</i>).	177
Plumer Genealogy, The. By Sidney Perley (<i>Continued</i>).	81, 161, 217, 313
Poore, Alfred, M. D. A Genealogical-Historical Visitation of Andover, Mass., in the year 1863 (<i>Continued</i>).	306
Probate Records of Essex County, Mass. (<i>Continued</i>).	57, 137
Putnam, George G. Abner Cheney Goodell, A. M. (<i>Portraits</i>).	201
Salem, Cedar Pond Region, in 1700. By Sidney Perley (<i>map</i>).	23
Salem, Endecott Lands, in 1700. By Sidney Perley (<i>Illustrated</i>).	361
Salem, "Groton", in 1700. By Sidney Perley (<i>Illustrated</i>).	257
Salem, The Woods, in 1700. By Sidney Perley (<i>Illustrated</i>).	177
Salem, Youthful Recollections of. By Benjamin F. Browne. (<i>Continued</i>).	53, 297
Story, Elisha, of Boston and Some of his Descendants. By Perley Derby and Frank A. Gardner, M. D. (<i>Portrait</i>).	41
Smith Family Bible Record.	200
Waters, Alice G. A Bibliography of Abner Cheney Goodell.	210
Woods, Salem, in 1700, The. By Sidney Perley (<i>Illustrated</i>).	177

THE
ESSEX INSTITUTE
HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS

VOL. LI — JANUARY, 1915



SALEM, MASS.

PRINTED FOR THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

1915

PUBLICATIONS OF THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

Address, The Essex Institute, Salem, Mass.

ESSEX INSTITUTE HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS

The collections are published quarterly, each volume containing about 400 pages with illustrations and an exhaustive index. Subscription \$2.00 per annum.

RECORDS AND FILES OF THE QUARTERLY COURTS OF ESSEX COUNTY, MASSACHUSETTS

These records with the accompanying files containing the abstracts of testimony, depositions, and other papers used in the original trials, date from 1636 and are of inestimable value to the historian, genealogist and sociologist. This collection of original manuscripts, so intimately picturing the manners and customs of New England life during the Colonial period, is by far the most extensive of its kind in existence. The historian will find a vivid picture of life and social conditions in the earliest times following the settlements and the genealogist will soon appreciate the fact that nearly every person in the Colony at some time came before the various Courts as plaintiff, defendant, or witness. The exhaustive indexes in each volume are arranged in one alphabet with cross-references to the valuable subject groups, viz:—animals, buildings, cloth, clothing, crimes, food, household furnishings, household utensils, furniture, indians, manufactures, punishments, tools, trades, vessels, etc., etc. Three hundred copies printed.

8vo. cloth, Vol. I (1636-1656), 510 pp.; Vol. II (1656-1662), 516 pp.; Vol. III (1662-1667), 536 pp. \$5.00 per volume, postpaid.

THE DIARY OF WILLIAM BENTLEY, D. D.

1784-1819

Dr. Bentley was the pastor of the East Church, Salem, and a person of varied attainments in history, philosophy and literature. He read with facility over twenty different languages and had a wide range of acquaintance. The Diary presents an intimate picture of social, political and religious life in Eastern Massachusetts and in richness of detail and acuteness of observation excels like records of other times. It may be compared with the diaries of Pepys and Sewall merged into one and yet having a gossipy flavor quite its own. Each volume is fully indexed. Three hundred copies printed.

8vo. cloth, Vol. I, 498 pp. 19 illus.; Vol. II, 506 pp. 22 illus.; Vol. III, 605 pp. 37 illus.; Vol. IV, 741 pp. 24 illus. \$3.50 per volume, postpaid.



JUSTICE JOSEPH STORY.

1779-1845

From the portrait by Osgood now in the possession of the Essex Institute.

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS
OF THE
ESSEX INSTITUTE

VOL. LI.

JANUARY, 1915

No. 1

THE GOVERNOR OF NEW PROVIDENCE,
WEST INDIES, IN 1702.

THE ADMINISTRATION OF GOVERNOR ELIAS HASKET OF
SALEM IN THE MASSACHUSETTS BAY.

BY G. ANDREWS MORIARTY, JR., A. M.

In the Essex County Notarial Records*, under date of Mar. 19, 1702, "the Hon. Col. Elias Haskett Esquire", Governor of His Majesty's Colony of New Providence (now the Bahamas), in the West Indies, gave a power of attorney to his loving friend Col. Samuel Browne, Esq., of Salem, to collect his rents, sell his estate, etc., in Salem. This Col. Elias Hasket was the son of Stephen Hasket of Salem and the brother of the second Mrs. Roger Derby and of Mrs. Richard Derby. In the winter of 1913-14, Dr. Alfred Johnson of Boston visited Nassau and made some inquiries for me concerning Colonel Elias. He found that the records of New Providence do not go back of the American Revolution, but he secured from a gentleman on the island certain references to documents preserved in the British Museum and the Public Record Office, London, copies of which I procured and which form the body of this article.

Stephen Hasket, the father of Elias Hasket, appears at

*See Essex Institute Hist. Colls., Volumes XLI and XLII.

Salem in or about the year 1668. From a deposition of his widow Elizabeth Hasket, taken at Salem, 30 May, 1698, it appears that he came from Henstridge, in Somersetshire, that he had been an apprentice of one Mr. Thomas Oburne, a chandler, at Exeter, and that he was married to his wife in that city by one Doctor Clavell, and that he had but one brother, Elias Hasket of Henstridge. The researches of H. F. Waters, Esq., disclose the will of Elias Hasket of Henstridge Marsh, yeoman, dated 13 Feb., 1696, proved 12 May, 1698. The administration of this will was given to one Mary Crumsey, wife of Lewis Crumsey, the niece and next of kin to said Elias, in as much as the executrix, Mary, his widow, had died before assuming the execution of the will. On 14 August, 1699, Elias Hasket, son of the brother and next of kin of Elias Hasket, late of Henstridge Marsh, brought suit against Mary Crumsey as executrix, and as Mr. Waters points out, this Elias Hasket is undoubtedly our Col. Elias Hasket, who was then in England, and the paper sworn to in the Salem court by his mother was for purposes of identification. Mr. Waters also found the will of Stephen Hasket, the elder, of Marnhull in Dorset (about five miles from Henstridge), a fuller, dated 24 May, 1648, proved 27 Feb., 1653. In this will he mentions his sons Stephen, John and Elias. It seems probable, therefore, that this Stephen was the father of Elias of Henstridge and Stephen of Salem, but further research should be made in these Dorset and Somerset parishes, where the Haskets are to be found as far back as the time of Elizabeth.

Our Stephen Hasket, then from Henstridge, appears in Salem by 1668, where he is styled soap boiler and captain. He appears to have carried on the trade of a chandler and at the same time he was captain of a trading vessel. Capt. Stephen Hasket was employed to carry stores around Cape Cod to the army at Narragansett in 1675, and he was present at the storming of the Narragansett fort as one of Capt. Curwin's troopers. His wife Elizabeth may have been born Langdon, for John Langdon by his nuncupative will bequeaths his entire New England property to the children of Stephen and Eliza-

beth Hasket, giving a larger portion to Elizabeth than to the rest. On 30 May, 1698, Stephen Sewell, notary, certified that Stephen Hasket left only one son and five daughters, which enables us to fix the number of his children with certainty, as follows:—

- I. ELIZABETH, married, first, 6 June, 1684, William Dynn, of Kinsale, Ireland, and Salem; secondly, in 1694, Roger Derby, sr., of Salem.
- II. STEPHEN HASKET, born March, 1668-9; died within 14 days.
- III. ELIAS HASKET, born 25 April, 1670. He became Governor of New Providence, W. I.
- IV. MARY, born 13 March, 1671-2; married Benjamin Pickman of Salem.
- V. SARAH, born 5: 12 mo: 1673; married 29 July, 1702, Samuel Ingersoll of Salem.
- VI. HANNAH, married 11 May, 1704, Richard Symms.
- VII. MARTHA, married 25 February, 1702, Richard Derby of Salem.

The second and only surviving son, Col. Elias Hasket, is the person to whom the following documents refer. Previously to his becoming governor of New Providence he had commanded the Province Galley, and on 30 May, 1698, Col. John Hathorne testified that he was then in Barbados. He appears to have sailed about this period for various merchants of London, who recommended him for the governorship of the Bahamas. As to his subsequent career I have been able to learn nothing, but I think it doubtful if he ever returned to live in Boston, as Savage states.

The island of New Providence over which Hasket was called to rule must not be confused with Old Providence in the Carribean, which is the island referred to by Winthrop as "Providence isle." The first settlement upon New Providence occurred in 1666, and for many years subsequent the island was peopled by sponge fishers, traders and pirates. Altogether it was a rough crew over which Hasket was placed as ruler, with unfortunate results. Whether he was a rogue and in conspiracy with pirates I leave the reader of the following documents to judge. Some of these papers have already appeared in print in the publication of the Colonial Papers by the British government, but inasmuch as there is nothing

there to show the connection between Hasket and New England, it seems desirable to group these documents together with a brief account of the Hasket family. Most grateful acknowledgments are due to Dr. Alfred Johnson of Boston for securing references to the documents.

ARTICLES, DEPOSITIONS, &c., of the PEOPLE of NEW PROVIDENCE in An Assembly held at NAS-SAU, *October* the 5th, 1701, Against **Elias Haskett**, Governor, Humbly Offered to the Consideration of the Lords Proprietors, and the Right Honourable the Commiffioners of Trade. And also Capt. *Michael Cole's* Narrative taken on Oath before a Master in CHANCERY. LONDON: Printed in the Year 1702.

To the Right Honourable the Commissioners of Her Majesty's Council of TRADE.

The humble and just Remonstrance of her Majesty's poor distressed Subjects the Inhabitants of Providence, and the rest of the Bahama Islands, late under the Tyrannical and Arbitrary Government of Elias Haskett, Commiffionate under the Lords Proprietors of the said Islands.

Sheweth

That many and great have been the Grievances and Oppreffions that we the said Inhabitants have groaned under from several former Governors for at least these seven or eight Years last past, which with often and repeated Supplications we addressed the Lords Proprietors for Relief therein, who have hitherto not so much as taken notice thereof, but on the Contrary our Original Petitions and Complaints, signed under our Hands, have been brought back by the succeeding Governors, who have made use thereof to Punish the Persons Petitioning, to Terrify others to do the like for the future; so that at present we are brought to that pass that it is the greatest of Crimes for the Injured to Complain.

This is the absolute Cause and Occasion of our laying before your Lordships our present State and Condition under our late Governor so much afore-mentioned (who hath not yet been six Months among us) omitting all our former Miseries, which would be too tedious to enumerate, but have been much of the same Nature, as the following Articles will more fully demonstrate, all tending to the same end (*viz.*) Self-Interest of the Governors, to the Destruction and Ruin of the Subjects and Country.

A Breviate of the sundry Articles, shewing the absolute and necessary Cause and Reasons of deposing and taking into Custody Elias Haskett, late Governor of Providence, &c., for his Arbitrary and Tyrannical Government, until her Majesty and Lords Proprietors Pleasure be further known therein.

I. As the first principal Introduction to the well-being and Christian-like living of the Inhabitants in all Governments, is by the Encouragement of the Church and Ministry, he the said *Elias Haskett* hath contrary-wise, some small time after his arrival here, deny'd the Country to allow their Minister his constant Sallary (and to that purpose made void, by his own Power, an Act appointed for the Confirmation thereof) which Sallary was raised by a Duty on Liquors and Sugars imported; and he the said *Elias Haskett*, at his Arrival bringing a large Quantity of both, the Duty of which amounting to a considerable Sum of Mony, was absolutely the Cause and Reason thereof; and hath proceeded to Villifie and Defame the present Minister, a Man of Worth, threatening him to have him Whip'd through the Town. That by these means the Gospel hath not been Preach'd, nor any Ministerial Function Exercised amongst us for some Months past.

II. By his own Arbitrary Power and Authority he hath illegally Taxed and Imposed upon Her Majesty's Free-born Subjects and Inhabitants of this Government, a Considerable Quantity of Brazaletta-Wood, the chief Commodity of the Country, to the value of Three Hundred and odd Pounds, to be cut by them for his Use as a Present, which he saith ought to be given to him, but

Extorted from the Poor Inhabitants, denying all Trade and Commerce whatsoever till it was done.

III. Such People as would not Conform to these his unlawful and untolerable Impositions, he immediately, on denial thereof, on any sham Pretence puts into close Prison, and in Irons, where they were so strictly Confin'd that their nearest Friends and Relations are deny'd either Sight or Conversation with them: By which barbarous Usage several Persons have been forced for Safety of their Lives, to Ransom themselves by large Sums of Mony, some a Hundred Pounds, and others Fifty, and so proportionable to their Abilities. And all this done, both Imprisonment and Discharged, without any manner of Process or Colour of Law whatsoever, but by his own Arbitrary Power and Command.

IV. He demands the fifth Part of all Brazaletta-Wood, cut for the use of the Lords Proprietors, contrary to all former Instructions given to any of their former Governours, as also the sixth Part of Tortois-Shell (takes the same Sum of the Inhabitants) never before so much as Demanded or thought of, to the great Discouragement of the Inhabitants to seek or labour for those Commodities.

V. His Commission and Instructions, relating to the Demanding of the aforesaid Duties, in behalf of the Lords Proprietors, being required by the Council to be Perused and Recorded, as is usually heretofore done by all former Governours, was by him denied to be shewed or produced.

VI. He Imposeth excessive Post Charges on all Vessels Trading hither, contrary to all Laws heretofore made, or any now in being; both upon Strangers and Inhabitants, to the utter Ruin and Discouraging of all Trade and Commerce.

VII. He denies and makes Void all Acts heretofore made in the time of the late Deputy Governor; yet on several Occasions, where any Laws made to serve himself, will allow of them.

VIII. Instead of calling of an Assembly for to enact new Laws or to confirm those heretofore made (which he calls Illegal and Void), he prevents all further Meeting of the Assembly to regulate those Matters, and threatened

the Speaker of the Assembly to Shoot him through the Head for Speaking modestly in behalf of the Country on that Occasion, Proroguing and Dissolving at his own Pleasure; and when an Act against Monopolizing was sent to him and Council from the Assembly for Confirmation, he ordered it should not be Read, but Thrown from the Board, and immediately Prorogues the Assembly for six months.

IX. Whereas the principal Business of all Governments is the Keeping the Peace and Safety of Her Majesty's Subjects; he on the contrary, with his own Hands, Beat and Abused several Masters of Vessels Trading to to this Port, for only asking whether there was an Act of the Country for the Exorbitant Fees imposed on them, which by their unreasonable Largeness were not to be Demanded.

X. He being modestly asked by some indifferent Persons how such unreasonable Fees and several Fines could be imposed on Persons contrary to Law, Made this short, but Tyrannical Answer, That there is no Law in your Country; what cannot I do?

XI. In a time of great Scarcity for Provisions, when the Inhabitants were ready to Starve, he Monopolized a large quantity of Corn, and disposed thereof to a *Spanish* and *Portuguese* Ship, by which the said Corn was Transported out of this Government, to the great Oppression of the Poor Inhabitants; and did declare that if the said Corn were not Sold to himself, the Owners should not have the Disposal of it, and Traded himself with the said Vessel for a Considerable Value.

XII. He Demands and Receives from Six to Nine Pounds for each License to Marry, and denies the Banns of Matrimony to be Published in Church according to the Cannons thereof; by which means the honest Intentions of several poor People, who cannot Comply with his unreasonable Demands, may by such Methods be in a manner forced to Live disorderly and incontinent Lives, to the discouragement of all Virtue and encouragement of all Vice, and absolutely Destructive to all Governments.

XIII. Notwithstanding Her Majesty's Commissions granted to several Persons here, for the executing the

Offices of Vice-Admiral Judge, and other Offices of the Court of Admiralty, he hath Constituted and appointed the said several Offices, by Virtue of his own Commission, and in this, as well as in all other Courts of Judicature, Acts by the same Arbitrary Power and Authority, as by several Examples of that Nature, are ready to be made appear.

XIV. To strike at the very Root of Trade, Intelligence, Commerce, and all Correspondence whatsoever between Merchants and all others, he, from the very first of his coming into this Government, intercepts Accompts, Bills of Lading, and all other Papers of what Nature so ever, which he breaks open, and detains as he thinks fit; and to that purpose imposed an unlawful Oath on all Masters of the Vessels, to declare and deliver to him all Letters they either bring in or carry out of the Government.

XV. What little Trade remains in the Government, which daily decreaseth by the several illegal Impositions therein, is all Center'd in himself, no Person being suffered scarce to ask the Price of a Commodity Imported, before he hath refused to buy it.

XVI. To make appear what Regard he hath to Her Majesty's Officers and Interest in this Government, he most inhumanly Beats and Abuseth Her Majesty's Collector here, and Orders him to be put in Prison and Irons, and his Boat to be sunk whenever he went on Board any Vessel to Execute his Office.

XVII. After a Seizure made of a parcel of Claret and Brandy, brought from the *French* Port of Cape *Francois*, on *Hispaniola*, he Orders it to be Appraised by Two Persons by him appointed for that purpose, at an inconsiderable Value, and takes it all to himself, never suffering a publick Sail to be made thereof, as is usual in those Cases, that Her Majesty might not be Defrauded in Her part of the true Value thereof.

XVIII. In a small time after, he Hires a Vessel himself, and gives Orders to the Commanders and Company, privately, to cut a Load of Brazaletta-Wood amongst some of the Islands of this Government, and the same to carry to the Aforesaid *French* Port of Cape *Francois*, in *Hispaniola*, and there to be disposed of, and Returns made

to him in Alamode-Silks and other *French* Goods, and privately to be Landed in this Island; and this sort of Trading so Prejudicial to Her Majesty's Interest, breach of sundry Acts of Parliament, and particularly contrary to his own Oath taken as Governour, he had laid a Foundation to be continued so long as the Master and Company so Employed thought fit, and Encouraged all the Men to bring what Goods they pleased for themselves.

XIX. In Courts of Common-Pleas, and other Courts of Judicature, Eftablished by the Laws of this Government, consistent with the Laws of *England*, in those Cases he hath imposed double Fees for all Procefs and Matters therein, and hath Constituted One of his own Servants Clerk of all Courts, and preposterously to act and plead as an Attorney also therein, denying any other; the whole Profits of which intollerable exorbitant Fees by him so imposed coming all to himself, by which means Right and Justice is bought and sold by him among us, to our intollerable Grief and Oppression.

XX. Whereas most of the Inhabitants of this Government have, and constantly have had, sundry parcels of Brazaletta-wood cut in several of the adjacent Islands, to bring to this Port for Trade and Exportation, he hath, and by many Orders to that end to Masters of Vessels employed in his Service, given Instructions to take and load the same for his own proper Use, which can be no ways better deemed than perfect Felony.

XXI. In all Matters and Proceedings of Government he hath never so much as advised with or consulted his Council, which by his Instructions he ought to do, but by his own arbitrary Power hath laid Embargoes, put out Proclamations, and done several other Acts and Things, and made it a high Crime for any one to ask the Reason thereof.

XXII. He hath taken up several Persons on pretence and suspicion of PyracY, on which account he made seizure, and took into his Custody all their Effects; and after a hard and severe Usage, and strict confinement in Irons, being sufficiently harassed, hath sent them private Notice what Sum of Mony should purchase their Freedoms, which accordingly when paid they have been discharged.

XXIII. He, by his private Letters wrote to some of his friends in *England*, gives them this Account, That he had not been in his Government not quite two Months, and yet had got two thousand Pounds, and hoped by next Spring to send home ten thousand Pounds, which he might well do (were the Country worth so much) by his illegal Oppressions and Tyrannical Ways which he hath used, as aforesaid, having in that little time he hath been here not left Five hundred Pounds running Cash on the whole Island; several times declaring publickly, That he would not leave one Man in this Government worth a hundred Pounds before he had done with them; and in order thereto hath Vilified and defamed the Inhabitants of this Government (as by a Copy of his Letter dated in *July* last, directed *To the Right Honourable the Lords of Her Majesty's Council of Trade*, will at large appear), under the Title of Pyrates, Villains, and the most scandalous People upon Earth, disobedient to all Law and Government; he by this means supposing to himself that after such a Character given, neither her Majesty nor their Lordships would hearken to any Complaints against him from so infamous a People as he described us to be, so that he might still, as he supposed and expected, persevere in his Villainous and Tyrannical Actions, to the utter Ruin of this Government.

XXIV. And to put a fairer Gloss on all his arbitrary Ways and Proceedings, he appoints a general Muster on the 25th of *September*, 1701, and having designingly drawn off the most substantial and sensible Persons of the Country, orders a great quantity of Liquors to be given to the remaining part of the poor ignorant People, who having plentifully drank and intoxicated themselves, a Paper was produced to them to be signed in the Name of the whole Country, the Intent and Meaning of which was not mentioned, but only told there was no Injury in it, but it was for the Interest of the Government, and refitting of the Fortifications, upon which about twenty or thirty illiterate Persons signed it, without further examining. But when afterwards examined and discovered, it was an Address to the Lords Proprietors, giving them Thanks for making choice of so good a Person as *Elias*

Haskett for their Governor, who corrected Vice and encouraged Virtue and Trade, with all other high Encomiums, diametrically opposite to the Rules and Methods he hath used, as by the afore-recited Articles; which poor deluded People, finding how basely they were Imposed upon therein, their Hearts making their Hands Lyars therein, are always ready to Testifie the same.

These and many more Actions of the like Nature have been done and exercised by his Arbitrary and Tyrannical Power, Destructive to the Peace, Industry and Posterity of this Settlement, which if not timely prevented, must absolutely have been ruined and deserted; for who will take Pains for that, which, when got, no man can call his own? Or who will Fight for that wherein he hath no Interest, but such as is subject to the Will of another? The Antient Encouragement to Men that were to defend their Countries was this, That they were to hazard their Persons (*pro Aris & Foris*) for their Religion and their Houses; but by this Arbitrary way which is Practised amongst us, our Religion, as in the first Article afore-recited, hath been obstructed to be Exercised, and on the other side no Man hath had any Certainty of his House, or anything else to be his own. These our present Grievances we thought fit to lay before your Lordships, humbly Requesting you will please to take into your serious Consideration some proper and speedy Methods for our future Safety and Preservation, by representing this our condition to her Gracious Majesty and Council or Parliament, which your Lordships, in your Discretion shall think most meet and Convenient, not only in the behalf of our Selves, but for the Interest of the Nation in general, in Respect to its Trade. This Government being so advantageously situated by Nature, in the very Center of *America*, may be made the Key of those *Indies*, a more particular Account of which is already, as we suppose, come to your Lordships: We shall insist no further at present. But for these and several other Reasons, too tedious here to be Inserted, do Presume it is the absolute Interest of Her Majesty and Nation in general; considering the present Circumstances of Affairs in Europe, that this Island of *Providence*, and Government thereof, be

Kept and defended from a Forreign Nation; and introductory, that its poor Inhabitants may be defended in their Lives and Fortunes from such Grievances and Oppreffions they have so lately suffered under, one great Cause of which we have just Reason to suppose was the unhappy arrival of *Every* here, together with the Dutch Wreck, from both which the former Governors at that time having gained a considerable Sum of Mony, which hath made so great a Noise in the World that the succeeding Governours promising to themselves the like Success, and being frustrated therein, have betaken themselves to all illegal and irregular ways and means to ruin the Inhabitants to answer their own Ends, which hath caused one Remark to be made in this New Settlement, never known in any other in *America* before; That for this seven Years past there hath not come from any Forreign Part above three families to settle here, that have brought the value of fifty Pounds with them; and for no other Reason than the Avaritiousness of our Governours, who have created a Terror in those who have only come to take a view of our Country, with a design to have settled among us. Thus, with all due Obedience and Respect, we have laid before your Lordship's our poor Condition, not doubting your Lordship's sincere Aid and Assistance from our present Misery, to future Happiness: during which time we patiently expect, but earnestly remain,

*Your Lordship's humble Servants
and Petitioners.*

*Dated at Nassaw the
5th Day of October, 1701.*

The Council for the Time being.

*Ellis Lightwood, Prefident.
John Warren, Speaker of the Assembly
Richard Taliaferro,
Thomas Gower,
Read Elding,
Thomas Williams,
Thomas Dalton,
Nicholas David.*

*A Copy of Haskett's Letter to a French Governor.**Worthy Sir,*

The Honourable Character I have heard of you hath imbolden me to give you this Trouble in praying your Kindness to the Bearer who belongs to me, and I have only sent him in this small Boat to advise your Honour concerning Trade, which if you and my Self would secure, there is no Dispute but it would be very profitable to us both.

So desire you to send me in English a Letter, by reason no Person shall see it but my Self, What will sell with You and the Prices you will take the Goods at, and also what you can furnish me with, and at what Rates. I have sent you a very small Present, which is of the Growth of this Place, Two Cedar Bed-fteads, altho' of small Value, your acceptance shall oblige me to be

*Honoured Sir,**From the City of Nassau,**Your most Obedient Servant,*

New Providence,

E. Haskett.

Aug. 4, 1701.

This above-said Letter I do upon Oath, before the President and Council for the time being, declare to be writ by the late Governor *Haskett's* Order by me, and signed by himself to the French Governor of Cape *Francefway*, to be sent in a Sloop on the said *Haskett's* Account, to the best of this Deponent's Knowledge.

*Roger Prydeaux, Naval Officer.**Sworn before the President and**Council, Oct. 8, 1701.**Testis, Tho. Gower, Secr. and Publick Not.**New Providence.*

The Deposition of *William Spatchers* being of full Age, declares upon Oath on the Holy Evangelist of Almighty God. That he was Master of a Sloop called *The Robert and Martha*, some time in the Month of *August*, 1701, under the Command and Service of the late Governor of *Providence*, *Elias Haskett*; and that he this Deponent did then receive Orders and Instructions from the said Governor (as followeth) that is to say, he the said

Spatchers, as Commander of the said Sloop, was to sail from this Port of *Providence* to some of the *Bahama*-Islands within this Government, and there to cut the said Sloop's Load of Firewood: But those Orders and Instructions given to this Deponent in Writing were only to blind the World, for he the said Governor *Haskett* did verbally and positively order this Deponent, Commander of the said Sloop, for to cut the said Sloop's Loading of Brazaletta-Wood, instead of the said Firewood, and the same to carry in the said Sloop to Cape *Francois*, being a French Settlement on the Island of *Hispaniola*, and the same there to be disposed of by this Deponent Commander, as aforesaid, and the Produce thereof to be laid out in French Commodities, as Alamode Silks particularly ordered, with other sorts of French Goods that he cannot at present remember their Names, and those Goods to be brought and landed privately, short of this Harbour; and that he this Deponent should in the Night send him the said late Governor word thereof: And gave further Encouragement to this Deponent to bring what Goods he this Deponent and his Company thought fit from the aforesaid French Port; and that he would give this Deponent and Company Fifty *per Cent* advance: And further this Deponent maketh Oath, That he the said late Governor gave this Deponent liberty to carry on this sort of Trading as long as he thought fit.

William Spatchers.

Sworn before the President and

Council, Nov. 7, 1701.

Tho. Gower, Cler. Confilii.

Nassau in New Providence,

Nov. 3, 1701.

Tabitha Alfoard being of full Age, and sworn upon the Holy Evangelist of Almighty God, declares, That on or about the Nineteenth of *September, 1701*, she the said Deponent carried to Coll. *Elias Haskett*, late Governor of *Providence*, at his House, the Sum of Fifty Pounds, *Providence* mony, which said Sum was as a Bribe for the Inlarging of Coll. *Read Elding*, who was then a close Prisoner and in Irons; but when the said late Governor

Haskett went into his Chamber and found it was not as much as he expected, he came out and delivered the said Sum unto the said Deponent, telling her and swearing, That if the said Coll. *Read Elding* did not send him Fifty Pistols, being the Sum of Sixty seven Pounds ten Shillings, that he should not be released. Whereupon the Deponent, by Order of the said Coll. *Read Elding*, was forced to go to one Capt. *George Graham* to borrow the rest, which made up the said Sum of Sixty seven Pounds ten Shillings, as afore-mention'd. And he the said Governor *Haskett* was not contented with that Sum, but told the Deponent, That Coll. *Elding* must also send him a rich Ring and a piece of Plate of Value ; which said Ring and a Silver Tankard was carried and delivered by the said Deponent to him the said *Haskett* for a Bribe, as aforesaid ; and also the Deponent carried some Pieces of dry Goods, and a Set of Gold Buttons, and three Gold Drops, all which was for the same purpose, as a Bribe. And further, saith not.

Mark of
Tabitha X Alford.

*Sworn before the President and
Council for the time being.
Tho. Gower, Cler. Confil.*

New Providence.

The Deposition of Mr *Benjamin Griffin*, being of full Age, and sworn upon the Holy Evangelist of Almighty God, declares, That sometime in the Month of *August*, 1701, he then was one of the Sloop's Company, called *The Robert and Martha*, whereof *William Spatchers* was Commander, which said Sloop was then under the Command and Service of the then Governor *Elias Haskett* of *New Providence* ; and at the departure of our intended Voyage to Cape *Francois*, a French Settlement on the Island of *Hispaniola*, he the said Governor called together in his House, in a private Room, the said Commander of the said Sloop and Company, of which this Deponent was one, having first turn'd all other Company out of the Room, he then declared to them the intent of the Voyage, which was to this purpose : First, That they should de-

part this Harbour of *Providence* to some other of the Islands within the Jurisdiction of this Government, and there to cut a Load of Brazaletta-wood, which was in his Instructions to the Commander of the Sloop (called Firewood); the reason of which, as the Deponent heard the said then Governor declare, was for fear lest at any time the Instructions should be brought to Light or discovered; which said Load of Brazaletta-wood was to be carried to the said French Port of Cape *Francois*, as afore-said, there to be sold, and the Returns made back hither in Alamode-Silks, both Black and Grey, Brandy, Claret, and other French Goods, and that to be privately landed short of this Harbour about four Miles. And the said then Governor did declare to the said Commander and this Deponent and the rest of the Company, That they need not fear the King's Collector, that Old Rogue as he call'd him, for he had him secur'd a Prisoner in the Fort. And further this Deponent sayeth not.

Benj. Griffin.

*Sworn before the President
and Council.*

Tho. Gower, *Cler. Confil.*

Peter Corene, a French Man, one that went in the said Sloop, swore as above, in the open Custom-House, before me.

John Graves, Collector.

Capt. COLE's Narrative.

June 26, 1701. I arrived at New Providence, Came just within the Point to anchor. the Governor's Boat came aboard and requested me ashore: I said I would wait on him as soon as I was dressed, and could clean myself; but before I could he fired a Shot at me, but soon after I was dressed, and waited on him. When I came ashore he bid me welcome, but damn'd me, and ask'd, why I did not come sooner? I told him, I had not been an hour and half at Anchor, and that I thought was time little enough to clean and provide myself to wait on him; He told me I should pay Eighteen Shillings for the Shot; I said, it was not just to ask it, for I was not in fault. He churlishly askt for all my Letters, and charged

me upon my Oath to deliver them every one in particular to him. I said, it was more than ever was demanded of me before, under any Government where-ever I was. He said, he did not care, he would have them. I seeing no Remedy laid them on the Table, and told him, as for the Publick Letters he might do what he pleased with them; but private and particular Letters of my own Business I would not deliver. The publick Letters he opened, and perused several of them before me.

About two hours after, I being in a publick House with him and a Gentleman of the Place (in Discourse) said, it was hard that every private Man's particular Affairs should be known by the Publick; I chanced to say, 'twas a barbarous Act: One Mr. Lightwood saying it was not just, the Governor presently drew on him, and swore Damn him, he would murder him; M^r Lightwood clasping hold of the Sword prevented him, some others assisting, but he still swore and damn'd that he would murder somebody or other if they should contradict him in any such thing, for he would do what he pleased.

About 4 in the Afternoon he met M^r Graves the King's Collector in the Street, and assaulted him after this manner.* You pitiful Custom-house Officer, you Rogue, if ever you go aboard any Vessel before my Boat has been, I'll Roast you alive, you Dog. M^r Graves answered, his Commission ordered him to go aboard of all Vessels within that Government when he thought it necessary, therefore he was obliged to do it. God damn you, you Dog, reply'd the Governor, I'll go aboard you, and so set upon him and beat him with his Cane most severely; M^r Graves endeavoured to defend off the Blows with his Hat, but he with the one Hand took hold of his Hat, and with the other beat him on the Head with the head of his Cane, with which he bruised him Very much. Both his Eyes were black with the Blows, his right Hand he lamed so that he could not use it, and then committed him to the Fort Prisoner, and ordered Irons to be put upon him, as the Marshal told me. The next day I went to M^r Graves

*I did not see this Action, but was Credibly inform'd of the Truth on't.

in Prison, and found him very much bruised in his Head, and other Places which he shewed me; his right Hand lam'd so that he was forc'd to wear it in the Bosom of his Coat, it being very much swell'd; the Governor gave him Liberty to come out of Prison this Morning.

Saturday the 28th I went to Mr Graves to Enter, but he was so abused that he could not write my Permit: I did it as he Dictated, then he with much Pain signed it.

Sunday the 29th appear'd in sight 2 Sail which give an alarm, being all at Arms in the Fort; some said it was a Red-Sea-Man: the Governor said, I wish it may, he shall be very welcome; but it proved a Portuguese belonging to Agents who left her Negroes on Abbico, having been in the Gulph and in great want of Provisions; he would not let any go aboard of her but his Creatures, that he might Ingross all the Trade to himself: I had several European Goods with Provision of Carolina, which he wanted. The Governor would have bought the Provisions of me, but at half the Price; I would not sell it him, for which (I was inform'd) he swore he would be revenged on me,

Soon after the arrival of the Portuguese, he endeavour'd to hire a Sloop to fetch his Negroes. The Governor would not let any Body agree with him but whom he pleased; at last he agreed with Mr Read Elding, who was forced to promise to give the Governor one third of what he should agree for, as I was inform'd, which was 200 Pistols; they went for them, and in 3 days return'd back again. In this time several arbitrary Actions were committed on the poor People, who brought fresh Provisions to sell to the Portuguese; it being by the Governor's House where they came ashore, he seeing them took it away and paid what he pleased. If they went away seemingly not contented, he would Swear and Damn he'd cut off their Ears, as several told me.

Thursday Aug. 3, was brought in a Bermudian Sloop, which was taken by a Privateer which had the Governor's Commission, and Orders to bring in all Vessels they could find among the Lucca's Islands (except those that had Clearings from England) as I was inform'd: They found

this Sloop in Lat. 21. 15. mending her Sails, which by bad weather she had split at Sea. They had nothing in her but Provisions for the Men. They took him by force of Arms, and brought him here to condemn him as Prize; then put two of the Men Prisoners in the Fort with Irons, after they had been before him; and as his accustomed way was, Swears and Damns them, calling them Thieves, Rogues, Dogs, with Threats that he would put them to their Oaths against their Master, and God damn him if he catch'd them in the least Tittle not agreeing he would cut their Ears off, whip them, and hang them (as the Prisoners themselves told me); the poor People being thus affrighted he gave them their Oaths on the Holy Evangelists; and a Lad about 18 years of Age being thus affrighted, did own that about two years ago the Sloop took in about 800 Bushels of Salt at Turks Island, which lies in Lat. 21 deg. 15 No. and not in the Jurisdiction of that Government.

Friday the 4th the Sloop was to be tried, the Jury was summoned, but no Declaration filed, the Defendant could not know what he was accus'd of; but the Declaration was read in Court, and the Sloop accused of Loading Salt at Turk's Island: The Master could get no Body to plead his Cause, the People generally are so afraid of the Governor (he espousing the Cause and Prosecution) so that they durst not speak or do Justice in no Case, if he dictated the contrary, as they told me and as my self saw, he ruling those poor People by such an arbitrary Power that (if they should) before in a short time after they should be Cained and Abused as the King's Collector was: if not by some Trick or other, inevitably ruined by the Governor or his Creatures, as they said. The innocent Master of the Sloop not being able to speak in his own Cause, got a weak Fellow to do it for him, when he might there have pleaded his own Cause. I askt why he did not in a thing so plain, where that Court had no jurisdiction? He answered me, the Governor told him it could not be ended this day for he wanted Evidence, therefore he should ask time of the Court for the Master of the Sloop, which he did; the Court granted and adjourned till Monday the 7th.

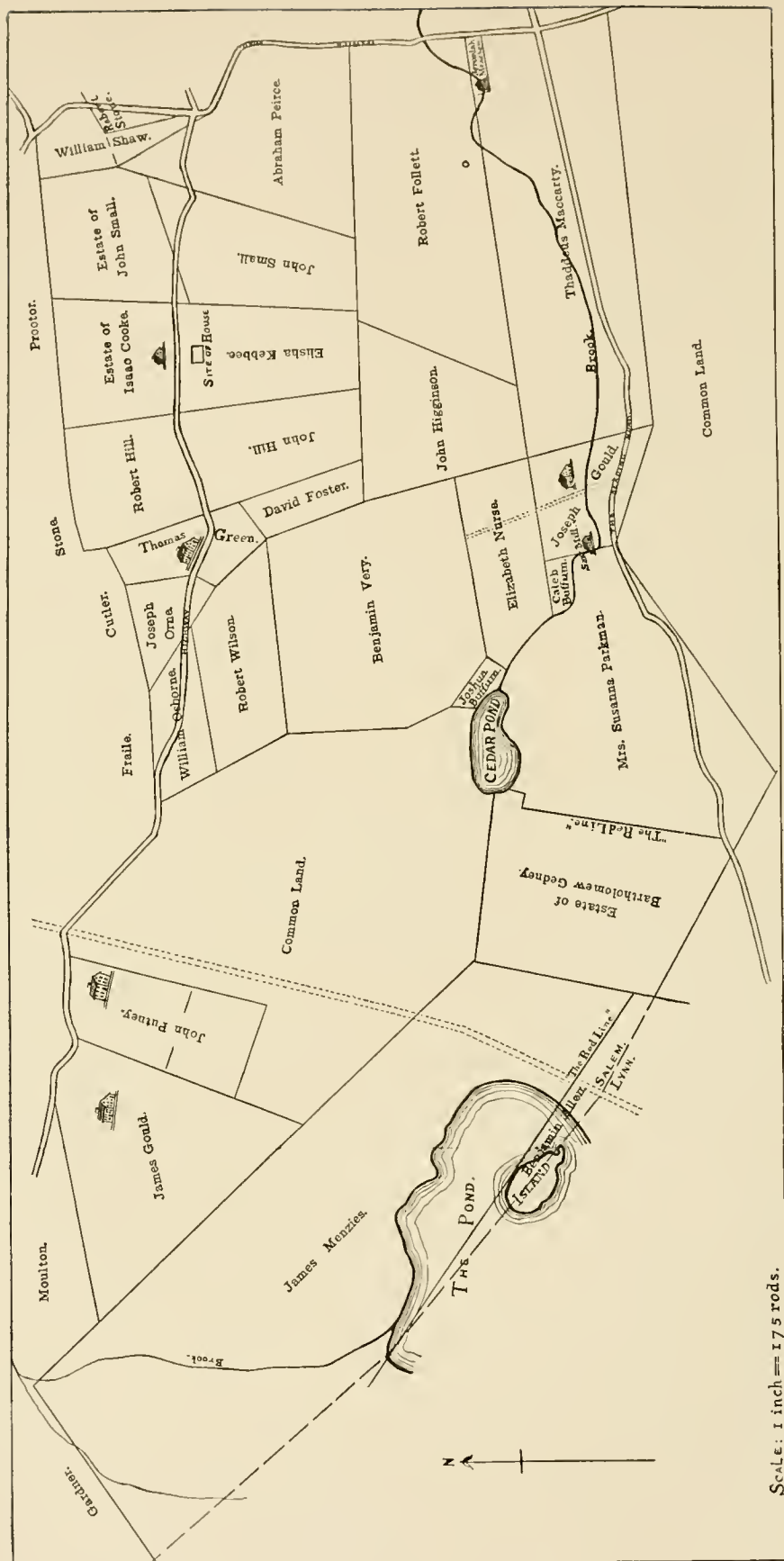
Saturday the 5th Early in the Morning I went to the Governor's Man, the Naval Officer, to know my Port-Charges in his Office, intending to sail this day. He told me it was 3*l.* 6*s.* I answered, I never paid in any Port where-ever I was more than 16*s.* He said also I must pay 70 pounds of Powder, or 3*s.* *per* Tun, which at 70 Tuns, my Ships Burthen, is 10*l.* 10*s.* I said it was very unjust such Port-Charges should be demanded of me, when Law and Custom for the Place was no more than 15*s.* Naval-Officers Fees, and half a pound of Powder *per* Tun; or in defect of Powder, at 2*s.* *per* hundred. He said it was in vain for me to dispute it, for the Governor swore I should pay it. Then I said it must be in such Arbitrary Governments as this, otherwise they would not exact it. At 10 in the Morning the Governor went on board his Ship, and hoisted his Flag, and hove his Ship athwart the Harbour. Soon after he fired a Shot up the Harbour, and then two more at my Ship; and I was told he said of me, that I was a Prodigal Dog, sink him, I'll bear you out in't. At length I was told it was to put out my Colours, but my Men being gone about 5 mile for Dunnage, and I ashore with the Boy and Boat, so I had no Body to put them out: I presently order'd him aboard to do it, but before he could the Governor sent his Boat with six Men and by force took them away. The People told me of it; I said, 'twas a Drunken Frolick, and to morrow they would send them again. The Governor came ashore. I did not go to ask for them, least his being hot in Drink should quarrel with me; he finding I did not come at 3 in the Afternoon sent for me, and churlishly asked why I would not pay my Naval-Officers Fees. I said I was ready to pay what the Law required, and more I ought not to pay, for his Demands were unreasonable. He added, if he had been there he would have broke my Head for saying, If I must pay it, it must be by Arbitrary Power, and not according to the Law. I said I did not say it to him, but to his Man, the pretended Naval Officer. He swore, damn me, I should pay him presently before I went thence. I answered, I had not so much Money about me; but if his Honour pleased I would leave my Coat in

Pawn, rather than be Prisoner my self till I fetched it. He damn'd and curs'd me, and askt why I did not pay my Powder-money? I said I was ready to pay what the Law of the Country required, which was half lb. *per* Ton. He swore I should pay 1 lb. for no Laws in that Country was in force till he made them. Then I said I was not obliged to pay any thing but what was customary. He swore I should pay what he pleased; I told him I was ready to pay what he pleased, let his Man the Officer give me a Receipt for it, that I might answer it to my Owners. His Reply was, No, damn you for a Dog, he shall not. Then I said, let me but bring two of my Men to justify what I pay, I won't differ with your Honour. To which he said, No, you Dog, I will not neither, nor you shall not go to the Pond to load Salt. If your Honour had told me so at first, I had taken other Measures: When your Honour told me I should have my Load of Salt at 5*d.* *per* Bushel ready Mony, you told me of no such thing. He swore I should not go; I desired Capt. *Holmes* and Capt. *Edgle*, Commanders of the *Primrose* Brigantine of *Bristol*, to take notice of it, if my Owners should call them to justify it; there being several other Gentlemen present, the Governor flew about Damning and Swearing; I thought it best to be gone lest I should be abused as the King's Collector was. At 6 in the Evening I was summon'd to wait on the Governor to Church (the following day) which all the Inhabitants are obliged to do, on pain of suffering both in their Persons and Interests.

Monday the 7th, at 6 in the Morning, I went to the Naval Officer to clear, who demanded 3*l.* 6*s.* for his Fees: I desired the Particulars for what. He answered, he durst not give it me, for he was but a Servant of the Governors, and durst not do it, for he was ordered the Contrary. I said I would send my Mate with the Mony; he said, he must not take it of any Body but my self, nor in presence of any Body. I then waited on the Court where I was summoned as a Jury-man in Tryal of the Sloop. The Court being sate, the Governor came in and set himself by the Judge, and called for the List of the Jury; and find-

ing my Name there ordered me to depart the Court. I said I was summon'd a Jury-man; he dismiss me of that, and bid me be gone. I desired leave to stay and hear the Tryal, but he would not grant it: I was forced away. No sooner was I gone, but he swore I was an impudent Dog, and that he would break my Head before I went thence, before the whole Court, as I was inform'd. After the Governor had packed the Jury, he left them. On the Tryal of the Master of the Sloop, his Attorney desired them to prove the Jurisdiction of that Place, Turks Island, and by Evidence, if they would permit them, they would prove the Lords Proprietors Patent did not Extend to them, but 'twas not granted; but sham Instructions of the Lords Proprietors were brought into Court, wherein, as the Judge would have it, the Lords had ordered. That if any Vessels Loaded there with Salt, they should be Confiskated, which the Jury took for granted. The Master and Attorney speaking in Defence of his Right, the Judge struck his Hand on the Table and swore, if they spoke a word more he would commit them both to Prison, as the Master told me; so Condemnation pass'd upon the Vessel, &c. At Two in the Afternoon I sent my Mate with 3*l.* 6*s.* to pay my Naval-Officers Fees; the Governor told him it should not be received except I came myself, and called me Rogue and Villain several times, and swore he'd break my Head. I was forced to send 70 Pound of Powder, not daring to deny it lest he should murder me, having this day wounded a Man in two places in the Arm with a Sword; the Man was at least 65 years old, his Crime was only being on the Guard, and letting the Captain of the *Portuguese* Ship go into Mr *Read Elding's* house, being just by where they landed. I carried my Mate with me to desire at the Secretary's Office the Act of the Country for paying Port-Charges, to justify before my Owners the Injustice done them, but could not get it. At 6 in the Evening I saw the Secretary go to the Governor, and, as I judge, told him of it: The Governor came to Town. As soon as I saw him I made away from him, foreseeing his barbarous Treatment.

(*To be continued.*)



THE CEDAR POND REGION, SALEM, IN 1700.

CEDAR POND REGION, SALEM, IN 1700.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY.

THIS tract of about five square miles is about three and one-half miles long and one and three-fourths miles wide. It is bounded on the east by Summit street, on the south very nearly by Lynnfield street, on the southwest by the Lynnfield town line and on the north not far from Forest and Winona streets. It is wholly included in the present town of Peabody.

The two division lines, one in the Clark farm and the other in the Humphrey farm, marked on the plan "The Red Line," are so designated on the records just prior to and after 1700. The original plan of the said divisions probably showed these lines in red.

Summit street was the old road from Ipswich to Boston, and was laid out in 1643. It was called the Ipswich highway in 1673; ye country road leading from Boston to Ipswich in 1703; the Ipswich road in 1708; ye highway commonly called Ipswich-Boston road in 1754; and Summit street as early as 1882.

Lynnfield street was an early road. It was called the Reading highway in 1681; Reading road in 1703; the road that leads to Reading in 1716; and Lynnfield street as early as 1871.

Forest street was also in existence quite early. It was called ye way which leads to Thomas Green's in 1702; a highway in 1718; a great road in 1720; to the west of Green's house it was called Cutler's way in 1726; the country road or highway in 1733; the Lynnfield road in 1841; the Salem road in 1868; and subsequently Forest street.

Winona street was a continuation of Forest street. It was called the highway in 1722; the road leading to Lynnfield in 1817; the Dishful road, so-called, in 1846; and Winona street in 1882.

Lake street was laid out about 1850 ; and was called the new road in Dishful in 1853 and the highway leading from the Newburyport turnpike to Brookdale, so called, in 1870. It was called Lake street as early as 1882.

The Boston and Newburyport turnpike, which is shown on the plan by the parallel dotted lines, was laid out in 1804 ; and was generally called the Newburyport turnpike until a few years ago, when it received its present name of Newbury street.

Sauntaug lake was called the pond in 1700 ; Humphrey's pond in 1723 ; and Sauntaug lake as early as 1868.

Cedar pond was so called as early as 1677.

The great boulder known as Ship rock was so called as early as 1812.* It is the property of the Essex Institute. The site of it is marked on the map by a circle.

Thaddeus Maccarty Lot. This, with the lot of Jeremiah Meacham, comprised the grant made by the town of Salem, through its representative, Jan. 23, 1636-7, to Francis Johnson, the order being that he "shall haue sixe acres of medow grownd & fowerteene acres of other Grounds att Brookesby aforesaid wher his Cow house now is, and nine score Acres more neare the Cedar Pond aboue a mile distant from it."†

Mr. Johnson removed to Boston, being called a gentleman, when, April 16, 1689, he leased this lot to his son-in-law, Thaddeus Maccarty of Boston, merchant ;‡ and the next day he conveyed the full title to Mr. Maccarty.§ Mr. Maccarty owned it until Aug. 17, 1703, when he conveyed it to John Procter of Ipswich, husbandman.¶

This was known as "the Brooksby farm" in 1701.

Jeremiah Meacham House and Mill. This lot of land was a part of the grant of land made by the town of Salem to Francis Johnson Jan. 23, 1636-7.† Mr. Johnson, when he was of Boston, Sept. 8, 1673, conveyed this lot to Isaac Meacham of Salem, husbandman.|| For

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 197, leaf 77.

†Salem Town Records, volume I, page 33 (printed).

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 14, leaf 139.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 17, leaf 5.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 25.

sixty-four pounds, Mr. Meacham conveyed the lot to his father Jeremiah Meacham of Salem Sept. 15, 1684.* Jeremiah Meacham was a clothier and lived in Salem. He erected a fulling mill upon this lot, and carried on business here for several years before his death, which occurred in 1695. In his will, Mr. Meacham devised "my fulling mill with all Lands houfing and previledges of what nature soever thereunto belonging," to his son Jeremiah Meacham. In the inventory of his estate, the fulling mill, house, barn, and the four acres of land were appraised at forty-six pounds. Jeremiah Meacham, the son, who lived in the house at the mill and pursued his trade of a fuller, for eighty pounds, conveyed the house, fulling mill, stream and lot to Benjamin Boyce of Salem, cordwainer, Jan. 6, 1708.† Mr. Boyce lived in the house and continued to work at his trade of a cordwainer. He conveyed the house, fulling mill, stream and land to Ebenezer Collins of Lynn, clothier, Jan. 12, 1724-5.‡ Mr. Collins lived here, and conveyed the house, barn, fulling mill, stream and land to John Procter, jr., of Salem, husbandman, Sept. 26, 1726.§ Apparently, the mill was gone within two or three years from that date. How much longer the house stood is unknown.

Robert Follett Lot. This was a part of the grant made by the town of Salem to William Browne, esq., of Salem, merchant, before 1661, but not laid out to him till after that date. Mr. Browne conveyed it to Robert Follett of Salem, fisherman, Sept. 21, 1678 ;|| and Mr. Follett became a shoreman, and, for love, conveyed it ("my homestead") to his two sons, Isaac Follett and Benjamin Follett, both of Salem, husbandmen, Aug. 3, 1704.¶

John Higginson Lot. This lot of land was a part of the grant made by the town of Salem to William Browne, esq., of Salem, merchant, before 1661, but not laid out to him until after that date. Mr. Browne conveyed it to

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 49.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 22, leaf 31.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 43, leaf 325.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 46, leaf 61.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 36.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 16, leaf 129.

Robert Follett of Salem, fisherman, Sept. 21, 1678.* For seventy pounds, Mr. Follett, then a husbandman, conveyed this lot to Maj. John Higginson, jr., of Salem, merchant, March 27, 1697.† Major Higginson owned it ("my homestead") in 1700.

Abraham Peirce Lot. This was the northwesterly portion of the farm of Thomas James before 1660. He died in the summer of 1666, possessed of the land. It came into the possession of Thomas Scudder, apparently, immediately after. Elizabeth Scudder married Henry Bartholmew, and died Sept. 1, 1682. John Swinerton and wife Hannah and Nehemiah Willoughby and wife Abigail, all of Salem, the wives being daughters of Mrs. Bartholmew, conveyed an undivided half of the farm to their brother Henry Bartholmew of Salem, who inherited the other half, Nov. 9, 1687.‡ Henry Bartholmew, jr., of Salem, merchant, conveyed the same one-half to Thomas Scudder of Salem, mariner, May 24, 1688.§ George Robinson of Boston, carver, and wife Sarah, executrix of the will of Thomas Scudder, deceased, conveyed it to Abraham Peirce of Salem, weaver, Feb. 1, 1699.|| Katherine Bartholmew was then still alive, and entitled to her dower. The farm belonged to Mr. Peirce in 1700.

Robert Stone Lot. This was the western corner of a lot of land given by the town of Salem to Edmund Batten, after his farm was laid out, as an addition thereto. It came into the possession of Isaac Burnap of Salem, who conveyed it to Robert Stone and William King, both of Salem, March 30, 1664.¶ Mr. King released his interest in it to Mr. Stone May 20, 1676.** Mr. Stone died in 1690; and this part of the lot descended to his young son Robert Stone, who owned it in 1700.

William Shaw Lot. That part of this lot which lies northerly of the dashes was a part of the forty-acre lot which was granted by the town of Salem to John Robin-

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 36.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 11, leaf 244.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 8, leaf 89.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 8, leaf 91.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 286.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 78.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 77.

son Nov. 19, 1649 ;* and Mr. Robinson died possessed of it in the autumn of 1653. His executor, Edmund Batter of Salem, and the widow of the deceased, Eleanor Robinson, conveyed it to William Shaw of Salem, planter, May 21, 1669.†

That part of this lot lying southerly of the dashes was a swamp, containing ten acres, which was granted by the town of Salem to William Lord May 15, 1660.‡ William Lord, sr., of Salem, cutler, for eight pounds, conveyed it to Mr. Shaw Feb. 7, 1670.§

The entire lot belonged to Mr. Shaw in 1700.

Estate of John Small Lot. This was a part of the lot granted to Philip Veren, at a meeting of the selectmen of Salem Nov. 27, 1658 ;|| and Mr. Veren, who lived in Salem, and was a wheelwright, conveyed it to John Small of Salem, husbandman, Oct. 12, 1665.¶ Mr. Small died in 1688 ; and this lot belonged to his estate in 1700.

John Small Lot. This was a part of the lot granted to Philip Veren, at a meeting of the selectmen of Salem Nov. 27, 1658 ;** and Mr. Veren, who lived in Salem, and was a wheelwright, conveyed it to John Small of Salem, husbandman, Oct. 12, 1665.†† Mr. Small died in 1688, having, in his will, devised the lot to his son Stephen's son John Small, who owned it in 1700.

Elisha Kebbee Lot. This was a part of the lot granted to Henry Cooke of Salem, slaughterer, at a meeting of the selectmen of Salem Nov. 27, 1658 ;|| and he died on Christmas day, 1661. The whole lot was appraised at six pounds. The widow of the deceased, Judith Cooke, or Elisha Kebbee, the husband of her daughter Rachel, built a house on this part of the lot a few years later ; and Mrs. Cooke, for love, conveyed to Mr. and Mrs. Kebbee this part of the lot on which the house stood, being her daughter's portion, Dec. 29, 1680, though it had

*Salem Town Records, volume I, page 160 (printed).

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 125.

‡Salem Town Records, volume II, page 8.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 115.

||Salem Town Records, volume I, page 220 (printed).

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 5.

**Salem Town Records, volume I, page 220 (printed).

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 5.

been long in the possession of the grantees.* They owned it in 1700, when the house was apparently gone.

Estate of Isaac Cooke House. This lot was a part of the lot granted to Henry Cooke of Salem, slaughterer, at a meeting of the selectmen of Salem Nov. 27, 1658;† and he died on Christmas day, 1661. Elisha Kebbee, a joiner, who had married Rachel Cooke, daughter of the deceased, released to Isaac Cooke of Salem, husbandman, son of the deceased, this part of the lot and the dwelling house thereon, Feb. 22, 1671.‡ Isaac Cooke died in the autumn of 1692; and the house and lot belonged to his estate in 1700.

Robert Hill Lot. This lot was the northerly portion of the lot of forty acres which was granted by the town of Salem to John Hill Jan. 21, 1649-50, but was not laid out until 1658.§ Mr. Hill died in the autumn of 1680, possessed of the lot, which he described as being "forty acres of land lying up in the woods by Samuells Cutler's." It was then appraised at forty-five pounds. He devised it, in his will, to his sons John and Robert. They apparently divided the lot soon afterward, and Robert received this part of it, lying northerly of the road. Robert Hill owned it in 1700.

John Hill Lot. This lot was a part of the lot of forty acres granted by the town of Salem to John Hill Jan. 21, 1649-50, and laid out in 1658.§ Mr. Hill died in the autumn of 1680, possessed of the lot. In his will, he devised it to his sons John and Robert. Apparently a division was made soon afterward, John taking that part of it which lay southerly of the road; and John Hill owned it in 1700.

David Foster Lot. This lot of land was the southern part of the lot of twenty acres granted by the town of Salem to George Ropes Feb. 4, 1638-9, in the following language: "George Roppes is to have xx acres of land to be layd out to him at his returne from old England."||

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 129.

†Salem Town Records, volume I, page 220 (printed).

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 138.

§Salem Town Records, volume I, page 220 (printed).

||Salem Town Records, volume I, page 80 (printed).

Mr. Ropes was a carpenter, and died in 1670. His widow and administratrix, Mary Ropes, for twenty-two pounds, conveyed the lot to William Russell and Thomas Green, both of Salem, Nov. 16, 1677.* Mr. Russell was a fisherman, and conveyed his undivided half of the lot to Joseph Orne of Salem, cordwainer, Oct. 13, 1685.† Mr. Green and Mr. Orne apparently made a division soon after this date, and Mr. Orne received this part of the lot. Mr. Orne (Horne) conveyed his part to David Foster of Salem, for sixteen pounds, March 27, 1697;‡ and Mr. Foster owned it in 1700.

Thomas Green House. This lot of land was the northern portion of the lot of twenty acres granted to George Ropes by the town of Salem Feb. 4, 1638-9. Mr. Ropes was a carpenter, and died in 1670. For twenty pounds, his widow and administratrix, Mary Ropes, conveyed the lot to William Russell and Thomas Green, both of Salem, Nov. 16, 1677.§ Mr. Russell was a fisherman, and he conveyed his undivided half of the lot to Joseph Orne of Salem, cordwainer, Oct. 13, 1685.† Mr. Green and Mr. Orne apparently made a division soon afterward, and Mr. Green received this part of the lot; and on it erected a dwelling house, and lived there in 1700. How much longer the house stood is unknown to the writer.

Joseph Orne Lot. This lot belonged to Thomas Green of Salem, husbandman, May 31, 1679,|| when he conveyed it to Samuel Gaskill, sr., of Salem, yeoman. For seventeen pounds and sixteen shillings, Mr. Gaskill conveyed it to Joseph Orne of Salem, shoemaker, July 10, 1697;¶ and Mr. Orne owned the lot in 1700.

William Osborn Lot. This was one-half of the forty-acre lot granted to John Ingersoll, upon his request for planting land, by the town of Salem Nov. 19, 1649.** Mr. Ingersoll died in 1683, possessed of this lot of "forty acres of land in ye woods," which was then valued at

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 164.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 58.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 11, leaf 227.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 164.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 111.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 12, leaf 69.

**Salem Town Records, volume I, page 160 (printed).

thirty pounds. In his will he devised it to his wife Judith. It came into the possession of their son John Ingersoll, who died in 1694, when the lot was valued at forty pounds. The estate was divided April 16, 1695, and this lot was assigned to two daughters of the deceased, Mary, wife of George Cox of Salem, mariner, and Ruth Ingersoll. For forty-three pounds, they conveyed it to William Osborn of Salem, husbandman, April 23, 1695;* and Mr. Osborn owned it in 1700.

Ruth Westgate of Salem, for forty pounds, conveyed to William Osborn of Salem her half of said forty acres, which was devised to her in the will of her father (apparently the southern half), Jan. 21, 1690.†

Robert Wilson Lot. This lot of thirty acres was granted by the town of Salem to Christopher Waller of Salem, traymaker, before Jan. 5, 1663, when he conveyed it, for ten pounds, to Robert Wilson of Salem, planter.‡ He died in 1681, possessed of the lot. In the inventory of his estate, it was valued at thirty-eight pounds. The title passed to his son, Robert Wilson, who owned it in 1700.

Benjamin Very Lot. This was a part of the grant of land made by the town of Salem to Philip Verrin Sept. 11, 1637, in the following language: "m^r Verrin is to haue his farme of 160 akers next to m^r Clarke on the north side, laying down his former."§ Mr. Verrin died, and his will was proved in the quarterly court here Jan. 2, 1650-1;|| but it has not been found, and its contents are not known, except that he devised two acres of meadow to his son Hilliard Verrin. Philip Verrin had probably died in or before 1649, and devised this farm to his wife Dorcas Verrin, as she conveyed it, for thirty-five pounds, to Francis Perry of Salem, wheelwright, Oct. 3, 1649.¶ Mr. Perry conveyed it to Richard Way May 12, 1651.** Mr. Way removed to Dorchester, and, for ninety pounds, conveyed it to Samuel Very of Salem Oct. 6,

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 10, leaf 184.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 8, leaf 186.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 76.

§Salem Town Records, volume I, page 57 (printed).

||Salem Quarterly Court Records, volume 1, page 205 (printed).

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 8.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 9.

1656.* Mr. Very died in the winter of 1683-4, at the age of sixty-four; and this land was valued at seventy pounds. By the terms of Mr. Very's will this part of the lot became the property of his son Benjamin Very.

The southern portion of this lot, about twenty-eight acres of it, was conveyed by Alice Very, sr., of Salem, widow and executrix of the will of Samuel Very, deceased, to their son-in-law James Cooke of Boston, mariner, March 16, 1686.† It ran across the lot, from the Follett lot to the cedar swamp. The lot was either conveyed by Mr. Cooke to Mr. Very, or this deed conveyed a life estate only.

Benjamin Very owned the whole lot in 1700.

Joshua Buffum Lot. This lot of seven and a half acres of land was a part of the grant made by the town of Salem to Philip Verrin Sept. 11, 1637. Mr. Verrin died, probably in or before 1649, and the land became the property of his widow, Dorcas Verrin. She conveyed it to Francis Perry of Salem, wheelwright, Oct. 3, 1649;‡ and he conveyed it to Richard Way May 12, 1651.§ Mr. Way removed to Dorchester, and conveyed it to Samuel Very of Salem, husbandman, Oct. 6, 1656.* Mr. Very, for seven pounds, conveyed to Joshua Buffum of Salem, yeoman, this part of the lot Dec. 20, 1678;|| and Mr. Buffum owned it in 1700.

Elizabeth Nurse Lot. This was a part of the one hundred and sixty acres of land granted to Philip Verrin by the town of Salem Sept. 11, 1637. Mr. Verrin died, probably in or before 1649, and the farm became the property of his widow, Dorcas Verrin. She conveyed it to Francis Perry of Salem, wheelwright, Oct. 3, 1649;‡ and he conveyed it to Richard Way May 12, 1651.§ Mr. Way removed to Dorchester, and conveyed it to Samuel Very of Salem Oct. 6, 1656.* Mr. Very leased this part of the lot to his daughter Elizabeth and her husband John Nurse for their lives March 7, 1678-9.¶ Mr. Very

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 77.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 70.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 8.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 9.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 26.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 5.

died in the winter of 1683-4; and his widow, Alice Very, conveyed this lot of forty acres to her daughter Elizabeth Nurse, in satisfaction of a legacy given to her in the will of her grandfather John Woodis of Salem, March 16, 1686;* and she owned it in 1700.

Eleazer Giles of Salem, yeoman, conveyed to John Nurse of Salem, yeoman, two acres of meadow "within y^e farme of Samuel Verrey lying by Cedar pond Referred out of y^e said ffarme formerly by m^r Phillip Veren whoe was y^e first possessor Thereof & lyes at y^e north end of y^e great meadow on y^e westward side of a brooke that Runs Downe through y^e meadow and is bounded Northerly and westerly with y^e vpland of y^e said Samuel Verrey Easterly with y^e Brooke & Southerly with y^e meadow of y^e said Verrey," March 28, 1681.†

Joseph Gould House. This lot was a part of the grant made to Philip Verrin, by the town of Salem, Sept. 11, 1637. Mr. Verrin died, probably in or before 1649, and the land became the property of his widow, Dorcas Verrin. She conveyed it to Francis Perry of Salem, wheelwright, Oct. 3, 1649;‡ and he conveyed it to Richard Way May 12, 1651.§ Mr. Way removed to Dorchester, and conveyed it to Samuel Very of Salem, husbandman, Oct. 6, 1656.|| Mr. Very, for fifty pounds, conveyed this part of the lot to Thomas Gould of Salem, husbandman, June 6, 1681;¶ and Mr. Gould evidently erected a house upon the lot immediately after. The house was occupied by his son Joseph in the spring of 1690, when Mr. Gould died. At that time the housing and land were valued at one hundred pounds. Joseph Gould was a yeoman, and lived in Salem. For five hundred and fifty pounds, Mr. Gould conveyed the dwelling house and lot to James Lindall, esq., of Salem Nov. 27, 1741;** and Mr. Lindall died possessed of the estate May 10, 1753. The title passed in some way to Caleb Nurse of Danvers, yeoman,

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 6.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 10, leaf 26.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 8.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 9.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 77.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 4.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 82, leaf 157.

who conveyed it (no buildings being mentioned, but the consideration being four hundred and fifty pounds) to Nathaniel Nurse of Danvers, yeoman, April 13, 1785.* Nathaniel Nurse conveyed the dwelling house and land around it to Joseph Newhall, jr., of Danvers, yeoman, Nov. 1, 1787.† Mr. Newhall removed to Charlton, Mass., and conveyed the land and buildings to Nathaniel Nurse of Danvers, husbandman, Oct. 31, 1793.‡ Mr. Nourse conveyed the same estate to John Nourse of Danvers, yeoman, March 30, 1802;§ and John Nourse conveyed the house and land to his father, Nathaniel Nurse of Danvers, yeoman, Sept. 19, 1808.|| Nathaniel Nurse conveyed the lands and buildings to the town of Danvers, for a town farm, June 27, 1809.¶ The old house stood across the path, easterly from the present large brick almshouse, which was erected in 1844. The old house was taken down the next year.

On the brook, some thirty rods above the house, was a saw mill, in 1690 and 1698 at least. At his decease, in 1690, the inventory of the estate of Thomas Gould mentions "one part of a saw mill, which was valued at ten pounds.

Caleb Buffum Lot. This seven-acre lot was a part of the grant made to Philip Verrin, by the town of Salem, Sept. 11, 1637. Mr. Verrin died, probably in or before 1649, and the land became the property of his widow, Dorcas Verrin. She conveyed it to Francis Perry of Salem, wheelwright, Oct. 3, 1649;** and he conveyed it to Richard Way May 12, 1651.†† Mr. Way removed to Dorchester, and conveyed it to Samuel Very of Salem, husbandman, Oct. 6, 1656.‡‡ Mr. Very, for ten pounds, conveyed this part of the lot to Caleb Buffum of Salem, March 21, 1677-8;§§ and Mr. Buffum owned it in 1700.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 146, leaf 111.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 147, leaf 62.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 157, leaf 127.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 170, leaf 187.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 184, leaf 154.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 182, leaf 157.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 8.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 9.

‡‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 77.

§§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 184.

Mrs. Susanna Parkman Lot. This lot of land was the southeast portion of the two hundred and thirty acres of land granted by the town of Salem to William Clark June 19, 1637.* Mr. Clark died in 1647, and this land was a part of his estate. His widow Catherine Clark apparently married John Gedney of Salem, vintner. Mr. Gedney had two sons who married two daughters of Mr. Clark. Bartholomew married Hannah and John married Susanna. Mr. Gedney had acquired the title to the estate, apparently, and, for love, conveyed it to his son Bartholomew Gedney and his wife Hannah and his son John's widow, Susanna Gedney, March 15, 1677-8.† Mrs. Susanna Gedney married, secondly, Deliverance Parkman; and the two owners, Bartholomew Gedney and Mrs. Susanna Parkman, had a partition of the estate made by Capt. Samuel Gardner, Lt. John Pickering, John Trask and Joseph Newhall Jan. 31, 1693. By an agreement in writing, dated Jan. 20, 1697-8, Mrs. Parkman had this portion of the farm,‡ which was called the Pond farm; and she owned it in 1700.

Estate of Bartholomew Gedney Lot. This was the northwest part of the two hundred and thirty acres of land granted by the town of Salem to William Clark June 19, 1637, in the following words: "By the Towne in generall . . . Agreed that m^r Clark shall have 200 acres by the Sedar ponnd not exceeding 20 acres medow; to be Laid out according to the discretion of the Layers out." A part of it happened to be laid out, by mistake, within the bounds of Lynn.§ Mr. Clark died in 1647, and this land, which was described in the inventory of his estate as "200 acres of land neere Mr. Humfryes farme," was appraised at twenty pounds. Catherine Clark, widow of William Clark, apparently married John Gedney of Salem, vintner. Mr. Gedney had two sons who married two daughters of Mr. Clark. Bartholomew married Hannah and John married Susanna. Mr. Gedney, apparently, had come into the title of the farm, and, for love, he con-

*Salem Town Records, volume I, page 243 (printed).

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 4.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 18, leaf 137.

§Salem Town Records, volume I, page 243 (printed).

veyed it to his son Bartholomew Gedney and wife Hannah and his son John's widow, Susanna Gedney, March 15, 1677-8.* Mrs. Susanna Gedney married, secondly, Deliverance Parkman; and the two owners, Bartholomew Gedney and Mrs. Susanna Parkman, had a partition of the estate, made by Capt. Samuel Gardner, Lt. John Pickering, John Trask and Joseph Newhall, Jan. 31, 1693. By an agreement in writing, dated Jan. 20, 1697-8, Col. Bartholomew Gedney had this portion of the farm, which was generally known as the Pond farm.† Colonel Gedney died Feb. 28, 1697-8; and this lot was a part of his estate in 1700.

James Menzies Lot. The records of the general court for May 6, 1635, read as follows: "There is 500 acres of land & a freshe pond, with a little ileland conteyning aboute two acres, graunted to John Humfry, Esq, lyeing betwixte nore & west from Saugus, pvided hee take noe pte of the 500 acres within 5 myles of any towne nowe planted. Also, it is agreed, that the inhabitants of Saugus & Salem shall have liberty to build stoore howses vpon the said ileland, & to lay in such pvisions as they iudge necessary for their vse in tyme of neede."‡ This tract of land was laid out by William Trask, Nathaniel Turner, Richard Wright and Abraham Palmer, whose return of their doings is recorded in the records of the general court for March 12, 1637-8, as follows: "It is agreed, that Mr Humfrey shall enioy the whole plaine on the east side of the pond, & the plaine also at the north end, to the length of a halfe a mile full, or more if the said plaines stretch further, not exceeding a mile that wee intend; also, three quarters of a mile on the westerly side of the pond, because the meadowes there lying may bee wthin the said Mr Humfreys his owne ground, and on the south side of the pond to enioy the vpland & medows, wth that meadow w^{ch} is called by the name of Stones Meadow, & the said vpland, w^{ch} is a hill, not very broad, beyond Stones Meadow, so called, to part the said ground of Mr Humfreys from Linn townes medowes, layd out to the

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 4.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 18, leaf 137.

‡Records of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, volume I, page 147 (printed).

inhabitants thereof, all w^{ch} said ground to bee his owne as plaines, rocky ground, meadows, or swamps. Will: Traske, Natha: Turner, Rich^d Wright, Abrah: Palmer.”*

About half of this grant proved to be in Lynn and the remainder in Salem. Only the Salem portion is shown on the plan which accompanies this article.

This tract of land was delivered to Robert Saltonstall of Boston, upon an execution issued upon the judgment in an action brought by Mr. Saltonstall against Mr. Humphrey, Dec. 6, 1642. For forty-six pounds, Mr. Saltonstall granted one-half of “his fferme called the Pond ferme neere Salem (formerly m^r Humphreys)” to Mr. Stephen Winthrop of Boston, the vendee having the right to renounce and the vendor to redeem the same, within one year, the grant being by way of mortgage, Jan. 14, 1644-5; † June 7, 1645, Mr. Saltonstall conveyed to Mr. Winthrop the entire farm, absolutely, the estate being described as “a certaine fferme called Ponds fferme together wth the buildings thereon & all meddowes & other appurtenances thereto belonging according to the limits sett by the Court in their grant to m^r Humphrey at a Genall Court held at Bost 12^o (1^o) 1637. . . As also the greate pond it selfe.”‡

In 1641, Mr. Humphrey returned to England, where he died in or before 1661. The administrators of his estate, Joseph Humphries and Edmond Batters, claimed title to this tract of land, “about or by a pond of fresh water nere Salem bounds,” and filed a caveat in the registry of deeds at Salem, for that purpose, Nov. 19, 1661.§ No attempt was made to recover it, beyond this notice, apparently. Mr. Winthrop afterwards lived in the parish of St. James, Westminster, England, and died before 1671; and, April 21, 1671, Judith Winthrop and John Chamberlaine, two of the executors of his will, conveyed this land to Edward Rainborow of London, merchant.|| After a few years, this tract of land came to

*Records of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, volume I, page 226 (printed).

†Suffolk Registry of Deeds, volume I, page 57.

‡Suffolk Registry of Deeds, volume I, page 60.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 28.

||Suffolk Registry of Deeds, volume VIII, page 194.

the possession of Mr. Winthrop's daughters, Judith, wife of Richard Hancock of London, England, citizen and clothworker, and Margaret, wife of Capt. Edmund Willey of London. Mr. Hancock and his wife Judith and Mr. Willey and his wife Margaret made a division of the farm in 1690 ; Mrs. Hancock receiving the southwesterly half, which is the part in Lynn, and Mrs. Willey the northeasterly half, which is the part in Salem. Captain Willey and his wife Margaret (who had been wife of Henry Ward of Spittlefields, in the parish of Stepney, in Middlesex county, framework-knitter), conveyed her part of the farm to James Menzies of Boston, gentleman, Aug. 23, 1698.* Mr. Menzies owned it in 1700.

Benjamin Allen Lot. This lot is a part of the large tract of land granted by the general court to John Humphrey in 1635 and 1637-8.† The larger part of the grant happened to come within the Lynn bounds, and the lesser portion in Salem. This part of the lot that belonged to Benjamin Allen in 1700 was included in both towns, but only the Salem portion is shown on the plan.

The Humphrey farm, or Pond farm, as it was called, was delivered to Robert Saltonstall of Boston upon an execution, issued upon the judgment in an action brought by Mr. Saltonstall against Mr. Humphrey, Dec. 6, 1642. For forty-six pounds, Mr. Saltonstall granted one-half of the tract to Stephen Winthrop of Boston, in mortgage, Jan. 14, 1644-5 ;‡ and June 7, following, Mr. Saltonstall conveyed to Mr. Winthrop the entire farm.§ Mr. Winthrop afterward lived in the parish of St. James, Westminster, England, and died in or before 1671. April 21, 1671, Judith Winthrop and John Chamberlaine, two of the executors of his will, conveyed the farm to Edward Rainborow of London, merchant.|| After a few years, it came into the possession of Mr. Winthrop's daughters, Judith, wife of Richard Hancock of London, England, citizen and clothworker, and Margaret, wife of Capt. Ed-

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 188.

†Records of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, volume I, pages 174 and 226 (printed).

‡Suffolk Registry of Deeds, volume I, page 57.

§Suffolk Registry of Deeds, volume I, page 60.

||Suffolk Registry of Deeds, volume VIII, page 194.

mund Willey of London. They divided the farm in 1690, Mrs. Hancock receiving that part of the land lying south of the northeasterly line of this lot of Benjamin Allen. Mr. and Mrs. Hancock conveyed her part of the farm to John Pudney, sr., of Salem, yeoman, Oct. 27, 1693 ;‡ and, the next day, Mr. Pudney, for two hundred and seventy pounds, reconveyed it to Mr. Hancock.* Mr. and Mrs. Hancock conveyed their part of the farm, for one hundred and sixty-five pounds, to Col. Bartholomew Gedney, esquire, Oct. 31, 1695.† Colonel Gedney died Feb. 28, 1697-8 ; and this part of his lot was conveyed by Samuel Gedney, his only son and administrator of the estates of Joshua Grafton and wife Hannah, daughter of Colonel Gedney, widow Lydia Corwine, Bethiah Gedney and Deborah Gedney, singlewomen, all of Salem, and daughters of Colonel Gedney, for one hundred pounds, to Capt. Benjamin Allen of Salem, mariner, Feb. 13, 1698-9.‡ Captain Allen owned this part of the lot in 1700.

James Gould House. This lot of fifty acres was granted and laid out to John Browne, sr., by the town of Salem Jan. 29, 1673, in the following language: "Laid oute to mr John Browne senr. fifty Acres of Land Bounded at the Northwest End with a Rocke which is a bound Betweene mr Humphries ffarme and the Land which was Robert moultons formerly, & at the west southerly with that Land which is Comonly Caled mr Humphryes ffarme at the East Northerly with the Land which was formerly Robert moultons at the south Easterly with the townes Land and at those twoe Corners with twoe trees marked the Easterly of which is a young white oake tree the west-erly Corner with a great oake."* Mr. Browne lived in Salem, and was a mariner. He conveyed this lot, as a gift, to his son-in-law Samuel Gardner, jr., of Salem July 7, 1676.† Mr. Gardner conveyed it to James Gould of Salem April 1, 1691.‡ Mr. Gould was a wheelwright,

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 10, leaf 67.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 10, leaf 47.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 11, leaf 264.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 138.

||Book of Grants, page 117.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 138.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 48, leaf 260.

and erected a house upon the lot. He conveyed the house and land around it, for three hundred pounds, to his son James Gould, jr., of Salem, wheelwright, May 16, 1726.* Mr. Gould lived there, and became a yeoman. He died in the spring of 1771. In his will, he devised the estate to his wife Margaret for her life, and at her decease he gave it to his four sons, Amos, James, Benjamin and Josiah. The son Benjamin Gould was a blacksmith, and lived at Hollis, N. H., April 20, 1772, when he released his interest in the estate to his brothers James Gould† and Josiah Gould, both of Salem, housewrights;‡ and Amos Gould, who was a yeoman and lived in Henniker, N. H., released his interest in the same, for thirty pounds, to his brothers James and Josiah, Oct. 21, 1773.¶ For one hundred and fifty-six pounds, James Gould and Josiah Gould conveyed the farm and some land in Lynn to Elizabeth, wife of Joshua Foster of Marblehead, tailor, April 13, 1774.§ Mr. and Mrs. Foster removed to the farm, and lived there four years. They conveyed it to widow Barbara Bullock of Danvers June 6, 1778.¶ Mrs. Bullock conveyed to Isaac Twiss of Danvers, yeoman, the western half of the land and buildings Dec. 18, 1778;¶ and the eastern half to William Twiss and Isaac Twiss, both of Danvers, yeomen, March 4, 1780.** How much longer the dwelling stood, and its exact location, is unknown.

John Putney House. That part of this lot lying northerly of the dashes was granted to William Bowditch by the town of Salem Oct. 13, 1649;†† and laid out to John Putney Jan. 29, 1673, in the following words: "Laid out to Jno Pudney that Land that was Granted to Wm Bowdish thirty acres of Land Next to Robert moultons Land only Leaving a high way betweene of that Rod wide att the west southerly joining to the Land of mr John Brownes at the south and east sides with the townes

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 48, leaf 260.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 130, leaf 230.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 132, leaf 173.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 137, leaf 2.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 136, leaf 45.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 138, leaf 40.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 138, leaf 81.

††Salem Town Records, volume I, page 160 (printed).

Land with trees marked at every Corner of Said Land.”* Mr. Pudney was a husbandman, built a house on the lot, and lived there. He died in the spring of 1712, having, in his will, devised his homestead,—house, farm, orchard and about forty acres of land, to his son Jonathan Pudney, of Salem, husbandman. The house was valued at ten pounds, the “timber of an old barn, two shillings, and the land one hundred and twenty pounds.”

Mr. Pudney, for thirty-two pounds, conveyed the house and land to William King of Salem, husbandman, June 11, 1712;† and Mr. King reconveyed the same estate to Mr. Pudney Oct. 31, 1716.‡ For three hundred pounds, Mr. Pudney conveyed the homestead and buildings to his two sons, Jonathan Pudney, jr., and Nathaniel Pudney, Feb. 14, 1758.§ This is the last known of the house.

That part of this lot which is represented on the plan as lying southerly of the dashes was granted by the town of Salem to Thomas Green of Salem, husbandman, Aug. 15, 1674.|| For twelve pounds, he conveyed it to widow Remember Samons of Salem Oct. 1, 1678.¶ For ten pounds, she conveyed it to John Cromwell of Salem, slaughterer, April 29, 1680:¶ and, for twenty pounds, Mr. Cromwell conveyed it to John Pudney of Salem, husbandman, March 19, 1682-3.**

Mr. Pudney was owner of both portions of this lot in 1700.

*Book of Grants, page 117.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 26, leaf 149.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 31, leaf 147.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 110, leaf 157.

||Salem Town Records, volume II, page 214.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 84.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 81.

ELISHA STORY OF BOSTON AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

COMPILED BY PERLEY DERBY, WITH ADDITIONS BY
FRANK A. GARDNER, M. D.

(Continued from Volume L, page 312.)

41. DANIEL, b. Feb. 18, 1784; m., in Beverly, Aug. 31, 1806, Betsy Quiner, of Beverly. Children, b. in Ipswich, d. unm.:—
(1) Ruthey, b. Aug. 30, 1807; (2) Eleanor Ingersoll, b. Jan 22, 1809; (3) William Gray, b. Dec. 11, 1810; (4) Joseph, b. Apr. 23, 1816; (5) Isaiah, b. June 9, 1818; (6) Elizabeth, b. Jan. 31, 1821; (7) Daniel, b. July 9, 1824.
42. JOANNA, b. Oct. 17, 1785; d. Aug. 18, 1786.
43. BETSY, b. May 1, 1787; d. Boston, Oct. 20, 1823; m. abt. 1811, John Bullard of Brighton; removed to Richmond, Va., where he died, and she returned to Boston. Children:—
(1) John; (2) William Story, merchant in Boston, m. Louisa, dau. Prof. Andrew and Louisa Elliot Norton of Cambridge; (3) Francis; (4) Stephen Hopkins, m. Elizabeth, dau. Samuel A. and Mary Lyman Elliot.

12. ISAAC STORY, son of William, was born in Boston, Sept. 9, 1749, and died in Marblehead, Oct. 23, 1816. He removed to Ipswich with his father about 1766. Was graduated at Princeton College, N. J., September, 1768, where he prepared himself for the ministry, and afterwards received a call to settle as colleague pastor with Rev. Simon Bradstreet over the Second Congregational Church in Marblehead.

The following extracts relative to his call and settlement are copied from the records of that church:—"Jan. 24, 1771. At a meeting of the 2d Church, held at the house of Rev. Simon Bradstreet, he requested that the church meet at his house Friday, Feb. 8, at 2 o'clock, P. M.,

to bring with them writing votes to choose a Coleg to be ordained with me in the work of the ministry, and accordingly the church brought in there Votes at the time and place and choice was made for Mr. Isaac Story of Ipswich, in the County of Essex, by a unamass vote to be a Colleg with me and to suckseed me in the ministry." This action was concurred in by the proprietors, Feb. 8, 1771. Isaac Mansfield, Propr's Clerk.

A committee of five persons, consisting of Capt. George Newmarch, Dea. Wm. Dolliber, Capt. Wm. Courtis, Dea. Samuel Gatchell, and Dea. Jno. Pearce, were chosen to wait on Mr. Story for his answer, which was as follows :—

"To the Church and to the Proprietors of the New Meeting House in Marblehead.

"Your joint and unanimous Choice of me as a Collegge with the Rev^d Mr. Bradstreet in the important work of the Gospel Ministry justly calls for the most serious & prayerful attention. When I first entered on this arduous, yet glorious work, it was my fixed design, with submission to Heaven, not to settle in any place until I had made a much greater progress in Divine studies & thereby increased my abilities for so grate an undertaking. Some special occurrences in Divine Providence which have since taken place, have influenced me in a manner to forget that design, that my mind might be as unbiassed as possible in determining on the point of duty. I have consulted my Parents and Friends on the important occasion, but more especially have sought the council & direction of Heaven, and do see it to be my bounden duty to accept of your Call on the generous Terms you have proposed suspending the whole upon this condition, that a frequent interchange with ministers will not be offensive; without this in my younger years, I must be Cramped in my studies—hurt in my health & prevented in my usefulness among you. I earnestly desire your united prayers for me to the grate Father of Lights from whence every good and perfect Gift proceeds. That I may have an ample supply of every needed Grace out of that inexhaustible fulness that is stored up in Christ; that we may be made mutual & lasting blessings to each other & having served our generations according to the will of

Heaven in our respective Stations of life may meet with your venerable Pastor in the Realms of immortal bliss & be owned as the sheep of Christ in the grate day, is the ardent wish of

“Yours to Sarve in our common Lord.

Isaac Story.”

Marblehead, March th. 15, 1771.

April 30, 1771. At a meeting held at the house of the Pastor, it was “Voted that Mr. Isaac Story be incorporated into this Church, agreeable to his desire, being recomended from a church in Beathlem” [Bethlehem?].

The Ordination and Installation services were held May 1, 1771. Rev. Dr. Pemberton, of Boston, served as Moderator, and preached the sermon from Titus 2: 15, “Let no man despise thee.” Rev. Josias Sherman opened with prayer; Charge by Rev. Dr. Whittaker, of Salem; Right hand of Fellowship by Rev. Wm. Whitwell; concluding prayer by Rev. Mr. Bowen, of Boston. “The singers began & finished with an anthem.”

Mr. Story continued his pastorate till February, 1802, when he was dismissed, the church voting him a gratuity of \$400. His office as colleague was of short duration, for the venerable Mr. Bradstreet was soon removed by death, Oct. 5, 1771, the funeral ceremonies being performed at the church.

Mr. Story married, Dec. 19, 1771, Rebecca, daughter of the said Rev. Simon and Mary (Strahan Hills) Bradstreet, who was born in Marblehead May 9, 1749, and died April 24, 1823. She left a will, made Nov. 4, 1819, proved July 1, 1823, in which she mentions her son William, of New York city, to whom she gave \$1; her grandchildren, the sons and daughters of the late Dudley Story Bradstreet; Charles Edward and Isaac Story Whitwell, children of the late William and Hannah Whitwell, \$1 each; to William A., son of William and Hannah Whitwell, “my library of 80 volumes”; to grandchildren, sons and daughter of Augustus and Ann D. Story, “all the real estate I own in Darling’s lane, Marblehead”; to Joanna Story, my youngest daughter, all the estate I now occupy, late my father Bradstreet’s, situated on the street opposite Capt. John C. Blackler’s house; to Rebecca, wife

of Benjamin Emerson, of Gilmanton, N. H.; Sophia, wife of Samuel Whitwell, of Boston; Joanna Story and Charlotte, daughters of the late William and Hannah Whitwell; and son-in-law Samuel Whitwell of Boston, executor.

Mr. Story made his will June 7, 1814, proved January, 1817. To his wife Rebecca he gave all his plate, furniture, and wearing apparel; to the children of his late daughter Hannah, wife of William Whitwell, deceased, \$1,279.21; to children of son Dudley Bradstreet Story, to daughter Rebecca, wife of Emerson Porter of Gilmanton, N. H., to children of son Augustus Story, resident of New York city, to Sophia, wife of Samuel Whitwell, jr., Boston, to daughter Joanna, to Samuel Whitwell, jr., in trust for son William, to each of the foregoing one-seventh of his estate.

Children, born in Marblehead:—

44. DUDLEY BRADSTREET, b. Jan. 16, 1773; removed to Louisiana, where he died Aug. 19, 1819. In early life his name was changed to Dudley Story Bradstreet, and his descendants are known by that name. H. C., 1792. He m., Jan. 29, 1809, Eliza Dunlap. Children: (1) Rebecca, b. Dec., 1809; m., 1851, her cousin Charles Edward, son of William and Hannah Whitwell. (2) Dudley Story, b. May, 1811; d., La., July, 1854; physician. (3) Eliza Dudley, b. Aug., 1813; m. Dr. Anson G. Henry. (4) William S., b. June, 1815; d., La., Sept., 1853; lawyer. (5) Isaac Story, b. March, 1817; d., La., 1850. (6) Sophia W., b. Dec., 1818; d. infancy.
45. ISAAC, b. Aug. 7, 1774; d. July 19, 1803, unm.
46. WILLIAM, b. Aug. 24, 1776; d. Newton, June 20, 1853; buried in his father's tomb, in Marblehead.
47. HANNAH, b. Sept. 29, 1778; d. Dec. 18, 1816; m., Oct. 20, 1801, by her father, to William, son of Samuel and Sarah Whitwell, of Boston. Children: (1) William Augustus, b. Jan. 10, 1804; settled at Easton; married Eliza Galvin of Calais, Me. (2) Frederick Henry, b. Mar. 18, 1806; d. Mar. 20, 1816. (3) Charles Edward, b. June 3, 1808; m. Rebecca, dau. of Dudley Story Bradstreet, his cousin. (4) Isaac Story, b. May 25, 1810; d., Mississippi, Aug. 11, 1840; m. Eloisa Roundbee; child, Wm. Isaac. (5) Charlotte, b. May 25, 1810; d. Apr. 4, 1830.
48. REBECCA, b. May 19, 1780; d. Jan. 1, 1845; m., 1st, Aug. 10, 1813, Emerson Porter, of Gilmanton, N. H.; m., 2d, Benj. Emerson. No issue.
49. AUGUSTUS, b. May 17, 1783; d. Boston, Nov. 18, 1845; m., Sept.

7, 1809, by Rev. Mr. Foster, to Ann Dana Winship. Children: (1) Edward Augustus; m. Susan Dana Fuller; child: Edward Augustus, b. Brighton, Aug. 10, 1842; m. Oct. 17, 1867, Virginia Smith, b. Weymouth, N. S., 1841. (2) Francis W. (3) John Miller Russell.

50. JOHN, b. Sept. 7, 1785; d. Feb. 25, 1786.

51. SOPHIA, b. Mar. 3, 1787; d. Boston, Jan. 3, 1868; m., Nov. 26, 1810, Samuel, son of Dr. Samuel and Lucy Tyler Whitwell. Children: (1) Henry, b. Mar. 6, 1819; (2) Frederick A., b. Mar. 10, 1820; (3) Sophia L., b. Sept. 13, 1821; (4) Samuel Horatio, b. May 15, 1825.

52. MARY, b. Aug. 1, 1789; d. Oct. 17, 1795.

53. ALFRED, b. June 27, 1791; d. Sept. 16, 1791.

54. JOANNA APPLETON, b. Oct. 22, 1792; d. Apr. 7, 1872, unm.

19. JOHN RUDDOCK STORY, son of Elisha, was born in Boston, Sept. 8, 1769, and died in Lynn, Nov. 1, 1846. Mariner. He married, in 1795, Judith, daughter of Elijah and Judith (Sargent) Mahew, of Gloucester, born April 1, 1775, and died at Marblehead, Sept. 8, 1824.

Children:—

55. JOHN, b. May 19, 1796; d. Lynn, Dec. 14, 1859; m. 1st, March 28, 1823, Nancy Blood of Hollis, who d. Dec. 14, 1839; m. 2d, Mar. 26, 1846, Catherine Putnam of New York. Children by wife Nancy:—(1) John Fitz Henry, b. Apr. 29, 1825; d. Aug. 29, 1825. (2) Wm. Fettyplace, b. Dec. 29, 1826. He went to San Francisco, where he buried two children, returned in ill health, and died at the house of his father-in-law, at Jamaica, L. I. He m. Mary Brinkerhoff. She possessed a superior education; her father kept a celebrated school for boys, and Mr. Story was a pupil and a member of his family while his (Mr. Story's) mother accompanied her husband on his voyages. Children by wife Catherine:—(3) Carrie E., b. Sept. 21, 1847; d. Oct. 26, 1867. (4) John R., b. Oct. 21, 1850.

56. EUNICE, b. Aug. 25, 1801; d. Apr. 25, 1829.

57. CHARLOTTE, b. Dec. 27, 1799; m., May 18, 1832, John Graves of Marblehead. Child:—John Story, b. Aug. 13, 1835; d. Nov. 21, 1847.

58. EDWARD, b. Dec. 21, 1803; d., West Indies, Aug. 15, 1822.

59. ELLEN R., b. Sept. 19, 1810; m. Sept. 16, 1827, Stephen Carlton of Chelmsford, who d. May 31, 1838. Children:—(1) Eunice Maria, b. Mar. 20, 1830; d. Oct. 15, 1831. (2) Stephen H., b. Aug. 13, 1832. (3) Mary Jane, b. Sept. 25, 1834.

60. MARY F., b. Oct. 5, 1812; d. unm.

24. WILLIAM STORY, son of Elisha, was born at Malden, Aug. 18, 1774, whither his father had temporarily removed for the safety of his family during the Revolutionary troubles in Boston. Removed from Marblehead to Salem, where he died March 17, 1864. Master mariner and merchant. He married, Aug. 6, 1797, by Rev. Ebenezer Hubbard, Elizabeth, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Hulen) Patten of Marblehead, born Dec. 6, 1775; died in Salem, Feb. 22, 1856.

Children, born in Marblehead:—

61. ELIZA ANN, b. Apr. 23, 1799; d. Salem, unm.
62. HELEN MARIA, b. Feb. 25, 1801; d. Nov. 11, 1840. She m., for his second wife, Aug. 18, 1836, William, son of William and Elizabeth (Buxton) Johnson, b. Danvers, June 6, 1796; d. Salem, Sept. 5, 1837. No issue.
63. WILLIAM, b. May 4, 1802; d. Batavia, July 27, 1825.
64. JOHN PATTEN, b. May 28, 1805; m., Nov. 19, 1840, Elizabeth, dau. of Francis and Nancy (Kenniston) Quarles, b. Strat-ham, N. H., 1815. Lived Waukesha, Wis. Children:—(1) John Patten, b. Aug. 24, 1841. (2) William, b. Apr. 4, 1843. (3) Francis Quarles, b. July 18, 1845; m. Charlotte F. Dev-ereux. (4) Elizabeth Quarles, b. July 1, 1849. (5) Augus-tus, b. Mar. 18, 1853; d. Jan. 28, 1863. (6) Anna Maria, b. Mar. 19, 1861.
65. HENRIETTA, b. Dec. 18, 1807; d. July 1, 1864.
66. JOSEPH, b. July 30, 1809; d. Aug. 30, 1809.
67. MARY LOUISA ADELINE, b. Dec. 9, 1810.
68. AUGUSTUS, b. Apr. 6, 1812.

27. JOSEPH STORY, son of Elisha, was born Sept. 18, 1779, and died in Cambridge Sept. 10, 1845. He was prepared for college at the academy in Marblehead, under the tuition of Rev. Dr. William Harris, who was afterwards called to the presidency of Columbia College, N. Y. From his earliest years, through all his literary and professional career, he was unrivalled for his indefatigable industry and arduous labor. He entered Harvard College January, 1795, and at his graduation commenced the study of his profession under Chief Justice Samuel Sewall in 1800. Mr. Sewall being chosen Judge of the Supreme Court, Mr. Story removed to Salem, and, January, 1801, entered the office of Judge Putnam, who was afterwards chosen to the same bench. In his practice

Mr. Story soon became distinguished. In 1803 he was appointed to the station of naval officer, which offer, however, he declined. In 1806, he was chosen Representative from Salem to the General Court, and in 1811 was elected Speaker; and while holding that office he was appointed by President Madison an associate justice of the Supreme Court of the United States, being the successor of Judge William Cushing, who died that year. He was a Fellow of Harvard College, and in 1829 was appointed Dane Professor of Law in that institution, and removed from Salem to Cambridge the September following to assume the duties of his new position. The numerous works he published on jurisprudence, in its various branches, are monuments to his learning, industry, and wonderful labor.

The following reminiscence of Judge Story was written by Francis Bassett, Esq., for many years clerk of the U. S. Circuit and District Court for Massachusetts. After speaking of Daniel Webster and other notable men, he says: "As I held the office of clerk of the Circuit Court, my intimacy with Judge Story continued for many years and until his death. On my first visit to Washington, in 1833, I was received by Judge Story with great cordiality, and the Supreme Court being then in session he kindly suggested that I must have an interview with the Chief Justice before I left Washington. Judge Story had a most exalted opinion of Judge Marshall, and considered him to be the most able Judge on the bench, and who could best fill the place of Chief Justice. He requested me to call at his lodgings some evening about nine o'clock, when the court would have finished their consultations for the day, and he and the Chief Justice would be together. I accordingly called one evening and found both of them at leisure. Judge Story seemed to be highly pleased to introduce me to the Chief Justice, and I passed an hour with them in conversation. Marshall's appearance was dignified and easy, and his conversation familiar and interesting. He inquired about the speakers whom I had heard in Congress and what subjects they had discussed, and various other topics were suggested in conversation. In a few days after he returned my call by leaving his card.

“When the office of Chief Justice became vacant by the decease of Marshall, the ability, learning and experience of Story gave him the highest claims to be appointed his successor ; but party feeling decided the choice, and Taney was selected by President Jackson. Judge Story continued on the bench several years longer, and I have heard him say that he thought his situation more agreeable, and his influence greater with his brethren, than if he had been appointed Chief Justice. He said the court had become so changed by the death of his contemporaries, and new men appointed to fill their places, that he had concluded to resign, and I believe he had actually prepared to send in his resignation a few days before he died, which was about a fortnight after my resignation. His intention was to devote the remainder of his active life to the performance of his duties as the head of the law school at Cambridge. He had great confidence in the increasing utility of the law school, not only as a place to acquire knowledge of law, but to instill into the minds of young men, who came from all quarters of the Union, correct notions of their political rights and duties, so that when they settled in different parts of this extensive country their influence might be felt in supporting our republican institutions and in contributing to the stability and perpetuity of our form of government.”

Mr. Story was connected with the Unitarian Association in 1826, as its vice-president, and was a frequent contributor to the columns of the “Christian Register.” He was one of the trustees of the Bunker Hill Association ; a member of the Massachusetts Horticultural Society, and was chairman of the first meeting gathered for the purchase of Mt. Auburn, to be laid out as a cemetery, and where his remains were afterwards deposited Sept. 12, 1845. He married, first, Dec. 9, 1804, by Rev. Nathaniel Fisher, Mary Lynde, daughter of Rev. Thomas Fitch (eldest grandson of Lt. Gov. Oliver) and Sarah (Pyncheon) Oliver, who was born Dec. 20, 1781, and died in Salem, June 22, 1805, without issue.

He married, second, Aug. 27, 1808, by Rev. Mr. Eaton, Miss Sarah Waldo, daughter of Judge William, of the Court of Common Pleas, and Sarah (Waldo) Wetmore

of Boston. Mrs. Wetmore was the granddaughter of Brig.-Gen. Waldo, and related to Mr. Story's first wife by marriage.

Children, by wife Sarah, born in Salem :—

69. CAROLINE, b. June 7, 1810; d. Feb. 28, 1811.
70. JOSEPH, b. June 29, 1811; d. young.
71. MARY, b. Apr. 9, 1814; d. Mar. 28, 1815.
72. CAROLINE, b. Apr. 4, 1815; d. Sept., 1819.
73. MARY OLIVER, b. Mar. 10, 1817; d. Charleston, S. C., Apr. 28, 1849; m., Oct. 17, 1844, by Rev. Mr. Newell, George Ticknor Curtis, of Boston. Children: (1) Joseph Story, b. July 23, 1845; (2) George, b. Jan. 28, 1847.
74. WILLIAM WETMORE, b. Feb. 12, 1819. Graduated at Harvard College, 1838, and pursued the legal profession in Boston for a few years. After which, possessing a talent and taste for the fine arts, he became a successful student of sculpture, pursuing his studies at Rome, Italy, where many fine specimens of art have emanated from his skilful hands. He also wrote a fine history of his father's professional life, to which the compiler of this work is indebted for many items of interest. He was married by Rev. Dr. Lowell, Oct., 1843, to Emeline Eldredge of Boston. Four children: (1) Joseph, b. Boston; d. Rome, Nov. 23, 184—. (2) Edith Marion, b. Boston. (3) Thomas Waldo, b. London. (4) Julian Russell, b. London.
75. LOUISA, b. May 21, 1821; d. Cambridge, June 9, 1831.

29. ISAAC, son of Elisha, born in Marblehead, Feb. 18, 1783; died Dec. 29, 1852; married by Rev. Samuel Dana, April 7, 1813, to Sally M., daughter of Nathan, Esq. and Elizabeth (Martin) Bowen.

Children :—

76. MEHITABLE, b. Mar. 9, 1814.
77. SALLY ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 2, 1815.
78. WM. FETTYPLACE, b. Apr. 17, 1816.
79. MARY BOWEN, b. June 30, 1817.
80. ISAAC, b. Nov. 4, 1818; m., Nov. 19, 1846, Elizabeth Woodbury. Three children:—(1) Isaac; (2) Thorndike; (3) a son, b. Apr. 6, 1860.
81. HANNAH BOWEN, b. Sept. 2, 1820.
82. STEPHEN WHITE, b. —; d. Oct. 30, 1855.
83. JOSEPH; m. Caroline Wilbur of Boston. One child: Caroline.
84. FREDERICK MARION, b. —; d. Dec. 22, 1852.

34. HORACE CULLEN, son of Elisha born in Marblehead, Jan. 20, 1792 ; died in New Orleans, July 26, 1823, unmarried.

The following obituary notice is taken from a Salem paper :—

“ Died at New Orleans, July 26, 1823, of the prevailing fever, Lieut. Horace C. Story of this town (Salem), of the United Corps of Engineers. He was superintendent of the fortifications erecting at Fort Plaquemine, and had gone to New Orleans a week previous to his death, on account of his indisposition.

His remains were interred with military honors by the Louisiana Guards, attended by the officers of the United States Army and Navy, the officers of the Louisiana Legion, and a concourse of citizens.

Lieut. Story received his degree at Cambridge in 1811, having finished his studies with the reputation of an excellent scholar. During the war he obtained a commission in the army, and in several actions, fighting in his country's cause, sustained the character of a gallant soldier. After the peace took place, he applied himself with a praiseworthy ambition to the higher branches of science connected with his military profession, and by his attainments as a skilful engineer, realized the anticipations which had been formed from his proficiency at the university.

In addition to the fine abilities with which he was endowed by nature, his graceful and refined behavior, friendly, but not familiar, obliging, but not officious, containing a proper self-respect, with a just regard to the claims and rights of others, well entitled him to rank as an accomplished officer.”

From West Point records :—

“ Horace C. Story (Mass.), second lieutenant, Corps of Engineers, 11th March, 1814 ; brevet First Lieut. for gallant conduct in sortie at Fort Erie, 17th September, 1814, and 1815 ; First Lieut., April, 1818. Died at New Orleans, July 26, 1823. Graduated from Harvard College, August, 1811.”

Horace C. Story was aide to General Swift, senior of General Scott. For a short time aide to General Miller.

Mr. G. Gray met in the cars some time ago Gen'l Swift. He spoke of Horace with great affection and admiration, and said if he had lived he would have made one of the most distinguished officers in the army. He was considered one of the best officers and superior in the Corps of Engineers. Mr. Gray said when Horace left him he gave him a sword cane to keep until he saw him again, and said, "When I take my degree at Harvard College I will appear in whatever profession or business I am then pursuing, even if it is a blacksmith's apron." When he took his degree he wore the full uniform as Aide to General Swift.

Before he went to West Point he read law in the office of Mr. Cummings, afterwards Judge, and Judge Pitman of Rhode Island for a short time, their offices being at that time together.

35. FRANKLIN HOWARD, son of Dr. Elisha, born in Marblehead, March 6, 1795 ; died in Boston, Feb. 13, 1871. Married, Dec. 2d, 1822, Elizabeth Gorham, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Brooks) Gray of Medford, late of Salem, born March 4th, 1809 ; died in Boston, Feb. 10th, 1885.

Children :—

85. HORACE CULLEN, b. Sept. 1, 1823 ; d. Mar. 25, 1847.

86. FRANKLIN HOWARD, b. Feb. 12, 1825, Salem ; d. Boston, June 27, 1900 ; resided in Boston ; m., Dec. 7, 1854, Adeline, daughter of Eli and Mary (Pratt) Wainwright, of New York, b. New York, Nov. 18, 1832 ; d. Stockbridge, Mass., Sept. 27, 1899. Two children :—(1) Elizabeth Gray, b. Oct. 16, 1855 ; m. Edward Gray. (2) Marion Wainwright, b. Jan. 30, 1858 ; m. Marie Louise Hunt, June 22, 1887 ; he died Aug. 22, 1907, without issue.

40. WILLIAM, son of William, born in Ipswich, July 27, 1782 ; died in Brighton, Mass., Dec. 18, 1812. He was a tobacconist. Lived in Brighton, but transacted his business in Boston. Married, Dec. 7, 1803, Anne Randall of Boston, born Aug., 1786 ; died in Cambridgeport, March 21, 1839.

Children :—

87. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 22, 1804 ; d. May 10 1837.

88. ROBERT RANDALL, b. Sept. 18, 1806; removed to Brooklyn, N. Y.; m., Nov. 5, 1829, Adelia Ann, dau. of Reuben Munson, of New York city. Ten children, b. in Brooklyn:—(1) Robert Hartley, b. Oct. 13, 1830; d. Jan. 16, 1832. (2) Reuben Munson, b. Aug. 14, 1832; d. Mar. 10, 1833. (3) Robert Randall, b. Apr. 17, 1834; m., Aug. 13, 1855, Martha Ann, dau. of Robert Knight of Brooklyn; one child, Robert Knight, b. Oct. 16, 1856. (4) Joseph Grafton, b. Mar. 18, 1836. (5) Adelia Ann Munson, b. Feb. 1, 1838; d. Aug. 6, 1839. (6) Wm. Norris, b. Jan. 28, 1840; d. Feb. 5, 1840. (7) Adeline Joanna, b. Dec. 21, 1841; d. Mar. 12, 1842. (8) Wm. Beale Lewis, b. Feb. 17, 1843. (9) Theodore Frelinghuysen, b. Aug. 30, 1845. (10) Charles Garrick Hanmer, b. Feb. 11, 1853.
89. JOANNA MATILDA, b. Aug. 26, 1808; d. Apr. 16, 1851; m., Nov. 9, 1842, Moses Ricker of Cambridgeport. One child:—(1) Ellen Adelia, b. Dec. 18, 1843.
90. JOSEPH GRAFTON, b. Mar. 15, 1811; d. Sept. 10, 1813.

YOUTHFUL RECOLLECTIONS OF SALEM.

WRITTEN BY BENJAMIN F. BROWNE IN 1869.

(Continued from Volume L, page 296.)

The next was the old house of Mr. Wm. Gray, who was then an aged man, and who kept a shop in one part of it. He had a son William, who was a painter, and another, John, who was many years master of one of our grammar schools and afterwards a police officer. Mr. Benjamin Webb, a connexion of Capt. Benjamin, built a house on this site some years ago. The next was a small and rather old house, in which lived a worthy old widow Bates, who was the grandmother of the late James R. Buffum. Then came Southwick's alley, leading from Essex to Forrester (Bath) street. It was three or four feet wide, and was a very convenient avenue from the Common and for the people north of it to Essex street. Next to the alley was the house of Mr. John Southwick, now owned by Mr. Thomas A. Covell. Mr. Southwick was an instructor and a very successful one. He had about eighty scholars, and he had the admirable tact of governing this large number of boys, with a very seldom resort to the cowhide; but when he did use it it was with no light hand. He was a Quaker, and went to the Quaker meetings on Thursday, and we had our half holidays on Thursday, instead of on Wednesday, as at other schools. I went to him twice, and at one time his school room was in the chamber of a building on Bath street, the lower room unfinished, but was afterwards converted into a dwelling house, subsequently owned and occupied by Capt. Samuel Benson. At the other time his school room was in the rear and nearly contiguous to his

house. He had from time to time a number of young seamen to learn navigation, and he was quite proficient in mathematics. He assisted me in learning what little French I once knew, but which has now gone to the receptacle of things lost on earth. He was at one time elected a Representative to the General Court, but I think he did not attend often, as I do not recollect any frequent interruptions of school on that account, but the sessions were not so long as they are now. On the whole, my recollections of Master Southwick are very pleasant.

We [Master Southwick's schoolboys] had constant feuds with Master Lang's scholars, which often culminated in fights, particularly in the winter season, when the Common was covered with snow. We and they would then erect forts of snow, which were fiercely attacked and vigorously defended. If some unlucky boy of either side was captured, he had to undergo the rough ceremony of having his face washed with bits of ice, a frozen snowball, or sometimes half a cracker. This was rather a cruel operation, but it was not confined to one side. My impression is that Master Lang's boys, being many of them Wapping boys, or, as we called them, "Johnny-cake-and-ashes-boys," being of rougher stamina, were the most frequent victors, but we had some good fighters.

Next were two houses so nearly alike that they seemed to be cast in the same mould. There was an open yard between them, the main door of one opening to the east, and of the other to the west. One was occupied by Elijah Haskell, who had lost an arm and was an officer in the customs. He had sons, William, Elijah, and Daniel C., and several daughters. The other house was occupied by two brothers, named Burrill, who were carpenters. They did not live there a few years after, and I knew William as living in Andrew street. In one of these houses (I believe Haskell's) lived a Mrs. Harrington. She was a Burrill, her first husband a Stocker. Her second, Capt. Elisha Harrington, from Weston, Mass., was cast away in a vessel he commanded, in 1800, near Savannah. He was drowned, but the crew were saved. She had a son, a bright, smart boy, who was a schoolmate of mine,

and who in early manhood went to Hartford, Conn., and whom I last heard of as living in Baltimore. Mrs. H. married again, and was the wife of Alden Burrill, a stable keeper and stage proprietor, living in Marlborough, now Federal street. Next were the barber's shop of Israel Ward and the shoemaker's shop of Jacob Manning, on part of the land covered by the Phillips schoolhouse. The shops of the barbers in those days were places of resort for persons to hear the news and the town gossip and to discuss the various topics of the day and the political affairs of the State and Nation. This shop of Ward's was much resorted to, as was Blanchard's up-town, on part of the now vacant land between Mrs. Orne's and Dr. Loring's. In the latter's shop was kept a journal of current events, a copy of which I have.

The fashion of wearing wigs had not gone out in those days, and in every barber's shop might be seen one or more wooden blocks, on which they were dressed during the week for "Sabba Day" use, most people having two. These were frizzled, curled, and heavily powdered. You could know an old man by his dress then,—his wig, his broad flapped coat, his long vest, with two pockets, extending over the tops of his thighs, his knee breeches, and long stockings and square-toed shoes, with large buckles,—you could not mistake him. But now, "mutton is often dressed lamb fashion;" false teeth, dyed hair, and youthful habiliments, seek to disguise the ravages of age. But I think the boys easily detected the attempted disguise. I was told by older persons that about the middle of the last century the ministers, young and old, wore these large wigs, and I heard that a young, weazen-faced minister, appeared on exchange with an older one, with a wig that nearly overshadowed his face, and stood up in the pulpit and gave out the hymn, in a shrill and childish voice, beginning thus:

"Like to an owl, an ivy bush,
Lord such an one am I."

The ludicrous effect was almost irresistible.

Jacob Manning, or Uncle Jake [in Essex street, be-

tween Newbury and Pleasant streets], was an infirm man, very lame, and an industrious and faithful workman. There were two bachelor brothers and three maiden sisters who lived together in the house nearly opposite, now occupied by Mrs. Joseph Hodges, 95 Essex street. One other sister had married John Hodges, and she was the only married member of the family. This couple were the parents of Captains Benjamin, Gamaliel and George Hodges, three of our most respectable and thrifty men and shipmasters. They were all of great stature and of large size. A friend of mine from the north of Ireland, who came to Salem previous to 1800, told me that when he landed at Union wharf among the first persons he saw were these three brothers, and he thought they were the veritable three sons of Anak, who were expelled from Hebron. Of the Mannings, Capt. Richard, or Squire Manning as he was called, had been a shipmaster, but was then acting justice of the peace, and took cognizance of all the petty offences of down town, and was also a money lender and note discounters. He had also been town treasurer, and had held other town offices. Uncle Jake stitched and pounded away at his shoes from morn to eve, and the sisters kept a shop in part of their house. Being economical in their habits, they accumulated a large fortune, and the gatherings of so many long lives, for they all lived to be aged, enriched two of the Hodgeses, their nephews.

(To be continued.)

THE PROBATE RECORDS OF ESSEX COUNTY,
MASSACHUSETTS.

(Continued from Vol. L, page 336.)

ESTATE OF WILLIAM PLASSE OF SALEM.

Inventory of estate of William Plasse, deceased, at the house of Thomas Weekes (also Wickes and Wikes), 15: 2: 1646 (perhaps date of death), brought in 20: 2: 1646: One fetherbedd, twoe fether bolsters, one great Bible, one psalme booke, one ould Chest, tooles that Richard Walters hath that he must give accompt of. "And whereas ffyve pownds was given to the sd Plasse by the Towne which I gathered up in Corne for him, I did thus Discharge it, viz.: Imprimis By so [much] unto my self for dyett & elce yt I had Laid out befor y^e Towne granted him 5li. y^e some of 2li. & out of the 3li. Left I pd fo^r 1 pr shoes, 6s.; cloth to make him a Capp, 3s. 6d.; a pair of stockings, 2s. 4d.; for steele Iron & Cole, 4s.; total, 2li. 15s. 10d.; spent in dyett, 2li. 4s. 2d.; total, 5li." In hands of Richard Walters: One chere & stoole, one anvile, 2 vices, one smale beakhorne, 2 hamers, one smale and one great; one old pair of Bellows, 18 files, 1 pr. vice Tongs, 1 pr. snuffers with a bras chayne & 3 kegs, 2 storne plates, 2 pr. & 1-2 of forging tongs, 2 match Locks, 2 stock nail tooles, 2 brok Iron bolsters & a drill boxe, 7 forging hott punches, 2 Iron wrenches, 1 brass Lampe, 1 litle hack-hamer, 2 pan bores & galloes, 25 smale Could punches, 1 burnishyng steele & a harth staff, 3 hartopps prt. brok, 1 old pr. mittins, 1 turne vice, 5 fil hafts & a flatt bord, 10li.; 8 oz. of old bushell Iron, 1li., 8 oz. of Lead, one wrench for breech pl. Charges of Thomas Weekes for William Plass in his sickness: For Veale & Fowle, 5s. 2d.; sugar, 4s. 9d.; Bread, 1s. 2d.; beare, 1s. 7d.; more for egges, 6d.; spices, 6d.; 2 weekes board before he fell sick, 9s.; for a debt that I am ingaged to Goodman Rumball before he fell sick, 3s. 6d.; coffin, 6s.; bread and beare att his buryinge, 5s.; for Goodwife Ager, 1s.; for the Grave makinge, 1s.; for wood &

aleven dayes tendance as you maye thinke meete, 2li. 10s. 2d.; more the towne is willing to allowe him for buriall & atendance of him, 9s. 10d.; total, 3li. *Salem Quarterly Court Files, vol. I, leaf 45.*

ESTATE OF WILLIAM GOOG OF LYNN.

Inventory of William Goog brought in 30: 4: 1646, and his widow Ann Goog (also Gouge) appointed administratrix. Court gave her the goods for the bringing up of her three small children. *Salem Quarterly Court Records, vol. 2, page 197.*

Inventory taken 28: 8: 1645, by Nathaniell Handforth, Francis Lightfoote and Frances Ingols: His purse and apparill, 1li. 4s.; 1 house & lott & 2 ackers of medow and one ten acker lott, 8li.; 4 hoges, 2li. 10s.; 5 bushels of wheate 1li.; ten bushels of indian Coren, 1li. 10s.; the beddinge, 1l. 18s. 8d.; Flax in the bun[dle], 14s.; one cheste & a chaier 13s. 4d.; 3 wheles, 7s. 6d.; one handsaw & one wharte saw, 5s.; one sword & a belte, 5s.; one muskett & bandeleares, 1li.; one warming pan, 3s.; one payer of bellis, 1s.; one Friinge pan, 4s.; one gridiron & recke hookes, 3s. 6d.; one peice of steele, 8d.; soumeould Ieren, 2s.; tooould howes, 2s.; one reappinge hooke & a sith, 4s.; gunpouder, 2s. 6d.; hay, 10s.; a pece of wolen Cloth, 5s.; a pece of lininge Cloth, 14s.; aleven pott hookes, 7s.; one scellitt & posnitt, 3s. 6d.; earthen pott, 1s. 8d.; 6 spoones, 1s.; 3 wood trayes & 3 wood boules & 3 wood dishes, 1s. 9d.; one runlitt, 1s.; paieles & tube, 3s.; 2 bages, 2s.; oneould chaier & stoole & trunke, 2s. 6d.; one old axe & other small thinges, 2s. 6d.; one Cow, 4li. 10s. Debts to be paid out of this, 4li. 9s. 7d.; total, 28li. 11s. 7d. *Salem Quarterly Court Files, vol. I, leaf 49.*

ESTATE OF JOHN THORNE OF SALEM.

"Salem the 27 of July: 1646: wee whouse names are heare vnderwritten being present with John Thorne in the time of his Sicknes and at that time when the sayd John was in his perfect memory doe testifie that wee heard him say thease woards vinsit that hee did giue unto Ann: Pallgraeue all his Estate of mony. goods. aparell. & debtt out of which sayd aparell it was the will of the sayd John that John Jackson Junio^r: should haue his best Hatt and further moure it was his will that James Thomas should haue som-

thinge out of his Estate if the said Ann Paulgraue so pleaseth."

Witness: Elisabeth H Harwod, Margaret V Jackson,
 her mark her mark
 Elisabeth E Esticke.

Sworn to 4 : 6 : 1646, by the witnesses.

Inventory taken Aug. 1, 1646, by Jefforie Massey, George Emery and John Harbert, and sworn to before Jo. Endecott : 20li. of Indico at 3s. 6d. per li., 3li. 10s. ; 1 Roule of Tobacco, containing 73li., at 4d. per li., 1li. 4s. 4d. ; 1 Roule of tobacco containing 79li. at 4d. per li., 1li. 6s. 4d. ; 8li. of tobacco in a Runlet at 4d. per li., 2s. 8d. ; 1 Greate Coate, 1li. ; 1 Cloth Shute, 12s. ; 1 Stufe Shute, 1li. 2s. ; 1 Cloth Shute, 1li. ; 2 Hatts, 12s. ; 2 shurts, 3 bands, 2 HandCarshers, 10s. ; 1 pr. of mille stockings, 4s. ; 1 pare of yarne Stockings, 2s. ; 2 pare of Shues, 5s. ; 1 wast coate, 1s. 6d. ; Carpenters toooules, 16s. ; in monny, 3li. 17s. 6d. ; 1 Sea bed and pillo, 7s. 6d. ; 1 bible and 1 Cap, 4s. ; 1 Musket, Bandileas, soard & rest, 1li. 6s. ; one aker and 3 quarters of Land, 1li. ; debts owing, 8li. 3s. 4d. ; total, 27li. 16s. 2d.

Salem Quarterly Court Files, vol. 1, leaf 53.

ESTATE OF RICHARD BARTHOLOMEW OF SALEM.

Will of Richard Bartholomew, in the form of a letter, and addressed "To my Louinge Brother Henry Bartholomew" :—

"Boston the 6th : 11^{mo} : 45

Brother Henry heare in Closed is anotte of whatt estatte I have shippt wth mee & whatt is here oweinge to mee : wth whatt estatte I have shippt wth mee & whatt is here oweinge to mee : wth what I owe in England w^{ch} is all I owe in the world as I know off : these things only the bills of ex^c I have Consigned to m^r Edward Shrimpton in London hee is y^e brassiers bro at Boston : to him I haue wrighte y^t in Case god should not bringe mee to London y^t hee would vs these goods [to] pay my debts & returne y^e Remaynder to you : I should have bine glad to have seene you before I went, butt if god should not returne mee againe but take me away by death : my desier is if the returns of these goods Come to yo^r hand : that they may be thus disposed of: viz To yo^r two children 40^{li} apeece to my bro willms 3 Children 20^{li} apeece to my mother if liveinge 10^{li} to my m^r Gearringe beinge very poore : 10^{li} & the remaynder of my estatte bee it whatt will more or lesse all that is mine I dessier may be equally devided be-

tween or bro Thomas : Abraham & Sister Sara, only what Jacob Barney owes to mee I giue it to him, butt for any other debts house ground &c deuide as before, this is my desier & that I would haue done if god shall please to take mee away: I desier to Cast my self only uppo him & to rest myself only in the armes of his mercy in Christ Jesus intreatinge of him to stay my soule there in the worst howers even in death itself, vnto him I leaue you with yo^rs to gather wth myself & all his and rest: yo^r faythfull and Lovinge Brother:

Richard Bartholmew."

Proved 4 : 6 : 1646.

Inventory taken 27 : 5 : 1646, by William Hathorne and Jefferie Massey: Parsell linen cloth, 50li. 12s. 11d.; parsell wollon cloth and stockins, 30li. 9s. 6d.; parsell of hatts, 10li. 12s.; parsell of boddiss, 3li. 17s. 9d.; parsell of shott, 3li. 12s. 7d.; lead, 9li. 9s. 10d.; parsell of stufes and yearne, 30li. 5s.; parsell of heaire bottoms, 3li. 4s.; 4 chests of glass, 7li.; 8 ferkins of sope, 4li. 8s.; advance upon these goods, the executor bearing the charge, 22li. 10s.; 100 bushels of malt, 14li. 16s.; 2 trunkes, 6s.; 3 ould sheetes with some ould linen and other smale thinges in the ould trunke, 1li. 3s. 4d.; an old flockbedd, 10s.; 2 feather pillowes, 10s.; 2 old blanketts, 2s. 6d.; one old hatchett, 1s.; a paire of bootes and a paire of shooes, 14s.; a house and one acre and halfe of lande, 5li.; ten acre lott, 6li.; a Carbine, 18s.; brass ketle and scillett, 9s.; a fire shouell and pott hangers, 3s.; a howe, a frow, 4 wedges, a hammer and shoe horne, 5s.; total, 206li. 19s. 5d. Debts owing to him, 79li. 1s. 9d. Total, 286li. 9s. 1d.

Salem Quarterly Court Files, vol. 1, leaf 54.

ESTATE OF JOHN WEBSTER OF IPSWICH.

Inventory of John Webster's lands and goods sworn to 29 : 7 : 1646, by his widow, Mary Webster, who is appointed administratrix. *Ipswich Quarterly Court Records, vol. 2, leaf 5.*

Petition of Mary, widow of John Webster, that her eldest son, John, should have the land called the farm, of about 32 acres, which lyeth between Mr. Rogers oxepasture and Thom. Bishop's farm, when he is twenty-one years, he to pay Nathan, the youngest child, 5li. at fourteen years, or if he refuse, then the 1-4 part of that land in kind or worth; that Mary, Stephen and Hannah may have the island bought of the widow Androws, in equal portions, when they shall be twenty-one;

that Elisabeth, Abigail and Israell have 20 nobles each, when twenty-one; the dwelling house and 6 acres of land tied to make it good. The Court, Nov. 4, 1646, granted that the estate be ordered as the widow desired and appointed her administratrix, to give bond for security in such sum as the next Ipswich court shall approve and receive of her the inventory amounting to 147li. 5s. *Mass. Bay Colony Records*, vol. 2, page 184.

John Emery of Newbury married Mary, widow of John Webster, late of Ipswich, and she had power from the Court to administer and dispose of his goods to his children. Some of the children now grown, almost ready to receive their portions, John Emery petitions for liberty to sell the Island which is devided to three of the children, and also the house and 6 acres of land which was bound to make good the 20li. to the other three, and upon grant of this, binds himself to pay the children the full price he shall sell it at, and to the other three children, who are to have 20 nobles, to make good to them the 8li. apiece and to pay the daughters their portions at eighteen and the sons at twenty-one years. *Mass. Archives*, vol. 15B, page 147.

The above petition was granted Oct. 14, 1651. *Mass. Bay Colony Records*, vol. 3, page 254.

ESTATE OF THOMAS CROMWELL OF NEWBURY.

Will of Thomas Croomwell brought in 29:7:1646 to be proved, Gyles Croomwell objecting to it, court ordered Mr. John Lowell and Mr. Edward Woodman to take an inventory of the estate. *Ipswich Quarterly Court Records*, vol. 2, leaf 6.

The court held 6:5:1647, addressed Mr. Woodman, saying that the Ipswich court ordered Mr. John Loule and himself to take into custody the goods of Thomas Cromlom of Newbury, deceased, that were in the hands of Samuel Scullard, deceased. Not having done so, they are now ordered to answer next court, and this order to be published next lecture day. *Salem Quarterly Court Records*, vol. 2, page 217.

ESTATE OF JOSEPH MORSE OF IPSWICH.

"The foure & twentieth day of the second month Anno Dm 1646 I Joseph Morse of Ipswich in New Engl: Planter doe make & ordayne this my last will & Testament revoking

all other form wills by me made: Item I give vnto Dorothy my loving wife my howse & lott & out howses bought of Thomas Dorman. alsoe || my howse || & lott of about six acres bought of the widdow Perkins, one Cow, and alsoe the wholl bed & bedding that I lye vpon standing in the hall. Item I give vnto my sonne Joseph Morse my best cloake Item I give to my daughter Hannah my great bible which I vse. Item I give to my wife Docter Prestons works and m^r Dykes besides her owne bibles the one greater and the other smaller & one felling axe & one broad howe. Item I give vnto my sonne John Morse my other howse & out howsing with the lott containing about two acres, and alsoe to John my sonne a lott of six acres butting vpon an end of the fore named lott of two acres toward *toward* the North west and to my sonne John my lott of ten acres neare Egipt River & to John one yearling heiffer. Item I give vnto John Morse all my apparrell vngiven & one yard of musk coloured broad cloth Item I give to John Morse the ||wholl|| bed and all the bedding he lyeth on standing in the parlour and one paire of sheets & a pillow beere Item I give all my Tooles vngiven to my sonne John Morse. Item I give to my sonne John my barne with the ground thereto belonging bought of ffrancis Jordan. Item I give to my sonne John all my marsh containyng about five acres onely allowing vnto my wife the one halfe of the grasse growing vpon it from yeare to yeare during her life My will is alsoe that John shall have halfe of the grasse from yeare to yeare that may be mowen vpon the lott given to my wife onely pviding that this shall not hinder her either from felling or breaking it vp Alsoe my will is likewise that the Cropp that shall arise of all my ground planted or sowen this year shalbe equally divided betweene my wife & my sonne John the charges of the same equally borne by them Item I give to my wife the two first payments for keeping the herd Item I give to my sonne John the last pay for the herd keeping I appoint Dorothy my wife to be sole executrix to this my last will And in witnesse that this is my deed I have herevnto set my hand & seale in the p^rsence of these witnesses here vnder written."

Joseph Morse

Witness: Roger Lanckton, william (his mark) Gudderson, James Chute.

Proved 29 : 7 : 1646. *Ipswich Deeds, vol. 1, leaf 18.*

Inventory taken 28 : 7 : 1646, by Robert Lord and Thomas Dorman : a howse, 22li. ; in the hall : one table and a short

forme, 4 chaires, 6s.; 5 bibles & some other bookes, 2li.; 2 kettles, one brasse pot, 1li.; 2 iron potts, 10s.; 2 little posnetts, 3s.; 9 peeces of pewter, 1li.; one skim[mer], one chafing dish, 2s. 6d.; old frying pane & 1 gridiron, 5s.; one chirne, one barrell & keeler, 6s.; one powdering tubb, 2 barrells & earthen pans, 10s.; in the chamb.: 20 bushell of Indian corne, 2li. 10s.; 2 bushells mault, 8s.; halfe bushell of hemp seed, 2s.; 6 small cheeses, 2s.; 20li. butter, 10s.; hempe drest & undrest, 10s.; an old bedstead, a flock bed, coverlett & blanketts, 2li. 10s.; in the little roome: one bedstead, a fetherbed, a rugg, one coverlett & 3 blanketts, 6li.; a warming pan, 4s.; 7 paire of sheets, 3li.; 7 pillow beers, 2 short table clothes, 2 table napkins, 1li.; 2 chests & one old trunke, 1li.; one small table & 3 chaiers, 12s.; 4 Cushens, 6s.; one yard brodcloth, 10s.; his wearing apparel, 4li.; one sowe & two piggs, 1li. 13s. 4d.; one Cowe & a heiffer, 6li. 10s.; 4 load of haye, 2li.; about 6 bushells of wheat not thresht, 18s.; a howse & ground bought of widow Perkins, 9li.; one other old howse & 8 acres of ground & a barne, 8li. 10s.; 10 acre of upland & 5 of marsh, 10li.; his axes & tooles, 2li.; a muskett, bandaleers & rest, 1li. 4s.; total, 83li. 1s. 10d. *Ipswich Deeds, vol. 1, leaf 19.*

ESTATE OF FRANCIS LIGHTFOOT OF LYNN.

"Dat: Linn Decemb: 10: 1646 The last will & testimone off ffrancis Lightfoote in pfect memory though weake in bodye. I Doe bequeathe vnto my Brother John Lightfoote, off London, in case hee bee Livinge, or his children Lawffullye begotten off his bodye, y^e sum off one ponde when ever it shall bee Demanded, & I Desyre yt all good meanes maye be vsed to giue them Know Lidge off it. 2lye: I Bequeath to my sister Isebell Lightffoote Liuing in Linck-hornshire in ffrestone neare ouLde Bostone, one ponde, & Doe Desyer shee maye haue notis off it, as soone as conveniently maye bee. 3lye: I Bequeath to mye Brother Pell, one ponde. 4lye: I Bequeath to Samuell Cocket ffine shillings. 5lye: I Bequeath to Hannah Pell: ffine shillings. 6lye: I Bequeath to Darytye whiting, one Lambe. 7lye: I Bequeath to ELisabeth whiting, one Lambe. 8lye: I Bequeath to Samuell Cobit, one Lambe. My will is to make my wife Executo^r off all my Lands, & goods vndesposed off I Owe to James Axe ffor tending mye sheepe y^e Sumer tyme: with y^e month Octob, & one weeke: in November, onelye in pte off payment I haue payed vnto him nineteen groats: &

eLeven pence, I owe him alsoe ffor y^e winter Beffore Ite : To Mr George Burrell, 00—09—06. Ite : To Goodm : Mansfeilde when hee hath Careyed three Loades off wood more ffor mee 00—10—00. Ite : To Allinn Bread I owe : 0—05—2. Dew to mee ffrom Samuell Bennit 0—19—4 Ite : ffrom Hugh Alley 0—2—, one peck off indian corne. Ite : ffrom Edward Iresonn 0—3—0. It : ffrom John witt Dew to mee in p^rsent monye —0—4—0."

francis lightfoote.

Witness : Nathaniel Handforth, Francis Borrell, Andrew Mansfeild.

"I Likewise Doe Depute my Brother Handforth and my Brother Pell as overseers.

Andrew Mansfeild."

Proved Dec. 29, 1646, by Nathaniell Handforth and Francis Borrell.

The Court confirmed Anne Lightfoot to be executrix of her deceased husband's will.

Salem Quarterly Court Files, vol. 1, leaf 57.

Inventory taken 21 : 10 : 1646, by Edward Burcham, Francis (his mark) Ingalles and Wm. (his mark) Tilton : His purse and apparell, 2li. 12s. ; his house & 2 ackers of ground it stands on, with 3 ackers of medow, 6li. 13s. 4d. ; too kowes with Calfe, 9li. ; two yearlinge steares, 3li. 13s. 4d. ; to this yeare Calves, 2li. ; 5 Sheepe, 5li. 5s. ; 2 Iorn potes and kettell, one war[m]ingpan, 1li. 1s. ; one kettell & a littell pan, 5s. ; pewter prised at 18s. ; one spitt & a smoothinge Ieron, 2s. ; one hogesheade, 2 tubes, 7s. 6d. ; one lanthoren, 1s. 4d. ; one tube & one ould Chiste, 3s. 6d. ; one Ioyne box & a littell trunke, 5s. ; one Joynt Chiste & a Chayer, 14s. ; one trundell bed & a Foot path, 3s. 4d. ; one payell & 4 trayes, 4s. ; 2 barrells, 2s. ; one axe, 2 howes & one spaide, 5s. 6d. ; one wascote, 4s. ; too hoges, 3li. ; in butter & Eages, 12s. ; one Chane, 2s. 6d. ; in earthern ware, 5s. 4d. ; one hand saw, one trauell, one pr. of tonges & frying pan, & a broylinge Ieren, 6s. 4d. ; in Corn, English & indian, 2li. 10s. ; flax in the bund[le], 10s. ; in bever, 5s. ; a weuers loame & furniture belonging to it, 1li. 13s. ; 3 ould sithes & 2 Ieren wedges & a Ringe, 4s. ; linse yarn & Cotten yarn & tow, 12s. ; flax seed & a bage & flax & yarn, 6s. 4d. ; hay, 2li. ; one littell gune, 8s. ; one bed & furniture, 3li. ; one box & one Chayer, 2s. ; linse, 1li. 2s. 6d. ; one payer of stockings, 3s. 4d. ; total, 51li. 2d. Debts due to estate, 1li. 8s. 4d. Money owing wife, 1li. *Salem Quarterly Court Files, vol. 1, leaf 58.*

ESTATE OF MARY HERSOME OF WENHAM.

Inventory of estate of widow Mary Hersome of Wenham, deceased, taken 2: 7: 1646, by Esdras Reade, John Fairefilde, William Fiske and George Norton, presented 29: 10: 1646: A house and three Acres of ground Joyning to it, Two Acres and halfe of it broken up or theree abouts, 4li. 5s.; Halfe of the Corne growinge upon that two Acres an halfe, with the other fruits, 2li. 10s.; Ten Acres of upland more with two Acres of middow lyinge Remotte, 1li. 5s.; a Cowe, 4li.; A Swine, 18s.; Three sheets & a halfe, 15s.; one Bedsack, with two Boulsters, one Pillow, 10s.; one old Coverlett and one Old Blankett, 6s. 8d.; two shifts, two Aporns, a litle box with other small lininge, 1li. 2s.; three Peticots, 16s.; three old doublits, with one old shortt Cote, 5s.; 2 wheles & a reele, 6s.; a Brass Candlestick, 1s. 4d.; payre of Cards, 1s.; a parsell of tow, 2s.; two hatts, 6s.; fower Bushels of Endian corne, 10s. 8d.; three pecks of wheat, 2s. 9d.; three Baggs, 2s. 6d.; one peuter Plater, two spones, 2s.; an old Brass Pott and a skillett, 5s.; two bibles and two small books with an Inkhorn, 10s.; one fryinge pan, 3s.; one old Chest with a hammer with other old Iron, 2s. 6d.; a matcuke and two old Howes, 3s.; a Muskitt and a barrel of a litle burden peece, 16s.; three pots with butter and one Earthing Pott, 11s.; two trayes, two Panns with a litle suit, 1s. 8d.; two payre of shoos and Stockings, 5s. 4d.; one Rundlitt, 10d.; a parsell of small Cheeses, 1s. 8d.; one Bundell of lynning yarne, 5s.; ladder, a forme, a Cooke & hine & a payre of bodyes, 4s. 6d. *Salem Quarterly Court Files, vol. 1, leaf 63.*

ESTATE OF EMME MASON OF SALEM.

Inventory of estate of widow Emme Mazon. deceased, 26: 3: 1646, taken by Georg Corwin and Walter Price. Sworn in court, 30: 10: 1646: All the lynning smalle & great, 2li.; 1 boulster & 1 pillow, 13s. 8d.; 1 fether bed, 3li. 5d.; 1 bedstedd matt, and Cord, 7s.; 1 Red Rugg, 8s. & blanket, 4s. 6d., 12s. 6d.; 1 blankett, 13s.; 3 ould Curtens, 18d., 14s. 6d.; 1 settle, 4s. 6d.; a Chest, 5s., 1 box, 18d., 11s.; a table boord, 4s., 2 payles, 2s. 4d., 6s. 4d.; one trunk, 8d., a linsy woolsy sutte, 10s., 10s. 8d.; one carsy wascott, 12s., one pettycott, 12s., 1li. 4s.; one sarfe, 16s.; 2 ould wascots, 18d., 7s. 6d.; 1 ould bodes, 8d., 1 stuff wascott, 2s. 6d., 3s. 2d.; a Carsy whood, 2s. 6d., a hatt, 11s., 13s. 6d.; in pewter, 9s. 7d., more

in pewter, 4s., 13s. 7d.; one brass cansteeke, 4s., a pestle & mortar, 3s., 7s.; one ould warming pann, 3s. 6d., 1 hatchell, 2s. 6d., 6s.; 1 ould chafing dish, 10d., ladle, 6d., 1s. 4d.; a sift, 15d., one skimer, 6d., 1s. 9d.; one hake, 3s. 6d.; tongs, 4d.; grd. iron, 18d., 5s. 4d.; one baking Iron, 2s. 6d., one brass kytte, 16s., 18s. 6d.; one Iron kytte, 10s. 10d., an Iron pott, 2s., 12s. 10d.; one brass skillett, 4s. 6d., another skillett, 8d., 5s. 2d.; one Iron Dogg., 2s., 9 books, 13s., 15s.; 2 books, 4s., one byble, 9s., 13s.; one salme booke, 16d., & a sermon booke, 6d., 1s. 10d.; one lining wheele, —; one Cotten wheele, 2s., a halfe pek, 6d., 2s. 6d.; 6 boules, 2s., and 2 payles, 14d., 3s. 2d.; 2 trayes, 6d., 3 platters, 2 wooden dishes, 16d., 1s. 10d.; one erthen pann, 6d., 1 pot, 4d., a brush, 8d., 1s. 6d.; in yaron, 16s. 8d., 16s. 8d.; 2 cushings, 16d., 1s. 4d.; one house and an Acre of ground, 2li. 10s.; one smalle kow, 3li. 15s.; in new fensing stuff, 12s.; total, 25li. 16s. Court disposed of these goods according to law, to the elder brother a double portion and the remainder to be equally divided among the rest of the children. *Salem Quarterly Court Files, vol. 1, leaf 59.*

ESTATE OF EDWARD CANDALL OF SALEM.

Inventory of goods of Edward Candall, deceased Nov. 15, 1646, taken by John Bourne, William Ager and Peter Palfrey: 19 Bushell of Indian Corne which I bought of him before his Departure at 2s. per bushel, 1li. 18s.; his close being prised at 13s.; total, 2li. 11s. Payd to severall men for him before & after his Departure: to Mr. Price for Shugr for him, 2s. 4d.; Mr. Feald & Phillip Cromwell, 6s. 6d.; William Willemore, 7s. 6d.; Henry True, 3s.; myself for Logein and Diet, 1li. 8s. 2d.; Buriall and Coffing, 13s. 6d.; total, 3li. 1s. Due to Mr. Emry for him, 3s.; due to me for him, 10s. *Salem Quarterly Court Files, vol. 1, leaf 60.*

ESTATE OF MICHAEL SALLOWES OF SALEM.

“The last will and testam^t of michall Sallowes of Salem bearing date the 14th day of the nienth month Anno: 1646 I michall Sallowes sicke in bodie but in pfect memorie do make this my last will and testam^t in manner and form following viz. my debts paid and my funerall expences discharged doe out of those goods w^{ch} god hath gyuen vnto [me?] dispose of them after this manner fist I gyue vnto micha Sallowes my youngest sonne the sume of eight pounds for & towards the education of the said micha and doe de-

syre that Georg Emerie John Jacksonne and Jefferie Massey will dispose of the said micha and of the some afforsaid for the welfarr of the aforesaid micha Sallowes. Itm I gyue and bequeath vnto Martha Sallowes my daughter the some of six pounds twoo pillow beeres a mortar & a Jug pott wth my ernest desyer that the said John Jacksonne shall bring vp the said martha and improue the said six pounds for my said daughters best advantage. Itm for the remainder of my estate my will is it be equallie divided amongst the rest of my Children viz. Thomas Sallowes, Robert Sallowes & John Sallowes & Samuell Sallowes my sonnes and to Edward wilson my sonne in law, by equall porcons And for the better pformance of this my will & testam^t I doe apoint for my executo^r Edward wilson my said sonne in law & Robt Sallowes my sonne & for ouerseers of this my will I doe desyre the aboue said Georg Emerie John Jackson & Jefferie massey in witnes whereof I haue herevnto put my hand the day & yeare aboue written."

his mark

his mark

michaell ^o Sallowes

Witness: Georg ^o Williams, John Tucker, Jefferie massey, Georg Emery.

Proved 31: 10: 1646, by Georg Emery, Jeffery Massie, Jno. Tucker. *Salem Quarterly Court Files, vol. 1, leaf 61.*

The executors declined to serve, and Jeffery Massey, John Jackson and George Emerie were appointed in their place. 28: 10: 1647, Mr. George Emorie and Jefferie Massie were discharged upon request, and their account, under the hands of Capt. Hathorne and Mr. Curwin, approved by the court. John Jackson, the other executor, was continued, two of the children being with him. *Salem Quarterly Court Records vol. 2, page 225.*

ESTATE OF GEORGE POLLARD OF MARBLEHEAD.

"3 month 13^{day} 1646. I George Pollard of Marblehead weake in body yet in perfect memory doe make this my last will & testament first I bequeath my soule to God y^t gaue it & my body to be interred according to ye discretion of my frends and for my temporal estate I dispose of it as followeth Imprimis I giue to Goodman Tiler of linne the summe of tenne pounds Also to John Hart y^o younger the summe of fve pounds & to Christopher Nicolson the sonne of Edmund Nicolson, the summe of fve pounds, lastly to see this my will performed I doe appoint Wm Walton of Marblehead my executor to see my debts payd the

remainder of my whole estate I give vnto y^e sayd executor & also I doe intreat m^r Maurick & William Charles to be assisting & helpfull to my sayd executor for ye recovering of my debts In witnes heerof I haue heervnto set my hand ye day & yeere aboue written."

his mark

George ♂ Pollard

his mark

his mark

Witness: Moses Mavericke, John I Hart, william W Charles.

Proved 31 : 10 : 1646, by Moses Maverik. *Salem Quarterly Court Files, vol. 1, leaf 64.*

Inventory, all credits: Due from Willm. Walton, Moses Maurick, John Deureux, Wm. Charles, David Carwithin, Nicholas Merit, Ephm. Keene, Ralph Parker, George Vicary, John Coit, Abraham Whitehear, George Chin, Richard Norman, Richard Curtis, Edmund Nicholson, John Peach, sr., John Peach, jr., John Bartol, Thomas Pitman, John Hart, Samuel Gatchel, John Gatchel, Thomas Sams, Arthur Sandin, John Legg, Mary Hill, Nicolas Lisson, John Lyon, Wm. Chichester, John Northy, Richard Cooke, Samuel Delabar; total, 60li. 4s. 3d. Due to John Deureux for diet for two years and a quarter, 17li. 12s.; and to John Bartol for his boy, 6li. *Salem Quarterly Court Files, vol. 1, leaf 65.*

ESTATE OF JOHN SATCHWELL OF IPSWICH.

"february iith 1646. The last will & Testament of me John Satchwell of Ipswich though weake in body yet in pfect sence & memory doe comend my soule to god who gave it & my body to the dust whence it was at first till the resurrecon which I doe expect. And for my estate I give to my sonne Richard all my howses and land wth their app^ten^ances except that pt of the 25 acre lott from the vper end of the plowd land & soe downward to the sea, & sixteene acres of pasture beyond muddy river pt of the ox pasture towards Rowley which pcells of land I give to Johan my wife during her naturall life and to her Issue if she have any and for want of such yssue then to returne to Richard my sonne his heires & Assignes: further it is hereby pvided & my will is that Johan my wife shall have the vse of my howses barne Cowhowse orchard halfe of my particular during her naturall life, or vntill she can conveniently pvid otherwise for her selfe. And my will is that if Richard shall not marry wth Rebecca Tuttle which is now intended then my wife shall have her being in the howse as is before mentioned during her life vnlesse she see good to dispose of her

selfe otherwise. But in case my sonne Richard should de-
 cease wthout issue lawfully begotten of his body then my
 will is that all that estate that is not given to his wife by
 ioyniture shall returne to Johan my wife if then living and
 if both dept this life without issue then my will is that such
 estate of land as remayne should be equally divided betweene
 my brother & sisters' children that are here in New England.
 I doe hereby give to my brother Theophilus Satchwell my
 best cloth sute & coate To my brother Curwin my stuff sute
 To my sister webster about seaven yards of stuff to make her
 a sute and alsoe a yonge heiffer thought to be wth calfe ffur-
 ther I doe hereby make my wife sole executrix & to receive
 what is due to me & alsoe to pay if I doe owe any thinge to
 any that is iustly due In wittnesse of this my last will &
 Testament I doe hereto sett my hand the daye & yeare first
 above written. Those words (of land as remaynes) were in-
 terlined before the subscripcon hereof."

John Satchwell.

Witness: Jonathan wade, James Howe.

Proved Mar. 30, 1647, by the witnesses.

Inventory taken by Jonathan Wade and Thomas Howlett:
 one dwelling howse & home stall, with barne, cowhowse,
 orchard yard wth the apprtnances, 100li.; several pcells of
 land, meadow & upland, 207li.; 6 oxen, 36li.; 5 cowes, 25li.;
 one yearling, 1li. 10s.; 3 calves, 1li. 10s.; one heiffer, 2li.
 15s.; corne, not threshed, 5li.; several pcells of corne, 10li.;
 sithes, 12s.; carts & wheeles & irons belonging to them, 4li.
 10s.; plowes & plow irons, 2li.; yoaks & chaines, 2li. 5s.;
 guns & swords, 5li. 12s.; a swarme of bees, 1li.; several bed
 steeds, 2li. 6s.; a sett of curtaines, 1li.; a fetherbed & bol-
 ster, 2li. 10s.; a Coverlit, 1li. 16s. 8d.; several blanketts, 1li.
 10s.; a fether bed & pillowes, 1li. 12s.; a Coverlit, 1li. 5s.;
 a Coverlit, 1li. 5s.; In stuff, 2li. 8s.; Two blanketts, 18s.; A
 fether bed & bolster, 1li. 9s.; Curtaines, valance & carpit,
 2li. 5s.; matts & cords, 15s.; sheets, pillowbeeres & several
 lynyen, 8li.; Cushens, 12s.; a Chest, 14s.; a Chest, 8s.; a
 case of bottles, 6s. 8d.; a Table, 10s.; several chaires, 8s.;
 a Table & stoole, 13s.; In brasse & iron potts, 8li.; pewter
 & brasse, 1li. 15s.; a frying pan, 7s.; In England upon band,
 18li.; swyne, 6li.; dunge, 2li.; powder, 8s.; fire shovell,
 tongs, spit, 6s.; silver spoones, 15s.; sawes, 10s.; 4 bibles,
 1li.; several bookes, 15s.; hatts, 1li.; Tramell & pott hooks,
 6s.; flax seed & flax, 1li. 4s.; ropes, 16s.; Tubbs, churne,
 barrell, 1li.; other caske, 7s.; a pistoll, 8s.; In debts, 5li.

Ipswich Deeds, vol. 1, leaf 22.

ESTATE OF MRS. CHAMBERLINE OF (IPSWICH?).

Mrs. Chamberline dying intestate, an inventory of her estate, amounting to 32li. 4s. 5d. was filed 30: 1: 1647. Ordered to be divided, two parts to the son and one part to the daughter. *Ipswich Quarterly Court Records, vol. 1, page 7.*

Mr. Whitingham and Joseph Medcalfe to be administrators. Marke Symonds and Edward Browne to help divide the goods. *Ipswich Quarterly Court Records, vol. 2, leaf 7.*

ESTATE OF MICHAEL CARTHRIK OF IPSWICH.

"I Michael Carthrick of Ipswich in New England Carpenter being weake in body but of good memory thanks be to the lord doe make & ordaine this my last will & Testament in mann & forme following first I comitt my body vnto the earth there to be interred decently according to the discretion of myne executrix and my soule into the hands of god that gave it and as for my outward estate as followeth Imprimis I leave my wholl estate of which I am now possessed in the hands of my wife to be improved by her for her owne & my childrens good vntill my sonne John shall accomplish the age of 21 years alsoe I give vnto my sonne John my howse wherein I now dwell with the barne out howses fences & howslott wth all thapp^rten^ances to them belonging and alsoe all other my lands & meadow of which I am now possessed to him & his heires for ever when he shall accomplish the age of one & Twenty yeares to be deliv^red vnto him in good condicon & repaire fitt for habitacon & vse alsoe my minde & will is That my two children John & Mildred shalbe brought vp by my wife vntill the tyme of the putting forth of my sonne or at his full age & vntill the tyme of marriage or full age of my daughter Alsoe my will is that my sonne John shalbe by my wife kept at schoole pvided there be a schoole in the Towne where she liveth vntill the age of 14 or 15 yeares yet foe as that at tymes his mother shall have power as the condicon of the family & her necesseties shall require to take him off to be helpfull to her in her businesse as the overseers & his mother shall see cause further my will is that my sonne John at the age of 14 or 15 yeares as the overseers shall thinke good shalbe put out to some trade and that his mother shall then furnish him with dubble apparrell & pay vnto the overseers six^{li} to be imployed for his best advantage either for his putting forth or otherwise according to the discretion of the overseers further I

giue vnto my daughter Mildred ten pounds to be paid vnto her out of the movable goods according to the appoyntm^t of the overseers when she shall have accomplished the full age of 21 yeares or at the day of her marriage she marrying with the consent of the overseers & her mother: further in case my wife shall marry whilst my children or either of them be vnder age my will is that my wife & her husband shall both stand bound to fulfill my will vnto my children according to the true intent thereof and that her husband shall agree with my overseers for the fulfilling of the same in defect whereof or of the due vsage of my children or either of them my overseers shall have power to dispose of them by removing of them or otherwise soe as they may see them supplied & educated according to the true intent of this my last will & Testam^t he or she paying according to the pporcion of the charge that shall soe arise about the children And further my will is that my wife shall not remove both or either of my children out of this Jurisdiccon without the consent of my overseers ffinely I doe make Sarah my loving wife sole executrix of this my last will & Testam^t desiring her to see all things therein to be pformed according to my Intent & meaning therein specified as alsoe I doe appoynt our reverend & faithfull Teacher m^r John Norton & Robert Payne oversers of this my last will & Testam^t and in case of the decease or departure of either or both of them I give either or both of them power to appoynt an other or others in his or their place or places In wittnesse to this my last will & Testam^t I have herevnto sett my hand & seale the 16th day of the eleventh month 1646."

Michael Carthrick.

Witness: Robert Lord, Edward Browne. *Ipswich Deeds*, vol. 1, leaf 30.

Proved 30: 1: 1647, by the witnesses. *Ipswich Quarterly Court Records*, vol. 1, page 7.

Inventory taken 25: 11: 1646, by Marke Symonds, Edward Browne and Robert Lord: one great cubberd, 1li.; an old little table & 3 chaires, 4s. 6d.; two wheeles, 6s.; one paire of tongs, one firepan, one andiron, 2 tramells, 1 spitt & one gridiron & one paire of bellows, 13s.; a fowling peece, one muskett, 2 swords, 2 paire of bandeleeres & 2li & halfe of powder, 3li. 3s.; 10 pewter dishes, 2 quart potts, one pint pott, one beaker, a little pewter cupp, one chamb. pott, 1li. 8s.; a pewter salt, a brasse candlestick, a brasse pann, a mortar & pestle, 12s. 6d.; a little kettle & two posnetts, 12s.;

a great bible, psalme booke & an other booke, 10s.; 3 gally dishes, an iron candlestick, 2 old lamps, 2s.; 3 iron potts, 1 iron kettle & two paire of pott hooks, 2li. 4s.; one powdering tubb, 2 keelers, a kneeding trough & other lumber, 1li. 3s.; one bushell of mault & 20 bushells of indian corne, 3li. 4s.; one flock bedd & bolster, 2 blanketts, matt & bedsteed, 1li. 15s.; hempseed, hopps & flax seed & leather, 8s.; 10li. of hempe undrest, 4s. 2d.; 12 li. of linen yarne, 1li.; two old hogsheads, 2s.; one bedsted in the parlor, 1li. 4s.; one fether bed waying 58 li. at 14d. & 3 pound of fethers, 3li. 10s.; one fetherbed and two boulsters weying 64li. at 12d., 3li. 4s.; one paire of blankets and two coverlets, 2li.; curtaines, valents and hangings, 2li.; 5 payer of sheettes, 1li. 15s.; 4 tablecloaths, 8s.; one cupboard cloth, 5s.; 1 short diaper table cloth, 6s. 8d., 11s. 8d.; two paire of pillow beeres, 9s.; 6 old napkins and one towell, 7s.; 3 shirts, 10s.; his weareing apparell, shooes, stockings & hatt, 4li. 10s.; a warmeing pan and a payer of tongs, 11s.; one chaire & 3 joyned stooles, 10s.; 2 chests & 3 boxes, 1li.; a hatchett, 12s.; a looking glasse & halfe houre glasse, 2s. 6d.; 2000 of nailes, 10s.; a lanthorne, 2 beere vessells & beerestall, 6s.; 200 of clapboards, 7s.; 3 pitchforks & 2 rakes, 4s.; one spade & shovell, 3s.; several tooles sold to Jo: Catcham, 17s.; one large handsaw, 6s., 7 axes, 22s., 1li. 8s.; one twibill, 5s., one long saw, 5s., one hand saw, 3s., 13s.; 5 augers, 3s. 4d., 4 augers, 6s., 9s. 4d.; 2 ham[mer]s & a holdfast & 16 planes, 1li. 1s.; 9 chissells, 7s., several small chissells, 3s., 10s.; a shave, a little square, a little sawe & a hatchett, 4s.; an auger & a frame sawe & hand saw, 4s. 4d.; a frow, a mattock & a square, 6s. 6d.; a beetle ring & 4 wedges, 5s.; Tooles laid by for willm Addams, 4s.; two cowes, 9li.; one steere, 2li., one calfe, 20s., 12li.; 5 piggs, 7li. 10s.; 12 acres of land, within the fence, 12li.; 26 acres of land, 4li.; a grindstone, winch & trough, 5s.; the howse, barne, yards, garden & the apprtences, 20li.; total, 99li. 2s. 6d. *Ipswich Deeds, vol. 1, leaf 31.*

Michaell Carthricke by his will gave his son John all his houses and land, and the said John dying after he was twenty years, Thomas Brigden, in right of Mildred, his wife, only sister of John, and by whom Brigden hath children, petitioned the court for due and just relief. May 28, 1659, ordered that Mildred, the only daughter of Michael Carthrick, and sister and heir to John, should have the estate given to her brother, and to pay the widow of Carthricke 10li. *Mass. Bay Colony Records, vol. 4, page 377.*

ESTATE OF MRS. ELIZABETH GOODALE OF NEWBURY.

Mr. Edward Rawson, Richard Kent and Henry Short of Newbury appointed 6 : 5 : 1647, administrators of the estate of Mrs. Goodale until the General Court takes further order. *Salem Quarterly Court Records, vol. 2, page 217.*

Petition of Abraham Toppan, in right of Susan, his wife, and Thomas Milward and Richard Lowle, overseers to the will of Elizabeth Lowle, and on her behalf, that as this court, on their petition in 1647, granted unto Abraham Toppan, in right of Susan, his wife, and to Elizabeth Loule, executrix to the estate of her husband, John Loule, power of administration to the estate of Elizabeth Goodale, their mother, amounting to 191li. in money and about 30li. in goods, and reserved liberty to John Goodall anytime within three years to make challenge thereunto, now the time being expired, and no record found of the court's grant, desire that it may be entered on the records. Ordered May 27, 1652, that the former grant be recorded. *Mass. Bay Colony Records, vol. 4, page 92.*

ESTATE OF WILLIAM CLARKE OF SALEM.

Cp. Wm. Hathorne, Mr. Georg Corwin and his widow Katherine Clerk, all of Salem, appointed 6 : 5 : 1647, administrators of estate of William Clerk, late of Salem, deceased. *Salem Quarterly Court Records, vol. 2, page 219.*

Inventory taken 25 : 4 : 1647, by William Hathorne and sworn to by Mrs. Katherin Clerk, 9 : 5 : 1647 : An eight pte of a barke in Robert Lemmon his hands, 10li. 10s. ; an eight pte of a barke in Mr. Gooses hand, 20li. ; twoo thirds of a shallop att marblehead in the hands of John Keagle, 7li. ; a house & land neere Mr. Johnsons & 200 acres of land neere Mr. Humfryes farme, 20li. ; a third of 9 acres of corne upon the ground, 3li. ; the houses & an acre of land neere Mr. Brownes, 28li. ; three Cowes, 13li. 10s. ; 12 small swine, 6li. ; pte of a bagg of Cotten, containing 1½ hundred weight, 6li. 15s. ; 40li. of ginger at 9d. per li., 1li. 10s. ; 500 waight of Tobacco in Mr. Peeters seller at 4d. per li., 8li. 6s. 8d. ; in Mr. Downing's seller, 1000li. of Tobacco at 4d. per li., 16li. 13s. 4d. ; one hogshead & pt. of 2 hogsheads of suger, being about 700li. waight, 26li. 5s. In the Hall : One long table & frame, 4 Joyynt stooles & a bench, 1li. 13s. ; 1 Court cubberd & old cloth, 14s. ; 3 red Leather chaires, 13s. 4d. ; 1 short forme, 2s. In the Parlor : 1 Table, 3 formes & a stoole,

14s. 6d.; 1 halfe headed bedstead, 7s.; 1 curtaine & vallance, 5s.; 1 feather bed & bolster, 2li.; 1 straw bed & flocke bolster, 7s.; 1 white blannett, 3s.; 1 pr. of sheetes, 7s.; 1 greene rugg, 14s.; 1 other bedstead & mat, 7s.; 1 Curtaine & valance, 2s.; 1 canvas flocke bed, 10s.; 1 Feather bolster, 14s.; 1 pr. of old sheetes, 4s.; 2 old blannetts, 4s.; 1 Red Rugg, 8s. In the great Chamber: In a Deske in silver, 4li. 11s. 3d.; in Wampon about 3li. worth, 3li.; his deske, 1li.; 3 Joynt stooles, 5s.; 3 Leather stooles, 5s.; 1 old Turkey carpet, 8s.; in the Closett in Endico, 5li.; trenchers & other small things, 14s. In the hall Chamber: 1 table & forme, 10s.; one old carpet, 3s.; one Joyned bedstead, 14d.; Carlines & vallances, 16s.; 1 feather bed, 3li.; 1 feather bolster, 15s.; four feather pillowes, 1li.; 1 matt, 2s. 6d., 1 Tapestry covering, 1li. 10s., 1li. 12s. 6d.; 1 Round Table, 7s.; 1 Cubberd cuishion, 2s.; 1 greate blacke Truncke with locke & key, 10s.; 1 great cuishion wrought with wosted with a chaire covering, 1li.; one sempiternum cubbord cloth with silke frence, 1li.; 2 Cubberd cuishions of dammaske & one needle worke one, 1li.; 1 phylaselle cloake lined with plush, 3li.; for 1li. of silke frence, 10s.; 3 say curtaines & a peece of vallance, 15s.; 3 red capps, 3s.; 6 silver spoones & 2 small peeces of plate, 3li.; one small Truncke, 6s.; one dussen of diaper napkins & a table cloth, 1li. 4s.; 1 dussen of lockrum napkins & a table cloth, 1li.; 1 dussen & $\frac{1}{2}$ of Holland napkins wrought & a table cloth, 1li. 14s.; a paire of holland sheetes wth seaming lace, 1li.; a dussen of towells, 2s.; 1 close stoole, 6s. In the Chamber over the kitchin: 1 great truncke, 2s.; 10 pr. of sheetes, 5li.; 2 dussen of flaxen napkins & 2 table cloths, 1li. 4s.; 3 dussen of old napkins, 10s.; 3 old Table clothes, 10s.; 1 great chest, 14s.; 1 Turkey Carpitt, 1li.; 1 old Carpitt, 8s.; 1 great truncke with some small things in the same, 12s.; 1 bedstead, 5s.; curtaines & vallance, 7s., 12s.; a feather bed and bolster, 4li.; a covering & a blannett, 8s.; a fire shovell, tongs & a pr. of andirons, 10s.; in a low bedstead, 1 feather bed & bolster, 2li.; a blannett Rugg & a curtaine, 6s.; a Cutlas & a leather belt, 14s. 4d.; 1 old quilt, 3s. 4d.; a warming pan, 4s. In the Garrett: 2 flocke beds & a bolster, 14s.; a quilt & a Rugg, 4s.; some old tubs & Lumber, 1li.; 3 bushells of indian corne, 8s.; 15 bushells of wheat at 8d. per li., 2li. 15s.; 35 bushells of mault at 4s. per bushell, 7li. In the kitchin: 20 pewter platters, 2li. 10s.; 2 great plates & 10 little ones, 12s.; 1 great pewter pott, 1 flagon, 1 pottle, 1 quart, 3 pints, 4 ale qrts., 1 pint, 6 beare cups, 4 wine cups, 4 Candlestickes,

5 Chamber potts, 2 pewter lamps, 1 tunnill, 6 sawcers & old pewter, 3li. 18s.; China dishes, 12s.; 1 great brasse Copper, 1 small Copper kittle, a great kettle, 1 brasse pan, 1 brasse pott, 1 little kettle, 6li. 19s.; Iron, 1 great pott, 3 hangers, 2 spitts, 1 treevett, a paire of tongs, 1 fire shovell, 1 peelee, 1 Jacke with some old Iron & tubs in the kitchin, 3li. 2s. 6d.; in the seller, hogsheads & old lumber, 1li.; a bible & Purchas Pilgrimage, 1li.; his wearing apparell, 6li.; owing to him per book, 310li. 13s. 5d., but what debts he oweth doth not to us appeare; total, 586li. 2s. 2d. *Salem Quarterly Court Files, vol. 1, leaf 81.*

Mrs. Katherine Clarke of Salem, widow, petitioned the General Court about the settlement of her husband's estate and it was referred to this court. Ordered 30: 10: 1647, that the widow have 150li. and the four younger children have 110li., 40li. to be allowed toward their education, and the remainder to be paid when of age or upon marriage. "The elder son to have a double pchon and his eldest son by his former wife to have 20li., the oth^r 10li. and shee that was married in his life time, 5li." *Salem Quarterly Court Records, vol. 2, page 226.*

ESTATE OF JOHN LOWELL OF NEWBURY.

Mr. Willia Gerish, Richard Lowle, Nicholas Noyse, John Saunders and Richard Knight appointed 6: 5: 1647, administrators of the estate of Mr. John Lowle, late of Newbury, deceased, until the General Court takes further order. *Salem Quarterly Court Records, vol. 2, page 217.*

"The Last will & Testament of John Lowle Late of Newberry deceased made this nine & twentieth of the fowrth mounth 1647

"That I John Lowle of Newberry beeing in Pfect vnderstanding knowing my ffrailty doe declare this to bee my last will & Testa[m]ent: stedfastly believeing that when I goe hence I shall rest in Glory through my Saviour the Lord Jesus Ch^t. As for the Estate the Lord hath given me heare I thus dispose of it: I give vnto my wife Elizabeth Lowle one halfe of my Estate whether it Consists in Goods within or without Land Howses Cattell Howshowld stuffe meddoes land brocken or vnbrockne or what else Alsoe my said wife to Chuse Twenty pounds out of the residewe of that Estate w^{ch} Came by her mother fformerly or latter. The rest of my Estate to be devided Equally betweene my Sonn John Lowle Mary Lowle Peter Lowle James Lowle Joseph Lowle

Beniamine Lowle & Elizabeth Lowle. Alsoe I doe Humbly intreate these fine my Christian deare Loving ffreinds & bretherne my brother william Gerrish Richard Lowle John Sanders Richard Knight & Nicholas Noice to be my Exec and Adm of this my last will & testament as alsoe to be the ouerseers of my wife and Children in A ffreindly Christian way towards them and that yoⁿ five showld take the advise of our Elders; in Cace any one of my first wifes Children dye before theie have their portion in their hands that it be equally devided amongst the rest that are Living the same I say Concerning my second wifes Children Beniamine & Elizabeth these portions for my Children to be paid them when the Court Judge them wise, and able to manage an Estate as theie shall receive information from sixe of the wise Godly men of the Towne with the Elders. Alsoe I will that before the Goods be devided that my daughter Elizabeth shall take tenn pownds worth of her owne mothers Clothiers for her vse; Alsoe that my daughter mary take Twenty pownds worth of her owne mothers Clothiers, Alsoe if my wife marry I will that my daughter mary then shall Live with my Sister Johan Gerrish if my Sister please; if my daughter mary Chuse to Live with my sister before my wife; And that my two daughters shall have their Thirty pownds worth of Clothiers taken out before the Estate be devided dated as above writne. In witnes wherevnto I have put my hand this day and yeare above writne."

Jn^o Lowle.

Witness: Edmond Grenleife, Will: Gerrish, Robert Long.
Proved 27: 8: 1647, by Edm. Greenleife and Willi. Gerish.

Inventory taken the last of June, 1647, by Edward Rawson, Thomas Miller (signed Milward) and Abraham Toppan: his Wearing Apparell: 1 bl. wat grogrin Suite, 1li.; a leather Suite, 1li. 6s. 8d.; a leather Jackett, 4s.; a bl. cloth Coate, 18s.; an old bl. Cloake & suite, 1li. 1s. 4d.; a freeze Jackett, 4s.; a lin coll Cloth Cloake, 18s.; a lin coll Coate old, 7s.; a Red wascoate & old dublet, 6s. 8d.; a lin coll Jackett & hose, 15s.; 2 hatts, 12s.; a pr. of bootes, 10s.; 4 pr. of shooes, 10s.; 4 p old stockings, 1 new pr., 12s. 6d.; 4 shirts worne, 15s.; 5 night Capps, 3s. 6d.; 11 day Capps, 1li. 3s.; 6 bands, 1 pr. of bootstopp, 7s. 6d.; 6 old handcherkess, 2s.; 2 Swords, 1 pr. of bandaleeres, 1 muskett, 1 pistoll, 1 feather, 1 ponyard, 2li. 4s. 6d.; total, 10li. 19s. 8d. In a little chamber: 1 pr. of greene Curtaines & valiants wrought, 2li. 15s.; a faire Cupp-board Cloth, 1li.; 2 wrought Cushions, 1 chaire, 1 Case for

a chaire, 1li. 10s. ; 1 Carpett, 1li. ; 1 peece of greene searge, 8s. ; another pr of green Curtains & valiants, 13s. 4d. ; a pcell of bookes, 3li. 7s. ; total, 10li. 13s. 4d. Lynnen: a tufted holland wascoatt, 4s. ; an old holland shift, 2s. 6d. ; 2 old Linn. wascoats, 3s. 6d. ; a lardge diapr table Cloth, 10s. ; on doz: of diapr napkins, 12s. ; one pr. of fyne canvas sheets, 12s. ; 3 pr. of Canvas sheets, 18s. ; 3 odd sheets old, 5s. 4d. ; 2 pr. of old sheetes, 4s. ; 2 Course towells, 1s. 4d. ; 1 Callico pillowby, 3s. 4d. ; on pr. of pillowbyes, 6s. ; a pr. of doulas pillowbyes, 4s. ; 9 course napkins, 4s. ; 14 Course napkins, 7s. ; 5 other napkins, 3s. ; 17 quoifes, 1 ruffe, 11s. 6d. ; 8 forehead clothes, 10s. ; a pcell of child bed linnen, biggins, head bands, &c, 9li. ; one odd sheete, 1s. 10d. ; 4 napkins, 1 Towell, Table cloth, 7s. 4d. ; a Table cloth & 3 broken peeces 2s. ; an old od sheet & 2 chese clouts, 1s. ; a pillowby, 2s. ; an old tablecloth & 2 napkins, 1s. ; 2 old bands, 6d. ; 9 pls of yarne & a seive, 9s. 6d. ; 2 old Carpetts, — 6d. ; 6 drinking napkins, 2s. ; 1 pr. of holland sheets, 1li. 2s. ; — of — ; — of Cou — ; fine old od she[et], — 8s. — ; a pr. of fine litle sheets, 13s. 4d. ; 2 p. of sheets, 1li. 12s. — ; a Table cloth & 12 napkins, 1li. ; a diap Table cloth, 7 napkins & one damask, 1li. ; a Table cloth, 2s. ; 18 napkins, 15s. ; 6 napkins, 3s. ; 12 napkins, 4s. ; pr. of Scotches pillowb., 4s. ; 2 pr of holl pillowbyes, 16s. ; 5 smale pillowbyes, 10s. ; 1 pr. of cours pillowbyes, 4s. ; one half sheete, 4s. ; 2 Towells, 3s. ; a fine Cuppboard cloth, 8s. ; a fine plane Cupboard cloth, 6s. 8d. ; a long Towell, 2s. ; a pr. of [pill]owbyes, 4s. ; a — [s]heete, 6d. ; — colld Cloake, 5s. — ; 2 pinn cushions, 2s. ; 3 sk of bl. woorsteed, 2s. ; a flaring waskoate, 3s. ; a pr. of course sheets, 6s. ; a pr. of pillowbyes, 3s. 4d. ; a pr. of pillowbyes, 6s. ; an od sheete, 4s. ; an od old sheete, 1s. 6d. ; a pcell of old linnen, 2s. ; an old table cloth, 1s. ; 3 peeces of Cloth, 1s. ; an old wascoate, 1s. 6d. ; total, 23li. 9s. 8d. Bedding: a featherbed, 4li. ; a greene Rugge, 1li. 10s. ; a flocke bed, 18s. — ; 2 feather bolsters & one pillow, 1li. 10s. ; 2 pillowes & a bolster, 1li. ; a bolster Case, 6s. ; a pr. of blancketts, 14s. ; a pr. of fine blan., 1li. 2s. ; a pr. of blancketts, 10s. ; an od blanckett, 4s. ; 6 Cushions, 1li. ; a blew Rugge, 6s. 8d. ; a feather bed & two pillowes, 4li. ; a pillow & pillowby, — 2s. ; a flocke bed & boulder & 3 old Coverleeds, 1li. — ; one grene Coverleed & 2 old Coverleed & 2 blankts, 16s. ; a Red Rugge, 13s. 4d. ; a feather bed, 3li. ; a flocke bed, 13s. 4d. ; 2 *someste* mantles, 6s. 8d. ; total, 24li. 3s. Other Apparrell: on grogd kertle & goun, 3li. ; payer goun kertle, 2li. ; a stamell bear: whitle,

18s.; a Red p[a]yer peticoat, 1li.; a Red Cloth peticoat, 1li.; a Red mantle, 8s.; 2 Swathing bands, 2s.; a Coate & hoode, 12s.; total, 9li. In pewter & brasse wth other necessary [ut]ensills, &c: 21 penter platters, 3 butter dishes, 7 porringrs, 12 sasers, 1 flagon, 1 peuter Cupp, one salt celler, 2 Canstickes, 3li. 7s.; 1 grt pott, 1 p——po— & 1 —innger, 5s.; 3 brasse candsticks & one chamber pott, 6s. 6d.; 2 brasse scales & beames & on pr of sheres, 4s. 10d.; 1 p of brasse Snuffers, 1s. 2d.; 2 iron candsticks, chafing dish, 2 skimmers, 5s.; 2 steeling irons, a woodpress & brush, 6s.; one boule, 2 latt—— kiver, 1s. 6d.; one pr of bellows, 2s.; one Case of boxes, 8s.; one file, one draft shave, 2 hand Sawes, one Augure, one plaine, 2 hamers, 2 chessell, one gouge, 3 aules, a gimblett & 2 Rings, 13s.; one pr. of Iron Andirns, one fender, one Iron pott, pr of hangers & Hookes, tonnes & fire-panne, a litle Croke, 1li. 10s.; on brasse kette, 2 brasse skilletts, 6s.; 2 sithes & a Cutting knife, 3s.; a Carte Roape, 5s.; a brasse Copper, 2li. 10s.; one Iron pott, 3 brasse potts, one bellmetle skillett, on litle bell skillet, 3li. 4s.; one grt pr. of Iron doggs, 4 Spitts, 3 p of pott hangers, one grt grid Iron, 2 frying panns & one dripping pann, 1li. 13s. 4d.; one pessell & mortar, one pr. of bellows, pott hookes, 2 brasse ketles, one Iron with stake & yarmo knife, 1li. 17s.; a boxe wth several pcells of smale things, 5s.; Indian baskett & some Smale things in it, 2s.; a long brush & 2 other brushes, 2s. 6d.; a deske, 1s.; 3 trunkes, 18s.; a haire line, 1s.; a Canne & powder & 6li. of bulletts & 5li. of shott, 6s.; 3 lockes & a key, 3s.; a boxe, 6d.; a barrell & 5li. of brimston, 1s.; a boxe —4 papers of needles, 4s.; a litle trunke, 2s.; a Lampe & Iron Candsticke, 1s.; a sell drink Cupp & a glasse, 1s.; a chest, 15s.; a pr of doggs, 5s.; a brasse chaser, 5s.; a warming panne, 3s. 4d.; several peeces of leather, 3s. 4d.; Several peeces of Iron & a hooke, 10s.; 13 bushells of malte, 2li. 12s.; a pcell of flaxe & hemp, 7s.; 1200li. of nailes, 6s.; a bedsted & 2 Joynt stooles, 5s.; a search & a boxe, 1s. 6d.; a flaskett, 1s.; a Casement Iron fendr, hookes, staples, old Iron, nailes, boxes, 15s.; 4 hogsheads & 3 barells, 11s.; a seve, 8d.; a Calves skin, 1s.; 2 old sithes, nibs & Rings, 3s. 6d.; a bedsted & 1 doz. half last, 6s. 8d.; a pcell of orang & yellow silk, 8s.; 9 pr. of childrs gloves, 3s.; a bundle of lists, 3d.; a looking glasse, 3s. 4d.; 9 doz. of bl: button, a swath, a pcell of cruell, threed & Silke, 8s.; a tunell, grater & 3 Juggs, 3s.; one Iron hooke, one grater, one —, one do — forke, — 6d. —; a liske chaine, 2 old Rings, a garden rake, 2 — peuter one muskett, 3li. 2s. —; one

pashall, one iron fire fork, 3s. —; one chare, one bedsteed, on frame of a table, on flaskett, one Toe comb, Augur, pr of sheres & peeces of Iron, 13s. —; 2 beere barrells, on hand barr, one powdring tub & kiver, 2 churnes & other old tubbs, wooden boule, 3 earthen potts, one Tunnrell, 3 chese vatts, one wood Cupp, 1 pecke & a halfe pecke, 1li. 9s.; 1 froe, a peece of lead, one table chaire together, 7s.; one kneading trough, a beacke, 5s.; one salt boxe, 1s.; one hedghooke, 2 Reaphookes, one pitchfork, one Spade & one Shovell, 10s.; one doz & a half of trenchers, 1s.; one bedsteed, one Cradle, 3 trayes, one kiver, 10s.; one wooden plough, one axe & a ladder, 5s.; one slidde & 3 yoakes, one 2 hand Ed sawe, a chayne, one Carte & wheeles, Rinng pinns, lince pins & bands wth a hatchett, 2li. 10s. —; a pitchforke, 2 hogsheads & a butt, 8s.; a winne sheete & some flaxe, 4s.; a Still porringer & Saser, 13s. 6d.; 4 Sackes, 8s.; 5 leather baggs, 6s. 4d.; a little bagge, 1s. 6d.; a Grindstone, 6s. 8d.; 3 howes, one wedge, 2 ladders & a frame — 14s. 6d.; one plowe, one share, 10s.; on harrowe, 12s.; total, 40li. 1s. 11d. Catle: 2 Cowes, 10li.; 2 oxen, 11li.; 2 3yers steres, 9li.; a 2 yeere steere, 2li. 10s.; a yeere steere, 1li. 10s.; 2 bull calves, 2li.; 4 Swyne, 2li. 10s.; total, 38li. 10s. House & lands: his dwelling howse & 4 acr of Land, 26li.; ye Corne on ye 4 acrs, 5li. 10s.; another howse & two acrs of land, 7li.; ye Cropp of it, 3li. 10s.; a barne wth halfe an acr & ye Cropp, 10li.; 6 Acr of ground at 26s., 7li. 16s.; The Cropp of it, 7li. 4s.; 18 acrs at 10s. p acr., 9li.; fence to it, 6li.; 9 acrs of land, 1li. 16s.; 6 acrs of meadowe, 7li. 10s.; 8 acrs of marsh, 2li. 13s. 4d.; 13 acrs of marish, 3li. 1s. 8d.; 4 acrs of meadow, 1li. 10s.; total, 88li. 11s. Sum total, 245li. A bill of chardge & expenses for ye funerall, advise, Counsell & physicke & proving ye will come to 5li.

Suffolk Co. Probate Files, Docket 61.

Petition of Wm. Gerrish, Richard Lowle, John Saunders, Richard Knight and Nicolas Noyes shewing that the estate of John Lowle, deceased, was divided by them and Elizabeth Lowle, widow, between the widow and the children, only 10li. worth of clothes which were given in the will to Elizabeth Lowle, daughter to the widow, as is the will of the widow, but the genuine interpretation of the will is that the father intended his daughter to have the legacy out of her grandmother's clothes, which by this court was given to Elizabeth Lowle, widow, and Susanna Toppan, daughter to Elizabeth Goodale, deceased, who died intestate, and now the petition-

ers wish to know to which the court inclines and their order shall be observed. Further that the two sons may be called to know whom they will choose for guardians.

The court [May 13, 1648] decided that the clothes mentioned as given to Elizabeth Lowle (of her mother's clothes, now living), is to be understood as the clothes of her grandmother, Elizabeth Goodale, and out of them she should be satisfied. Richard Lowle appointed guardian to the children and the petitioners at their request discharged. *Mass. Archives, vol. 15B, page 68.*

Petition of Edmond Mores requesting the court that on condition of the payment of the sum agreed upon to the executors and overseers of John Lowle, deceased, as guardians to the children, the inheritance of the lands sold him with the liberties mentioned in the sale, be confirmed to him. Oct. 18, 1648, the petition was granted. *Mass. Bay Colony Records, vol. 2, page 254.*

Mary Lowle, about seventeen years of age, daughter of John Lowle, of Newbury, deceased, desiring to go to England to some near friends of hers, from whom she received her education, petitioned the court that a legacy of 10li. due unto her from Richard Lowle, her uncle, either at the age of twenty one or as this court shall determine, be paid unto her. Oct. 15, 1650, the petition was granted. *Mass. Bay Colony Records, vol. 3, page 213.*

Upon a motion made by Richard Lowle of Newbury, brother to John, deceased, the court, 1: 4: 1653, gave full power to either of the county courts, to appoint some person to be guardian of James and Joseph Lowle, sons of John Lowle, the said Richard by reason of sickness being incapable of looking after them further. *Mass. Archives, vol. 15B, page 24.*

Acquittance of Phillip Nellson of Rowley, to Richard Lowle and others, overseers of the will of John Lowle, deceased, and Elizabeth Lowle, of all demands. Dated Feb. 20, 1666. Wit: Ezekiel Northend, John Pickard. Sworn to Sept. 30, 1673, by John Pickard, and Sept. 29, 1674, by Ezekiel Northend. *Ipswich Deeds, vol. 3, page 326.*

(To be continued.)

THE PLUMER GENEALOGY.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY.

(Continued from Volume L, page 356.)

196

THOMAS PLUMER⁵, born in Rowley, Mass., Feb. 18, 1719-20. He lived in his native town. The Byfield church records read: "Thomas Plumer jr. sojourning among us recognized the covenant Oct. 26, 1740."

He married Bethiah Tenney of Rowley Nov. 8, 1739; and died May 12, 1770, at the age of fifty. She survived him; and died April 30, 1790, aged seventy-three.

Their children were born in Rowley, as follows:—

- 469—I. JOSEPH⁶, born Nov. 23, 1740. *See family numbered "469."*
- 470—II. ASA⁶, born Dec. 27, 1742. *See family numbered "470."*
- 471—III. MOSES⁶, born Jan. 24, 1744-5. *See family numbered "471."*
- 472—IV. STEPHEN⁶, born Feb. 1, 1746-7. *See family numbered "472."*
- 473—V. SILAS⁶, born June 21, 1750. *See family numbered "473."*
- 474—VI. RUTH⁶, born April 26, 1754; married Samuel Bacon Aug. 17, 1780; and lived in Rowley until about 1784, when they removed to Templeton, Mass. He was a cordwainer, and was living in Weare, N. H., in 1792.
- 475—VII. THOMAS⁶, born March 10, 1756. *See family numbered "475."*

198

SAMUEL PLUMER⁵, born in Rowley, Mass., June 6, 1726. He was a yeoman, and lived on the homestead of his father, in the west part of Rowley, now in Georgetown. He was a large owner of real estate. At first he belonged to the Congregational church in that parish, but became prominent in the Baptist church there. He was in Capt. Richard Thurston's Train Band, in the Second

Foot company, of Rowley, in 1757 ; and, in March, 1777, was paid nine pounds by the town, as bounty, to go into the Continental army to serve for three years or during the war.

In the summer of 1769, his barn was set on fire by lightning, and, with its contents, was wholly consumed.

Mr. Plumer married his cousin, Ednah (Plumer) (188), widow of Daniel Poor, Feb. 28, 1754. Mr. Plumer died July 18, 1807, at the age of eighty-one ; and she died May 24, 1809, aged eighty-six.

Their children were born in Rowley (now Georgetown), as follows :—

- 476—I. SAMUEL⁶, born Dec. 21, 1754; yeoman; lived on his father's homestead, in the West parish of Rowley (now Georgetown); was insane at times; married Sally Clough (published Oct. 20, 1792); she died March 6, 1819, at the age of forty-nine; and he died in 1841, childless.
- 477—II. BENJAMIN⁶, born Sept. 1, 1756. *See family numbered "477."*
- 478—III. EDNAH⁶, born Sept. 13, 1758; died, unmarried, suddenly, Nov. 1, 1824, aged sixty-six.
- 479—IV. SOLOMON⁶, baptized Sept. 23, 1764; died March 27, 1766.

202

ELDER ABEL PLUMER⁵, born in Rowley, Mass., Aug. 31, 1730. He was a yeoman ; and lived in the west part of Rowley until 1775, when he removed to Londonderry, N. H., where he was an elder in the church.

He married, first, Mary Early of Berwick, Me. (published Oct. 6, 1750) ; and she died in Londonderry June 4, 1794, at the age of sixty-five. He married, second, Abigail — ; and she died in Londonderry Jan. 16, 1818, at the age of eighty-five. He died in Londonderry June 18, 1822, aged ninety-one.

Mr. Plumer's children were born in Rowley and were as follows :—

- 480—I. NATHAN⁶, baptized Dec. 8, 1751. *See family numbered "480."*
- 481—II. —⁶ (son), stillborn Feb. 13, 1754.
- 482—III. OLIVE⁶, baptized April 6, 1755.
- 483—IV. ELIPHALET⁶ (Elizabeth?), baptized Jan. 15, 1758.

- 484—V. DAVIS⁶, baptized June 29, 1760; enlisted from Londonderry in 1777 or 1778 into the Continental service for three years or during the war, and died in the service.
- 485—VI. PATTY⁶, baptized Sept. 26, 1762.
- 486—VII. ABEL⁶, baptized March 10, 1765. *See family numbered "486."*
- 487—VIII. ISAAC⁶, baptized Jan. 20, 1771; lived in Londonderry; married Betsey —; she died Dec. 6, 1850, aged seventy-nine; and he died in Londonderry Jan. 22, 1855, at the age of eighty-four.

206

JOHN PLUMER⁵, born in Rowley, Mass., Dec. 25, 1722. He was a husbandman, and lived in Newbury.

He married Abigail, daughter of Richard and Sarah (Emery) Dole of Newbury April 4, 1751. She was born in Newbury April 14, 1727. He died Sept. 11, 1765, at the age of forty-two; and she died, having been his widow for forty-one years, May 24, 1807, at the age of eighty.

Their children were born in Newbury, as follows:—

- 488—I. RUTH⁶, born Jan. 29, 1751; died, unmarried, July 9, 1828, at the age of seventy-seven, in Guilford, N. H., where she was staying with her niece Abigail (662), after 1771.
- 489—II. SARAH⁶, born Jan. 22, 1752; married Nathan Kilborn June 12, 1777.
- 490—III. ANNA⁶, born Sept. 10, 1754; died July 21, 1755.
- 491—IV. DAVID⁶, born Oct. 23, 1757. *See family numbered "491."*
- 492—V. ANNE⁶, born Jan. 7, 1761; married Thomas Kilborn of Rowley Oct. 17, 1780.

207

JONATHAN PLUMER⁵, born in Rowley, Mass., April 13, 1724. He first settled in the West parish of Rowley, in the Marlborough district, and removed to Gloucester in 1749. After the death of his first wife, he removed to Maryland, in 1753 or 1754, where he again married. He subsequently emigrated to the "western country," settling in the western part of Pennsylvania. He lived within three miles of Fort Pitt, now Pittsburgh, where his son George was born. He was a shoe-manufacturer while he lived in Massachusetts, and after his removal to Pennsylvania manufactured shoes, leather, etc.

He was commissary to General Braddock in his expedition in 1755, and there is evidence that he was quartermaster in the army of General Forbes, which took possession of Fort Duquesne, in November, 1758; and that he remained in Fort Pitt, under General Bouquet, till in 1761.

When he was fifteen or sixteen years old, the celebrated evangelist Whitefield came to Newbury-port to preach. Jonathan's father, though a member of the church, was opposed to Whitefield and forbade his children to attend the services conducted by Whitefield. But Jonathan's mother was not prohibited from going, and she took Jonathan with her. The boy was converted, and in process of time went to the Oxford and Nottingham districts in Pennsylvania and Maryland, where he in familiar intercourse with the Blairs, Finleys and other great preachers of that region in those days, and by means of an introduction given by one of them he married in Cecil county, Md.

One time he owned the property in Pittsburgh, formerly known as the "Ewalt farm," having purchased it from Colonel Croghan in 1761.* He subsequently reconveyed it, and removed to Long Run, in Westmoreland county, that his sons might be free from the bad influences and examples then abounding in Pittsburgh. He and all his sons by his second marriage were elders in the Presbyterian church.

Mr. Plumer married, first, Mehitable, daughter of Lt. Nathaniel and Mehitable (Spofford) Harriman of Rowley June 6, 1744. She was born in Rowley March 10, 1727; and died about 1751. She belonged to the church (now in Georgetown) and was dismissed to the Fourth church in Gloucester July 4, 1749. He married, second, — (—), widow of — Ferrel of Frederic county, Md. He died Dec. 15, 1803, at the age of seventy-nine.

Mr. Plumer's children were as follows:—

493—I. NATHANIEL⁶, born March 1, 1744-5, in Rowley. *See family numbered "493."*

*See *Lessee of Gratz v. Ewalt*, 2 Binney (Pa.) 95 (1809).

- 494—II. PAUL⁶, baptized Dec. 26, 1746, in Second church in Rowley (now in Georgetown). *See family numbered "494."*
- 495—III. JONATHAN⁶, born about 1748. *See family numbered "495."*
- 496—IV. WILLIAM⁶, born in 1760 (1755?), in Fort Cumberland, Md. *See family numbered "496."*
- 497—V. GEORGE⁶, born near Fort Pitt, now Pittsburgh, Pa., in 17—. *See family numbered "497."*
- 498—VI. JAMES⁶.
- 499—VII. THOMAS⁶.
- 500—VIII. NANCY⁶.
- 501—IX. SALLY⁶.
- 502—X. REBECCA⁶.

220

MARK PLUMER⁵, born in Newbury, Mass., Jan. 2, 1733-4. He was a yeoman and cordwainer, and lived in Newbury, on his father's homestead, on the Neck. He was a party to a considerable number of real estate transactions.

He married Joanna, daughter of Nathaniel and Joanna (Fosdick) Willet of Newbury Dec. 1, 1761. He died Aug. 13, 1810, at the age of seventy-six; and she died, his widow, Aug. 5, 1817, aged eighty-three.

Their children were born in Newbury, as follows:—

- 503—I. ELIZABETH⁶, born in 1762; married Amos Hale of Newbury Oct. 17, 1786.
- 504—II. MARY⁶, born June 1, 1763; baptized as "Molly" June 19, 1763; married Enoch, son of William and Judith (Jaques) Dole of Newbury Sept. 26, 1784. He was born in Newbury March 21, 1756; and died Dec. 24, 1829. She died Oct. 7, 1849, aged eighty-six.
- 505—III. LYDIA⁶, born about 1766; baptized in Newburyport May 3, 1773; died Aug. 20, 1775.
- 506—IV. JOANNA⁶, born June 13, 1768; married Enoch, son of Joseph and Martha (Brown) Jaques of Newbury Feb. 9, 1797. He was born in Newbury Feb. 13, 1763. Their daughter Anna founded the hospital at Newburyport.
- 507—V. JOHN⁶, born Feb. —, 1770. *See family numbered "507."*

221

SAMUEL PLUMER³, born in Newbury, Mass., June 16,

1737. He was a carpenter by trade, and a man of large size, six feet tall and well-proportioned. He lived on Newbury Neck, until about 1767, then in Newburyport a short time, and removed to Rowley in or before 1770, where he settled on the easterly side of the highway leading from Newbury to Rowley, near the Newbury line. He owned considerable real estate.

He married, first, Elizabeth, daughter of Lt. Nathaniel and Hannah (Hammon) Bradstreet of Ipswich May 31, 1764. She died in Rowley July 5, 1744; and he married, second, Hannah Jewett of Ipswich May 28, 1776. Mr. Plumer died, suddenly, April 13, 1817, in his eightieth year. His wife Hannah survived him, and died, his widow, Dec. 17, 1825, at the age of seventy-nine.

Mr. Plumer's children were born as follows:—

- 508—I. HANNAH⁶, born in 1764, in Newbury; baptized in Newburyport Aug. 4, 1765; died, unmarried, Aug. 15, 1832.
- 509—II. SAMUEL⁶, baptized in Newburyport Feb. 15, 1767; probably died young.
- 510—III. JONATHAN⁶, born in 1768; baptized Jan. 10, 1768. *See family numbered "510."*
- 511—IV. SAMUEL⁶, born Nov. 30, 1769, in Rowley. *See family numbered "511."*
- 512—V. BRADSTREET⁶, born in 1772, in Rowley; baptized June 21, 1772. *See family numbered "512."*
- 513—VI. —⁶, born July 3, 1774, in Rowley; died the same day.
- 514—VII. JOSIAH⁶, born Oct. 13, 1778, in Rowley; probably of Newburyport, tailor, in 1805; lived in Waterford, Me.; married Sally Lovejoy; and probably had no children.
- 515—VIII. ELIZABETH⁶, baptized in Rowley March 11, 1781; married Edmund Plumer (311).
- 516—IX. ABIGAIL⁶, born in 1785, in Rowley; married Nehemiah, son of Nathaniel and Sarah (Annable) Johnson of Rowley Dec. 6, 1820. He was born in Rowley in 1780, and died Dec. 9, 1866, aged eighty-six. She died June 19, 1861.
- 517—X. MARY⁶, born about 1787, in Rowley; died of fever, unmarried, Jan. 5, 1807, at the age of nineteen.

DANIEL PLUMER⁵, born in Newbury, Mass., about 1744. He was a carpenter by trade, and from 1783 to 1791

called himself a chocolate maker. He lived in Newburyport, and attended the First Presbyterian church there.

Mr. Plumer married Jane, daughter of Dea. Samuel and Sarah (Adams) Somerby of Newburyport (published Sept. 7, 1771). She was born in Newbury March 31, 1748. He died Sept. 1, 1797, at the age of fifty-two; and she died, in Newburyport, his widow, Nov. 5, 1832.

Their children were born in Newburyport, as follows :

- 518—I. SARAH⁶, baptized June 30, 1773, in Newburyport; married Thomas Smith June 26, 1794.
- 519—II. DANIEL⁶, born Sept. 3, 1774; died, unmarried, March 30, 1813, at the age of thirty-eight.
- 520—III. SAMUEL SOMERBY⁶, born Oct. 6, 1776. *See family numbered "520."*
- 521—IV. JONATHAN⁶, baptized Dec. 16, 1781.

227

BENJAMIN PLUMER⁵. Children :—

- 522—I. ———⁶.
- 523—II. ———⁶.
- 524—III. ———⁶.
- 525—IV. ———⁶.
- 526—V. ISAAC C.⁶, born about 1795, in Jefferson, Me. *See family numbered "526."*
- 527—VI. JAMES⁶, born about 1802; lived in Damariscotta Mills, Me., in 1882, at eighty years of age.

231

HENRY PLUMER⁶, born in 174—. He was a yeoman and cooper; and lived in Hawke (now Danville), N. H.

He married Joanna Jones.

Their children were as follows :—

- 528—I. JOSEPH⁷, born Feb. 8, 1771, in Hawke. *See family numbered "528."*
- 529—II. SAMUEL⁷, born in 17—. *See family numbered "529."*
- 530—III. ABIGAIL⁷, born Feb. 1, 1778; married Josiah Moulton. He was born March 10, 1779. They removed to Utah, and lived among the Mormons. They had several children.
- 531—IV. HENRY⁷, born March 20, 1782. *See family numbered "531."*
- 532—V. RICHARD⁷, born March 29, 1786. *See family numbered "532."*

- 533—VI. PHILIP⁷, born Oct. 30, 1788(9?). *See family numbered "533."*
- 534—VII. ANNIE⁷, married William Gilman. Their son John S. Gilman married Joanna Plumer (1039); their daughter Mahala Gilman married Henry Plumer (1057); and their son Franklin Gilman was a physician in Worcester, Mass.
- 535—VIII. JESSE⁷, born Sept. 21, 1794. *See family numbered "535."*
- 536—IX. JAMES⁷. *See family numbered "536."*

239

JOSEPH PLUMER⁶, born in Newbury, Mass., Sept. 17, 1744. He was a trader, and lived in Newburyport. He was a seaman on board of the frigate Alliance, which belonged to the squadron under the command of John Paul Jones in the war of the Revolution.

He married Hannah, daughter of Nathan and Sarah Peirce of Newbury, Nov. 7, 1771. She was born in Newbury March 20, 1751; and died in Newburyport Aug. 1, 1799, at the age of forty-eight. He died in Newburyport Dec. 25, 1809, aged sixty-five.

Their children were born in Newburyport, as follows:

- 537—I. HANNAH⁷, born Oct. 8, 1773; died, unmarried, Aug. 20, 1799, at the age of twenty-five.
- 538—II. SARAH⁷, born March 10, 1775; married Thomas Smith of Newburyport June 26, 1794.
- 539—III. MARTHA⁷, born Feb. —, 1777; died Nov. —, 1779.
- 540—IV. JOSEPH⁷, born Oct. 22, 1781. *See family numbered "540."*
- 541—V. ENOCH⁷, born Nov. 22, 1783; married Mrs. Jane (Rousseau) Swain, daughter of Peter and Margery (Roberts) Rousseau of Newburyport, Aug. 7, 1809. They had no children.
- 542—VI. ELIZABETH⁷, born Aug. 22, 1785; died Aug. 3, 1799.
- 543—VII. NATHAN⁷, born Nov. 2, 1787. *See family numbered "543."*

241

SAMUEL PLUMER⁶, born in Newbury, Mass., Oct. 14, 1749. He was a trader, and lived in Newburyport.

He married Dorcas, daughter of Joshua and Sarah (Bartlett) Coffin of Newbury, Sept. 18, 1781. She was born in Newbury Feb. 9, 1761; and died in Newburyport

March 2, 1801, at the age of forty. He died at Newbury Newtown May 1, 1809, in his sixtieth year.

Their children were born in Newburyport, as follows :—

- 544—I. EDMUND⁷, born Jan. 28, 1782; died, unmarried, Jan. —, 1806, at the age of twenty-three.
- 545—II. SAMUEL⁷, born Dec. 28, 1783. *See family numbered "545."*
- 546—III. MARGARET⁷, born Dec. 11, 1785; married Col. Benjamin Lord of Newburyport April 22, 1806; and she died in Newburyport May 7, 1831, aged forty-five.
- 547—IV. ELIZABETH⁷, born Aug. 3, 1787; married Asa Davis of Bangor Sept. 6, 1813; and she died in Bangor Dec. 10, 1844, at the age of fifty-seven.
- 548—V. JONATHAN COFFIN⁷, born Dec. 18, 1789. *See family numbered "548."*
- 549—VI. NANCY⁷, born Aug. 16, 1791; died July 6, 1816, in her twenty-fifth year.
- 550—VII. THOMAS⁷, born April 1, 1793. *See family numbered "550."*
- 551—VIII. CHARLES⁷, born March 16, 1795. *See family numbered "551."*
- 552—IX. MARY LEONARD⁷, born Nov. 1, 1797; married Levi Cram; and died Jan. 15, 1860, aged sixty-two.
- 553—X. DORCAS⁷, born Oct. 2, 1800; married Daniel Parrish Pike; and died March 10, 1832.

243

TRISTRAM PLUMER⁶, born in Newbury, Mass., June 17, 1754. He lived in Newburyport, and was a truckman and stageman. He drove a stage between Newburyport and Boston for several years prior to 1799.

He married Miss Abigail Lord of Newburyport July 6, 1773. He died in Newburyport Aug. 20, 1798, aged forty-four; and she died, his widow, in Newburyport, Jan. 3, 1807.

Their children were born in Newburyport, as follows:—

- 554—I. WILLIAM⁷, born Dec. 1, 1773; probably died before 1802.
- 555—II. TRISTRAM⁷, born April 25, 1775. *See family numbered "555."*
- 556—III. REBECCA⁷, born June 10, 1777; married Robert Harvey Nov. 10, 1803.
- 557—IV. MARTHA⁷, born May 4, 1779; married Benjamin Whitmore Aug. 5, 1802; and died June 30, 1805.
- 558—V. NATHANIEL⁷, born Aug. 15, 1781; died June 20, 1782.
- 559—VI. NATHANIEL⁷, born June 19, 1783; died Sept. —, 1793.

- 560—VII. MARY⁷, born June 14, 1785; married Nathaniel Harvey Sept. 19, 1805.
- 561—VIII. ENOCH⁷, born June 27, 1787. *See family numbered "561."*
- 562—IX. ELIZABETH⁷, born June 3, 1789; probably married John Johnson, jr., of Portland, July 22, 1810.
- 563—X. SALLY⁷, born Jan. 23, 1799, posthumous; living in 1802.

249

JOHN PLUMER⁶, born in Newbury, Mass., Aug. 29, 1769. He was a yeoman, and lived in Newbury.

He married Nancy Bailey Dec. 20, 1792; and died June 24, 1811, at the age of forty-one.

Their children were born as follows:—

- 564—I. THOMAS⁷, baptized in Newbury Nov. 17, 1793; died within a year after his birth.
- 565—II. JOHN⁷, born in 1795; killed in battle of Bridgewater, with General Brown, July —, 1814, aged about nineteen.
- 566—III. CATHERINE⁷, born in 1797; married — Greenough; and lived in New Sharon, Me.
- 567—IV. PRISCILLA⁷, born in 1800; died young.

251

RICHARD PLUMER⁶, born in Newbury, Mass., April 6, 1773. He was a yeoman, and lived in his native town, at the entrance to the Green.

He married Abigail, daughter of Capt. Jonathan and Sarah (Dole) Poor of Newbury Jan. 8, 1795. Mr. Plumer died in Newbury Dec. 2, 1852, at the age of seventy-nine. She died there, his widow, Jan. 30, 1859, aged eighty-three.

Their children were born in Newbury, as follows:—

- 568—I. RUTH DOLE⁷, born March 15, 1796; died, unmarried, Oct. 25, 1876, aged eighty. She was courted for about thirty years by Nathaniel Dole, a near neighbor, who came over to her house every evening, and sat and chatted through the evening. The visits came to an end, and she ever afterwards was cross and unpleasant.
- 569—II. CATHERINE⁷, baptized April 22, 1798; died Aug. —, 1798.
- 570—III. ABIGAIL⁷, born Dec. 11, 1801; married William, son of William and Ednah (Thurston) Dole Dec. 2, 1842; he died June 26, 1846, aged fifty-nine; and she died in Newbury Feb. —, 1887, aged eighty-five.

254

MOSES PLUMMER⁶, born in Newbury, Mass., June 28, 1778. He was a housewright, and lived in Newburyport,

He married Jerusha Caswell of Newbury June 27, 1802. She was living in 1845; and he died in Newburyport June 21, 1852.

Their children were born in Newburyport, as follows:—

- 571—I. NANCY J.⁷, born Oct. 2, 1802; died, unmarried, in Newburyport Nov. 22, 1824, aged twenty-two.
- 572—II. JERUSHA⁷, born Nov. 2, 1803; married William Burbeck Oct. 31, 1834; lived in Amesbury.
- 573—III. MOSES⁷, born Oct. 8, 1805. *See family numbered "573."*
- 574—IV. MARY⁷, born May 6, 1808; died in 1820.
- 575—V. HARRIET NEWELL⁷, born Dec. 22, 1810; married, first, Philip R., son of Capt. William Remick May 24, 1836; he died Oct. 26, 1850, aged thirty-eight; she married, second, Sprague, son of Jacob and Eliza Chase July 2, 1863.
- 576—VI. THOMAS⁷, born Sept. 18, 1812. *See family numbered "576."*
- 577—VII. PHEBE LITTLE⁷, born May 6, 1815; died in 1832.
- 578—VIII. LEONARD WITHINGTON⁷, born Feb. 11, 1820. *See family numbered "578."*
- 579—IX. RICHARD⁷, born Jan. 22, 1823; married Mary, daughter of John and Margaret A. Crowley of Portsmouth Nov. —, 1852; he died Feb. 18, 1858, aged thirty-five. They had no children.
- 580—X. JACOB WILLIAM⁷, born March 25, 1825. *See family numbered "580."*

255

CAPT. NATHAN PLUMER⁶, born in Newbury, Mass., Feb. 19, 1784. He was a housewright by trade, but early went to sea, and in the War of 1812 shipped in the defence of his country. He was soon after taken prisoner, and retained by the English at Bermuda. On his way home, he was again captured, and imprisoned a second time. After the war, he was for years a ship master in the West India trade, in the employ of John Wood. About 1820, when the shores of the Spanish Main and of some of the West India islands swarmed with pirates, he was master of the schooner Boxer, which was boarded and plundered of everything valuable by a piratical party off the Isle of Cuba. At a later date, he had scarcely eft port on a West India voyage, when a gale swept his vessel of every spar, and he was forced to slowly work

his way back with jury masts. After the decline of the West India trade, in 1826, he resumed work at his trade.

He lived on High street, directly opposite Federal street, until about 1809, when he moved across the street to the southwest corner of High and Federal streets. After living there nearly three years, he moved to the next house. Five or six years later, he moved to the corner of Liberty and Federal streets, where he afterwards lived and died.

He was a man of medium weight and height; a good conversationalist; forceful and plain in speech; of sterling integrity; Orthodox and consistent in religion; a pillar of his church; full of patriotism and faith in God and his country.

Captain Plumer married Alice, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Horne) Avery of York, Me., May 20, 1805. He died Oct. 17, 1865, at the age of eighty-one; and she died Nov. 20. 1873.

Their children were born in Newburyport, as follows:—

- 581—I. RUTH DOLE⁷, born Jan. 6, 1806; married Samuel, son of Samuel and Mary (Safford) Pettingell May 17, 1826. He was born Oct. 31, 1804; and she died in 1872 or 1873, having had ten children.
- 582—II. NATHAN THOMAS⁷, born Nov. 24, 1807. *See family numbered "582."*
- 583—III. RICHARD⁷, born June 20, 1813. *See family numbered "583."*
- 584—IV. TIMOTHY DOW⁷ [name changed to CHARLES HENRY by the legislature], born Aug. 14, 1815. *See family numbered "584."*
- 585—V. NATHANIEL DOLE⁷, born March 24, 1818. *See family numbered "585."*
- 586—VI. ALICE AVERY⁷, born Jan. 17, 1824; lived at 73 Federal street, in Newburyport, unmarried, in 1890. For several years she kept a private school.
- 587—VII. ANDREW JACKSON⁷ (twin), born Jan. 29, 1826. *See family numbered "587."*
- 588—VIII. JOHN ANDREW⁷ (twin), born Jan. 29, 1826; died on the same day.

CAPT. JEREMIAH PLUMER⁶, born in Newbury, Mass., Nov. 18, 1778. He was a yeoman, and lived in Newbury.

He married Sally Ilsley. She died Oct. 14, 1836, aged fifty-five; and he died Jan. 12, 1859, at the age of eighty.

Their children were born in Newbury, as follows:—

- 589—I. MOSES⁷, born Nov. 26, 1803. *See family numbered "589."*
 590—II. SOPHIA ANN⁷, born Sept. 29, 1806; married William James, son of William and Sarah (Rundlett) Badger Aug. 13, 1833; divorced; lived in Newburyport; no children.
 591—III. HARRIET⁷, born Oct. 23, 1814; died Oct. 10, 1828.

262

EPHRAIM PLUMER⁶, born in Newbury, Mass., Jan. 26, 1771. He probably lived in Boscawen, N. H.

He married Rachel, daughter of Nehemiah and Rachel (Choate) Cogswell, May 31, 1792. He died May 6, 1793, at the age of twenty-two. She remained his widow for sixty years, and died Dec. 29, 1853, at the age of eighty-one.

Their child was born as follows:—

- 592—I. EPHRAIM⁷, born Aug. 29, 1793, posthumous. *See family numbered "592."*

263

JOHN PLUMER⁶, born in Newbury, Mass., Aug. 10, 1774. He married Hannah, daughter of Benjamin and Jane (Woodman) Jackson Jan. 1, 1799. She was born Oct. 31, 1776; and died Aug. 24, 1824. He died Feb. 24, 1827, at the age of fifty-two.

Children:—

- 593—I. BITFIELD⁷, born Nov. 9, 1799. *See family numbered "593."*
 594—II. NANCY⁷, born Sept. 7, 1801; married Daniel B., son of Bodwell and Sally (Poor) Emerson. He was born Nov. 16, 1799, and died at Biddeford, Me., May 8, 1860. She died March 11, 1854, aged fifty-two.
 595—III. JEREMIAH⁷, born Oct. 8, 1803. *See family numbered "595."*
 596—IV. MARY⁷, born Aug. 25, 1805; married Charles, son of Dyer and Sarah Abbot of Lowell, Mass.; and died Dec. —, 1868.
 597—V. HANNAH⁷, born March 31, 1807; died Sept. 9, 1823.
 598—VI. FREDERICK J.⁷, born Sept. 15, 1809; died March 24, 1815.
 599—VII. GEORGE W.⁷, born July 29, 1814; died July 10, 1841.
 600—VIII. FREDERICK T.⁷, born July 26, 1817; died Nov. 25, 1853.
 601—IX. NATHAN⁷, born July 21, 1821; died Nov. 2, 1873.

266

NATHAN PLUMER⁶, born in Boscawen, N. H., April 2, 1774. He lived on Fish street, in his native town, being a farmer, and also engaged in lumbering. He was an energetic and persevering business man and a good citizen and highly esteemed. He served two terms in the state legislature.

He married Sarah, daughter of Samuel and Jane (Gerrish) Ames June 14, 1804. She was born Nov. 15, 1780; and died Feb. 25, 1842, at the age of sixty-one. He died April 7, 1848, aged seventy-four.

Their children were born as follows:—

- 602—I. MEHITABLE⁷, born June 14, 1806; married, first, Joseph, son of Jacob and Sarah (Ames) Gerrish Nov. 11, 1830; he was born June 22, 1807, and died Dec. 17, 1850. She married, second, Thomas Lyford of Sanbornton Nov. 16, 1854; and died at Fisherville Feb. 15, 1877, aged seventy.
- 603—II. MARY⁷, born Jan. 16, 1810; married Fisher, son of Thomas and Lucy (Foster) Ames of Canterbury Feb. 15, 1844. He was born Oct. 18, 1814.
- 604—III. ELIZA JANE⁷, born Oct. 31, 1814; married Dearborn Glines June 11, 1846; and died Sept. 2, 1877, in her sixty-third year.

267

DANIEL PLUMER⁶, born in Somersworth, N. H., Feb. 1, 1760. He lived in Dover; married — Roberts; and died in or before 1796.

Children:—

- 605—I. DANIEL⁷; lived in Alfred, Me., and had a son Eri.
- 606—II. ANNA⁷; living in 1796.

268

EBENEZER PLUMER⁶, born in Somersworth, N. H., Jan. 25, 1762.

He married Mehitable, daughter of Francis and Elizabeth (Fields) Warren. She was born in Somersworth.

Children:—

- 607—I. BENJAMIN⁷, born April 19, 1787. *See family numbered "607."*
- 608—II. AVERY⁷, born July 26, 1789. *See family numbered "608."*
- 609—III. OLIVER⁷, born June 20, 1792; died March 27, 1793.

- 610—IV. BETSEY⁷, born April 10, 1794; married William Kay of Berwick; and died Jan. 24, 1864, in her seventieth year.
- 611—V. CAROLINE⁷, born Jan. 3, 1797; married John Hayes of Dover.
- 612—VI. JOHN⁷, born Jan. 9, 1800; married Catharine Norris of Portsmouth; and died Sept. 25, 1873, at the age of seventy-three.
- 613—VII. MARY⁷, born May 15, 1802; married Daniel Rollins of Somersworth Nov. 20, 1823; and lived in Dover in 1893. Their son Edward H. Rollins of Concord was United States senator from New Hampshire.
- 614—VIII. WILLIAM⁷, born Aug. 6, 1805; lived in Rollinsford, N. H., in 1889; married Pamela Waldron of Dover Feb. 22, 1833.
- 615—IX. FRANCIS⁷, born Dec. 29, 1811; married Almira Otis; and had a child, H. M. Plumer.

269

JOHN PLUMER⁶, born in Somersworth, N. H., Nov. 10, 1765. He lived in South Berwick and Alfred, in Maine, and removed to Canaan, Me., where he spent the remainder of his life.

He married Sarah Noble. She died Aug. 12, 1841, aged seventy-four; and he died in 18—.

Children :—

- 616—I. NATHANIEL⁷, born Feb. 9, 1785, in Dover, N. H. *See family numbered "616."*
- 617—II. BETSEY⁷, born Nov. 23, 1787; married Israel Mitchell (published Dec. 1, 1810).
- 618—III. JOHN⁷, born April 26, 1789. *See family numbered "618."*
- 619—IV. MICHAEL⁷, born Feb. 23, 1793; married Lucy Gibbs of Bridgton, M.; and had a child, H. N. Plumer.
- 620—V. SALLY⁷, born Jan. 28, 1795; married Simeon Chadbourn Dec. 28, 1813.
- 621—VI. POLLY⁷, born July 23, 1798; married Humphrey Chadbourne May 7, 1818.
- 622—VII. ANDREW⁷, born Dec. 30, 1800. *See family numbered "622."*
- 623—VIII. EDWIN⁷, born Dec. 23, 1802; died March 15, 1839, aged thirty-six, leaving no family.
- 624—IX. ISAAC⁷, born Sept. 12, 1806; was killed by a fall July 26, 1829, aged twenty-two. He had no family.
- 625—X. ALVAH⁷, born Jan. 17, 1809.

270

RICHARD PLUMER⁶, born in Somersworth, N. H., Feb.

2, 1767. He lived at first in Dover, and soon removed to Sandwich, N. H.

He married Anne Hoag of Dover; and died about 1840.

Their children were born in Sandwich, as follows:—

- 626—I. ENOCH⁷; settled in Vassalboro, Me.
- 627—II. EPHRAIM⁷. *See family numbered "627."*
- 628—III. JOHN⁷; settled in Vassalboro.
- 629—IV. CHARLES⁷; settled in Vassalboro.
- 630—V. RICHARD⁷. *See family numbered "630."*
- 631—VI. WILLIAM⁷, born June 12, 1806. *See family numbered "631."*
- 632—VII. LYDIA⁷; married — Coffin.
- 633—VIII. ALMIRA⁷; married S. Hoit.
- 634—IX. SARAH⁷; married Nathan Ferguson of Sandwich.
- 635—X. MARY⁷; married D. George.
- 636—XI. ABIGAIL⁷; married P. Bacon; and lived in Sandwich.
- 637—XII. ELIZA⁷; married I. Scribner.
- 638—XIII. MERCY⁷; never married.
- 639—XIV. —⁷ died young.

271

EPHRAIM PLUMER⁶, born in Somersworth, N. H., April 16, 1769. He was a husbandman, and lived in Dover.

He married Judith Perkins of Dover July 21, 1791; and died June 6, 1848.

Children:—

- 640—I. POLLY⁷; died, unmarried.
- 641—II. PATTY⁷; married Stephen Robinson.
- 642—III. JAMES⁷; married Mary A. Roberts; and had no issue.
- 643—IV. JEREMY⁷. *See family numbered "643."*
- 644—V. LUCINA⁷; married John Linton.
- 645—VI. NANCY⁷; married, first, — Smith; and, second, David Wilson.
- 646—VII. JOHN⁷; went to Philadelphia to work in a cotton mill for "Old Quaker Wendall," and died there; married — Putnam, in Philadelphia; and had children.
- 647—VIII. ROBERT⁷; went to Philadelphia to work for "Old Quaker Wendall" in a cotton mill; married, lived and died there. He had children.
- 648—IX. SUSAN⁷; married George Gilman.
- 649—X. JUDITH⁷; married Walter Walsh; and removed to Minnesota.
- 650—XI. JANE⁷; married Pepperell Frye.
- 651—XII. ABIGAIL⁷; married Augustus Perkins.

(*To be continued.*)

THE
ESSEX INSTITUTE
HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS

VOL. LI — APRIL, 1915



SALEM, MASS.

PRINTED FOR THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

1915

PUBLICATIONS OF THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

Address, The Essex Institute, Salem, Mass.

ESSEX INSTITUTE HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS

The collections are published quarterly, each volume containing about 400 pages with illustrations and an exhaustive index. Subscription \$2.00 per annum.

RECORDS AND FILES OF THE QUARTERLY COURTS OF ESSEX COUNTY, MASSACHUSETTS

These records with the accompanying files containing the abstracts of testimony, depositions, and other papers used in the original trials, date from 1636 and are of inestimable value to the historian, genealogist and sociologist. This collection of original manuscripts, so intimately picturing the manners and customs of New England life during the Colonial period, is by far the most extensive of its kind in existence. The historian will find a vivid picture of life and social conditions in the earliest times following the settlements and the genealogist will soon appreciate the fact that nearly every person in the Colony at some time came before the various Courts as plaintiff, defendant, or witness. The exhaustive indexes in each volume are arranged in one alphabet with cross-references to the valuable subject groups, viz:—animals, buildings, cloth, clothing, crimes, food, household furnishings, household utensils, furniture, indians, manufactures, punishments, tools, trades, vessels, etc., etc. Three hundred copies printed.

8vo. cloth, Vol. I (1636-1656), 510 pp.; Vol. II (1656-1662), 516 pp.; Vol. III (1662-1667), 536 pp. \$5.00 per volume, postpaid.

THE DIARY OF WILLIAM BENTLEY, D. D.

1784-1819

Dr. Bentley was the pastor of the East Church, Salem, and a person of varied attainments in history, philosophy and literature. He read with facility over twenty different languages and had a wide range of acquaintance. The Diary presents an intimate picture of social, political and religious life in Eastern Massachusetts and in richness of detail and acuteness of observation excels like records of other times. It may be compared with the diaries of Pepys and Sewall merged into one and yet having a gossipy flavor quite its own. Each volume is fully indexed. Three hundred copies printed.

8vo. cloth, Vol. I, 498 pp. 19 illus.; Vol. II, 506 pp. 22 illus.; Vol. III, 605 pp. 37 illus.; Vol. IV, 741 pp. 24 illus. \$3.50 per volume, postpaid.



EDWARD KITCHEN.

1700-1766.

From the portrait owned by Andrew W. Sigourney and deposited in
the Worcester Art Museum.

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS
OF THE
ESSEX INSTITUTE

VOL. LI.

APRIL, 1915

No. 2

THE GOVERNOR OF NEW PROVIDENCE,
WEST INDIES, IN 1702.

BY G. ANDREWS MORIARTY, JR., A. M.

(Continued from Volume LI, page 24.)

He sent his Marfhal after me, who brought me back his Prifoner. I forced my felf into a Houfe feeing the Governor coming with his Cane to ftrike me ; the Governor and Marfhal followed me, he beat me, pulling me by the Neck-cloth, and the Marfhal by my arm, about the Floor, and abufing me in a moft barbarous manner, cutting my Face with the Head of his Cane, and broke my Head fo that I bled very much ; then committed me in Cuftody of his Marfhal, and sent me aboard, Curfing and Damning me after his ufual manner, faying, I'll teach you to ask Questions.

Tuesday, Aug. 8th, being very much out of Order, I sent my Mate afhore to clear, I being not able to go my felf, he having given me fo many cruel Bruifes fo that my Water looked like Blood. I was much afraid my Bruifes would have proved mortal, being fo pained in my Head, Back and Belly, I had been fo dragg'd about the Ground by him and his Marfhal. When my Mate came before him he curft him, and faid he would break his Head, therefore bid him begone, as my Mate will juftifie : Then he sent for me afhore by the Marfhal, but I was not in a Capacity to come. He then sent his Boat with 5 Men and a black Ruffin-Fellow Commander, a Molatto called *Bevos*, who came in a robuft manner to my Cabbin-fide, and faid, the Governor ordered me to come afhore and bring my Ship before the Fort. I thought he would ferve me as he had done the *Bermudian* ; I told him I was not in a con-

dition to come I was so abused by him. He said I must, if not they would fetch me : So with much Pain I went to the Governor. He then, after his manner, abused and cursed me, and said, he'd teach me how to obey Commands. I said, I thought I was to obey the Laws : No, you Dog, I'll make you bring your Ship before the Fort, or else it shall be worse for you ; so for fear of being murder'd by this Barbarian, I order'd my Men to do it. He further said, I did not tell him when I took in Brazeletto-wood, and for that my Ship was forfeited. I said I had a Permit from the King's Collector so to do, and that I had done nothing contrary to Law. He said, I had cheated in the weight, and I should land it and weigh it. I offered my Oath, with the Gentleman's that I bought it off. But he said, he would take no Man's Oath. I left him, and my Ship was brought down before the Fort ; and at two in the Afternoon the *Bermudian* Sloop was exposed to Sail, she was bought for 335*l.* *Providence* Mony.

Wednesday the 9th at 6 in the Morning I went to the Governor before he was warmed with Drink, to get him to accept the Peoples Oath I bought the Wood of, tho' before it was never customary ; at last he said he would, but by God I should not go to the Pond to fetch Salt, but should hire Sloops to fetch it ; and said he would hire me the Sloop which he took from the *Bermudian* the day past. I thanked him, and said I would consider of it ; was resolved to have nothing to do with him, who had no Law but his Will. Capt. *Doudle* told him it was not prudent to meddle with a *London* Ship, for I would surely acquaint the Government in *England* of it ; he answered he did not care, for he was far enough off them.

Thursday the 10th, the Gentlemen I bought the Wood of gave their Oaths of the Weight, I also did mine ; all this being out of Malice to put me to Trouble and Charge, because I would not suffer my Owners and Self to be cheated by him. And at 6 in the Morning I went to the Governor to desire him to let me go to take in Salt, which I had bought and was ready to pay the Lords Tenths. He said, he'd consider of it, and bad me come about two hours after : This delay was no other than to force me to pick my own Pocket, and give him. He sent one of his Creatures to me, who spoke that Language, but I told him I could not do it. At the time appointed

I went to him again; he then at last granted me liberty to go on these Conditions, to say you shall take your Oath that you shall carry no Man's letters off this Island, but shall first bring them to me to peruse them; and that I should pay for the Tenth of the Salt, after the Rate of 13 Pence half Penny *per* Bushel, which I bought for 4*d.* half penny; but being in his Power, I was forced to comply with that and more. He asked me to present him with two Bever-Hats. I said I had none; he answered, my Pilot had: I said I must pay him 50*s.* *per* Hat, which would be 5*l.* His Creature the Judge being by, said, what signifies 5*l.*, place it to Account. I said my Owners would not allow it me: The Governor swore by God he would have them, or I should not go; so to redeem my Self and Ship out of Confinement and Danger, I was obliged to comply with his unjust Demands. At 10 a Clock I sent a white Bever-Hat to him, he having a black one before. I went not near him my self, for generally in the Afternoon, with the addition of Drink, he's by many degrees worse than himself, who in his best Temper is the profligatest Person I ever heard tell of: The Inhabitants and Strangers are equally in danger of their Lives, if they do not give away what they have to him, or sell it at his own Rates. His Marshal is one of *Every's* Crew, and now stands outlawed by Proclamation for helping to run away with the Ship from *Corona*, as he himself told me. His Villanies are very notorious, and perhaps the only Recommendation, for something that has no Remains of Conscience or Honesty, is the only proper Instrument for *Haskett's* Actions.

Friday the 11th, at 6 in the Morning, I went to the Governor to see if he would let me go; I told him I brought Money to pay: He then seem'd inclinable to it, and soon after I paid him his Demands (being at his Mercy); I requested a Receipt for the Sum, he gave me one, but would not mention what Money I paid him. He told me I might have my Bever-Hats again; I sent for them, but he returned but One. I got my Clearings, and bid Him and *Providence* farewell as long as he Governs.

Mich. Cole.

*Jurat 18 die Maii 1702. Coram
me Magistro Concell.*

S. Keck.

THE
MEMORIAL
OF
Elias Haskett, Esq;
GOVERNOUR
OF
PROVIDENCE, &c.

And also an ANSWER to a

L I B E L,

ENTITLED,

ARTICLES, and DEPOSITIONS, of the People of *Providence*, against the said Governour.

TOGETHER,

With an Answer to the Narrative of *Michael Cole*,
by the said *Elias Haskett*.



LONDON: Printed in the Year, MDCCIL

The Memorial of Elias Haskett, Esq.; Governor of the Island of Providence, Part of Her Majesty's Dominions, Craves leave to Represent,

That the said *Haskett*, having had the Honour to receive a Commission for the Government of that Island about the Twelfth Day of *May*, 1701, Safely arrived there and carried with him his Wife and Family, and a considerable Estate, consisting of Money, Goods, and Effects to the value of Four Thousand Pounds, or thereabouts; and upon his Arrival there, applied himself with the utmost diligence to the faithful discharging the Duty of his Office, and understanding that many great abuses and enormities were daily Committed there, as well in defrauding His late Majesty, King *William*, of his Customes and other Just Dues, as also in Violating in a notorious manner the Laws relating to Trade, and that Piracy was there much encouraged and secretly practised, The said Governor did apprehend himself obliged in Duty to reform such Abuses and Enormities, and to bring the Offenders therein to due Punishment; and in order thereunto, the said Governour having received Information upon the Oaths of several Credible Persons touching such Offenders, he did cause Prosecutions to be set on Foot and carried on against such Persons as he had such just Ground to believe were most notoriously Guilty of such ill Practises, and hoped that by making some Examples of Justice, others would be deterr'd for the future from the like Courses.

That particularly, the said Governour did Cause *John Graves* (Collector of the Customes there) to be prosecuted for divers great Frauds & Misdemeanors by him Committed in his Office, and full Evidence was provided to make out and prove the matters laid to his Charge.

That the said Governour likewise procured a Sloop called *Success*, belonging to *Read Elding*, to be seized for breach of the Laws relating to Trade; and the said Sloop was Condemned in the Court of Admiralty for that Offence, and the said *Elding* was by the said Governors Order under Prosecution for Piracy and other heinous Crimes.

That the said Governour also caused a Bond of Five Hundred Pounds Penalty to be put in Suit against *Ellis Lightwood*, conditioned for his delivering up Captain *Avery*, a notorious Pyrate, to Justice, which Bond was forfeited by the said *Lightwoods* procuring a Sloop for the said Captain *Avery* and Conveying him from the Island, after His said late Majesty's Proclamation was arrived there for taking him.

That the said Governour likewise procured a Sloop called ——— belonging to the said *Ellis Lightwood*, to be Seized for Trading against Law, and Process was ordered to be Commenced in the Admiralty-Court in order to the Condemning the same Sloop for that Cause.

That the said Governour by such his Vigorous Proceedings against the said *John Graves*, *Read Elding* and *Ellis Lightwood*, who were the principal Offenders, and against several other Persons for Crimes of the like Nature, raised their implacable Enmity against him.

That the time for the Tryal of the said *Read Elding* for Piracy and other Offences, and likewise for Trying the Validity of the Seizure of the said *Lightwoods* Vessel, and several other such Matters drawing near, and the said Offenders having Endeavoured by tenders of Bribes and Presents of great Value to bring the said Governour to a Connivance at their illegal Practises, and to stop such Prosecutions; but finding such Endeavours fruitless, and unsuccessful, they were induced to make a desperate Attempt in order to procure their own Impunity.

That for such purpose, and to secure themselves from the Punishments and Forfeitures which they apprehended they were likely to suffer and undergo for such their Offences; they enter'd into a Conspiracy with divers Inhabitants of the said Island, who were their Accomplices, and agreed to raise and stir up an Insurrection in the said Island, and to depose and remove the said Governor.

That in order to put such their Rebellious Design in Execution in October last, about four days before such Tryals were to come on, they first privately in the Night time possess't themselves of the Fort & Magazine at the Town of *Nassau* (in the said Island) by means of a secret

Correspondence which they had set on Foot with some Persons within the said Fort: And soon after the Seizing thereof, they March'd down with a considerable Body of Men, whom they had Engaged to join in such their Traiterous Attempt; and being Armed with Swords, Guns, Pistols, and other Weapons, they forced open the House of the said Governour, in the Town of Nassau, and in a Rebellious and Hostile manner assaulted the said Governour and his Attendants, and having grievously wounded him in the Head and other Parts, to the great hazard of his Life, they carried him away Prisoner into the Fort, and Kept him there confin'd in Irons; and the same Night his Wife, Sister, and Family were constrain'd for their Security, to fly into the Woods, and taking that opportunity, they then rifled the said Governour's House, and having broken open all his Chests, Trunks, Boxes, and Cabinets, they took away great quantities of Money, as well Gold as Silver, belonging to the said Governour, and all his Household-Goods, Plate, Furniture, Merchandizes, and wearing Apparel; and also possess'd themselves of his Commission, Instructions, and of all his Bonds, Bills, and other Securities for Money, amounting in the whole to the Value of Five Thousand Pounds of his own proper Estate, besides the Monies then belonging to his said late Majesty, and the Lords Proprietors, to a great value, and not satisfied therewith, they likewise seized such Bonds of Securities as they, or any of their Accomplices stood Bound in to the said late King; and after they had detain'd the Governour three Days, or thereabouts in the said Fort, they remov'd him from thence to a small House about four miles distant from the Town of *Nassau*, where he was kept a close prisoner in Irons, under a Guard, for the space of six weeks, and none of his Friends or Acquaintances were permitted to have access to him, nor was he suffer'd to write, or to have Communication with any Person; and during great part of the time of such his Imprisonment, they likewise kept his Wife and Sister under Close Confinement.

That the said *Graves* did propose, and greatly press the Murdering of the said Governour, and offer'd himself to

be Executioner, but the Majority could not be prevail'd with to suffer so Barbarous an Act, and withheld the said Graves from putting that Villanous Design in Execution.

That they also about the same time Imprison'd the Judge of the Court of Admiralty, and the Judge of the Court of Common-Pleas, and the Secretary of the said Island, and sundry other Persons who they apprehended might obstruct their Designs, and kept them Prisoners in close Custody until they had nigh Perished for Hunger, and want of other Necessaries; nor would they suffer them to go at large until they had compell'd them to swear that they would not make any Discoveries of such their Proceedings; which Oath was Extorted from them by Menaces and placing Cock'd Pistols at their Breasts, which they threatened to Discharge in Case of Refusal.

That during such Imprisonment of the said Governour, they likewise seized a Sloop belonging to him, called the *Succefs*, whereof *John Belcher* was then Commander, and took away, disposed, and converted to their own use her Lading, Tackle, Apparel, and Furniture.

That about the same time, a ship called the *Providence-Galley* Arriving there, whereof *Benjamin Pittman* was Commander, they prevail'd with the said *Benjamin Pittman* to come Ashoar, upon pretence that the Governour had occasion to Discourse with him, and having by that means drawn him out of his said Vessel, they seized his Person, and such Mariners as came to Land with him, and carried them Prisoners to the said Fort, and detain'd them there, and in the meantime they enter'd the said Ship, called the *Providence-Galley*, with their Swords drawn, in a violent manner, and possessed themselves of her Lading, Tackle, Apparel and Furniture, which they likewise carried away, and disposed as they thought fit.

That after the said Governour had been thus detained by them in close Custody for six weeks, they did at length force him on Board a small ketch, without allowing him a Servant to attend him, and destitute of Cloaths and other Necessaries, from which ketch, by the Assistance of one of the Seamen, with great difficulty, he made his Escape.

That some time after the said Governour's Departure, they forced his Wife and Sister in a Barbarous Manner on Board a Sloop in the middle of the Winter, without allowing them to take their Apparel or other Necessaries, to the manifest hazard of their Lives ; and the Sloop not being able to bear the Sea in that Season of the Year, were cast away, and the Passengers were in the utmost danger of Perishing, being thrown upon a Desert and uninhabited Coast, where they underwent Extream Hardships before they could meet with any Relief.

That the said Governor hath met with all this hard and barbarous Usage for no other Reason than because he was Impartial in the discharge of his Duty in the said Island, and made Discoveries of such Offences there as tended greatly to Her Majesty's Prejudice, and are entirely destructive to Trade, and did his uttermost to bring such Offenders to Punishment, and therefore humbly hopes Her Majesty will be graciously pleased to take the said matters into her Serious Consideration, and as well to use some speedy and effectual means for the bringing such Notorious Malefactors to Justice, as also to take such effectual Care for the redressing the Wrongs and Losses sustain'd by the said Governour herein, and for repairing his ruin'd Fortunes and Estate, as to Her Majesty's great Wisdom and Goodness shall seem meet.

An Answer to a LIBEL, Entitled, *Articles, Depositions, &c.*, of the People of *New Providence*, in an Assembly held at *Nassau*, October the 5th, 1701, against *Elias Haskett*, Governour. As also to the Narrative of *Michael Cole* ; by the said *Elias Haskett*.

Humbly offer'd to the Consideration of the Lords Proprietors, and the Right Honourable the Commissioners of Trade.

MY LORDS,

My Reputation and Character being as Barbarously Treated by the said Pamphlet as my Person was by their Outrage, set forth in my Memorial, I should be remiss both in Duty to Your Lordships, and Justice to myself,

if I did not give a full Answer to the Accufations therein, Article by Article, which indeed are well nigh all Compos'd of meer Allegations only, and those very false and scandalous: And the pretended Proofs, as to some Insignificant Facts therein fet down, are made by the Persons who were by the Conspirators fet free from Goal, where most of them lay for Crimes, by the Law Punishable with Death, and who had also Shares of the Spoils they made upon me, and who were wholly under the Power and Menaces of my Persecutors; and although it is Impossible at present for me to make Proof of what I shall Infert in this my Defence, all my Written Vouchers being Seized, and Detained from me, and I being forced away (alone) from all living Vouchers, yet I do in the Presence of Almighty God declare, that what I shall fet down shall in all Things be the Truth, and nothing else.

MY LORDS,

The People that Inhabit this Colony are almost all of them such, who for several Enormous Crimes and Villanies, have either fled from or been thrust out of all the other Colonies in America. Their Method of Living has been always upon Piracy and Plunder, and by defrauding the Crown of its Dues, and the Proprietors of their Rents and Perquisites; and there has been no Governour, before myself, but who, either for his Profit or his Quiet, shared in, or at least conniv'd at their unjust Practices. But, upon my arrival there, I making it my Business to discover and prevent these Practices, as well for the Honour of the King, the Lords Proprietors, and my self, as for the Benefit and good Government of the People: They soon found I was not a Man for their purpose, and the correcting of their Crimes they have made mine, to which I shall truly answer as follows, viz.

To the first Article. That at my Arrival at *Providence*, I found one *Hatton* to be Minister there, and to be a Man of very dissolute and lewd Life, and a Scandal to his Robe; however (there being no other) he Preached, and Exercised his Function as a Minister amongst the People for about two Months after my Arrival. But, upon Complaint of the People that they could not pay so much as

an Hundred and Sixty Pound *per Annum*, which was allowed him by one *Elding*, in the absence of the last Governour, and upon *Hatton's* own Complaint, that he could not without difficulty Collect and Receive the same, I and the Council settled upon him an Hundred and Twenty Pound *per Annum* by a Duty we laid on Liquors for that Purpose, but he thinking it not sufficient, retir'd four Miles into the Country in a fullen Mood, and refused to do his Duty among the People for about six weeks; sometimes pretending himself Sick, and at other times that his allowance was too small, although, besides the Hundred and Twenty Pound which was to be paid him Quarterly, he had the benefit of Burials, Christenings and Weddings. And I never otherwise defam'd the said *Hatton*, than by often telling him of and chiding him for his repeated Debauches and Lewdnesses, which indeed were the occasion of many Dissenters dislike to the Church-Government there: And these, and no other, are the Reasons that there was no Church-Duty done for the time aforesaid.

To the Second Article. That, in all the time of my Government, I never laid any Tax whatsoever on the People in *Brazaletta Wood*, or otherwise, to the value of one Farthing, save the Duty on Liquors, with the Concurrence of the Council, to pay the Minister the said One Hundred and Twenty Pounds *per Annum*. And as for the *Brazaletta Wood* which I received, it was from the People of the Isle of *Ethera*, who are Subjects of this Province, and who are to pay the Lords Proprietors one Penny *per Acre* Rents for the Lands they are possessed of, and Money being very scarce among them, I offer'd to take the said Rents in *Brazaletta Wood* for the use of the Lords Proprietors, which the People gladly complied with; and I received the said wood accordingly, and the same lay ready to be Ship'd for *England* on the Lords Account, but is now seized among all other things by the Conspirators, and divided among them. And I deny that I Taxed the People with the said *Brazaletta Wood*, or any other *Brazaletta Wood*, or received the same to my own use as a Present, or any otherwise than as aforesaid; or that I ever denied the People their Lawful

Trade and Commerce upon account of the said wood, or otherwise; but I as carefully as possible always prevented the unlawful Trade or Commerce of some ill People, which I suppose is the true occasion of Complaint in this Article.

To the Third Article. As in this Article I am charged with the greatest and most notorious Crimes, so it will plainly appear that they are as greatly and notoriously false and scandalous [*sic*]; for I shall herein set down all the Persons who have been Imprison'd together with the Reasons of each Man's Imprisonment from my first coming to the Island until the Interruption of my Government, *viz.* The first were four Seamen belonging to the *Providence Gally*, for deserting the said Gally, and publicly declaring their Intent was to run away with the same, a Privateering in the Seas; and Information thereof being given to the Judge, they were Committed until the Ship was secured, and then they were discharged without any Prison-Fees. The next was *John Graves*, by Virtue of a Writ upon a Bond of Five Hundred Pound due to the Lords Proprietors, and afterwards charged in Prison for granting false Certificates, and also for the Imbezement of several Hundreds of Pounds of his Majesty's Money, all which could have been sufficiently proved; but he pretended at his Tryal as others did, by combining with the other Conspirators in the seizing the Fort and Government, and he being conscious of his Guilt, and that his Crime was very great, did, while he was in Prison, send me several Proposals under his Hand, and otherwise, that he and his Accomplices would raise and give me several Hundred Pounds if I would either wholly stop, or alleviate their Prosecution, which I with Indignation rejected, having always preferr'd His Majesty's Interest and the Lords Proprietors before any Private Ends of my own. The next was *Edward Holmes*, by Virtue of a Writ upon a Bond; he continued in Prison four or five Days, when he agreed to give Security for performing the Condition of the said Bond, and thereupon was released, upon payment of about twenty Shillings Prison-Fees. The next were three *Bermudians*, who were Arrested in an Action of Trespass at the Suit

of the Lords Proprietors, there being sufficient Proof against them, that about fix Months before their coming to *Providence*, they cut and took away from some of the *Bahama* Islands betwixt fifty and sixty Tons of *Brazalotta* Wood, without Entring, or paying any Customs or Dues for the same, and unloaded the same at *Caresoa*, a *Dutch* Island, by which means His Majesty was defrauded of Fifty Shillings *per* Ton, and the Lords Proprietors of their Tenths. And this unlawful Trade is constantly practised and carried on by the *Bermudians*, which means Her Majesty is wronged Yearly in her Customs several Thousands of Pounds, and the Lords Proprietors of their Dues, contrary to all Law, and several Acts and Orders relating to Trade: Therefore thought my self bound in Duty and Conscience to enquire into and Punish these Abuses, the better to prevent them for the future, they have hitherto been too much conniv'd at. One of the abovesaid *Bermudians*, knowing upon a Tryal he could not oppose the Proof which would be made against him, Petition'd me for forgiveness, upon his paying for his part of the wood that had been so cut, as aforesaid, and carried to *Caresoa*, the *Dutch* Island, upon which the same was computed at Twenty five Pistoles, and I receiv'd the same for the use of the Lords Proprietors. The next was one *Josias Simms*, a Negro Man, Commander of a Sloop, which was Seized and Condemn'd for having loaded on Board her several Tuns of Fustick wood and unlading it at *St. Thomas's*, without entring, or paying any Customs for the same, who forfeited his Bond of Fifty Pounds to the Lords Proprietors, and he being in very indifferent Circumstances, rather than lose the whole Money by keeping him in Prison, I compounded the said Bond for twenty Pistoles, and receiv'd the same accordingly for use of the Lords Proprietors, and discharg'd him from Prison. That afterwards there we found divers Goods on the Island, which proved to be unladen from the said Sloop, which gave Suspicion that she had taken them Paratically from some other Ship, and upon my farther and more stricter Search of the said Sloop, several more Goods were found conceal'd on Board the said Sloop, which confirm'd the Suspicion, and upon Examination one of the Seamen

of the said Sloop confess'd they had robb'd a Vessel among the Islands of the said Goods, and also taken out some of the said Vessel's Men. Upon which I again Imprison'd the said Negro Commander, and also the said Seamen, for Piracy; but the rest of the Sloop's crew were convey'd away by one *Read Elding*, who was owner of the said Sloop, and were conceal'd until *Elding*, with the rest of the Conspirators, prevented the Tryals of himself and the others by seizing the Government, as aforesaid. The next and last was the said *Read Elding*, for Piracy and divers other Crimes, who, together with the rest of the Prisoners, was appointed to receive his Tryal within four Days after the time they Seiz'd upon me and usurp'd the Government as aforesaid; and this Elding, who is now become one of the Accusers, knows very well that during his Imprisonment he sent several Petitions to me with Presents, praying that he might be Banish'd from off the Island to some remote place, rather than stand his Tryal, or be sent for *England*, all which he also knows I refused, with a full Resolution he should receive his Tryal, and if found Guilty, be sent for *England*; neither did I receive any thing of the said *Read Elding* as a Bribe, or a Present. And these were the whole number that were Imprison'd during my whole Government, except two or three lewd women. And I do hereby declare, and aver, that I never receiv'd any Sum or Sums of Money, or other Present or Bribe from the said Persons, or any of them, for their being set at Liberty from their Imprisonments, or receiv'd any other Moneys or Moneysworth from them, or any of them, upon any account whatsoever other than as aforesaid.

To the Fourth Article. I desire my Accusers to prove that I ever demanded any more than the Tenths of *Brazaletta* wood in all the time of my Government. And it is in my Instructions to demand and take the sixth part of all Wrecks and Royalties belonging to the Lords Proprietors (amongst which is included Tortoise-shell), though during my stay on the Island there were so few Tortoises taken that I only receiv'd five Pound for the Dues thereof.

The Fifth Article. The Day of my Arrival at *Providence*, my Commiffion and Instructions were feverally read at the Fort, before the whole People of the place affembled in their Arms ; nor is it to be imagin'd that I could come and be receiv'd as their Governour without communicating my Authority and my Instructions. And I was always ready and willing from time to time to fhew them to the Council, or to have them Recorded if they thought convenient, and the objecting the contrary is only a boldly alledg'd Untruth.

To the Sixth Article. That the Port Charges for all Veffels Trading to *Providence* are the very fame with what are paid and taken at her Majesty's Custom-Houfe at *Barbadoes*, and all other of Her Majesty's Plantations in the *West-Indies*, and accordingly I caufed a Lift, or Particular of all Fees taken at Her Majesty's faid Custom-Houfe, and figned by the Naval Officer of the faid Custom-Houfe, to be fix'd up and publifh'd at the Port, that no Perfon might be Impofed on therein. And I never Authorized or was Privy to the taking of any greater, or other Port Charges than is therein expreffed, and fet down, nor are, or can the fame be contrary to any Law of the Ifland.

To the Seventh and Eighth Articles. That upon the laft Governour's departing the Ifland, he deputed *Read Elding* in his place, and the faid *Elding* Arbitrarily, and by Corruption, made feveral Laws, the moft of which were for his own Benefit and Service, and wholly repugnant to the Laws of *England*, and were refus'd to be confirm'd by the Lords Proprietors. Soon after my arrival I call'd a Council and Affembly, in order to propofe and make fome Laws for the better Government of the Place, and the firft thing that was moved and offered was a Lift of the faid Laws, being in number about Twenty, made by the faid *Elding*, the moft of which, for the Reafons aforefaid, were rejected, and others of them Confirm'd, and feveral new Laws made, which were thought beft for the good Government and Advantage of the People. Then was produc'd to me a Lift of the poor People of the Ifle of *Ethera*, and it was moved, that a Tax might be laid on

them of feveral Hundred pieces of Eight, as an Allowance to the Council and Affembly at their Meetings, for their time and trouble fpent therein; which, as it was propofed, would have been much more than any of them could get at their Trades, which I thought to be fo unreasonable an Impofition upon that poor People, and there being none of them prefent at *Providence* to anfwer for themfelves, I could not in Juftice but oppofe the fame, whereupon they immediately, without any Confent, Adjourned themfelves for many Months.

That among the Acts made in *Elding's* time, the Act againft monopolizing (as the Articles term it) was one, and that (among others) was not confirm'd by the Proprietors; and it was fo Penn'd, it was thought fit to be rejected.

To the Ninth Article. This Article is grounded wholly upon my once ftriking with my Cane one *Cole*, an account of which is hereafter fet forth in Answer to his Narrative annexed to thefe Articles. And for all other Mafters of Ships, I always treated them with all Imaginable Refpect and Candour, never offering to ftrike any other of them whatfoever, or any ways to mif-ufe them either by Word or Action.

To the Tenth Article. There can be no other Answer given to this than that it is utterly falfe, nor is it, nor can it be prov'd.

To the Eleventh Article. A Ship belonging to the King of Portugal came from Porta-bella, bound for the Havana, and had the Miffortune to lofe her way and fall in among the Bahama Iflands, being loaded with Negroes, and many Paffengers, who were almoft ftarved to Death; but by chance, a fmall Sloop meeting with her, fhe was convey'd into Providence, where the Captain of the faid Ship applied himfelf to me for Protection and Relief, both of which were granted him, though wholly againft the Defires and Wifhes of the People of the Place; who, tho' they Knew all the Perfons on Board were ready to Starve, demanded double and trebble Prizes for all forts of Provifions they ftood in need of; fo I, to prevent fuch Exorbitant Extortion, bought what was neceffary for the faid Ship: though at very Extravagant Prizes, they know-

ing it was for their use, and when he was furnished with all things proper to carry him to his Port, I order'd and appointed a Sloop to convey and Pilot him to the afore-said Port of Havana; to do which I went through many Difficulties, She having a large quantity of Money on Board, the People of Providence contriv'd a great many Stratagems in order to make a wreck of the said Ship, but all was prevented by the great Care I took therein; one of which Stratagems was as followeth, Read Elding came to me and offered me a great Sum of Money if I would give him the Liberty privately to make a Wreck of the said Ship, by sending his brother in the Night-time upon a little piece of Board with a Hatchet, in order to dive down and cut the Ship's Cable, that she might drive a-shore, and by that means become a Wreck, but these Barbarous Intentions I utterly rejected, which was very much reſented by the People, not being used to be debarr'd of their ancient Customs and Practises. So that my honest relieving this distressed Ship hath been a mighty Grievance to the People and the occasion of this particular Accusation; for I never bought the Corn or other things I furnish'd her withal until after she came into Port.

To the Twelfth Article. That when I arrived at *Providence* there were not above Twenty People Lawfully Married, and the Wives of half of those Twenty were taken from them by those that had more Strength and Riches than the Husbands, which daily occasion'd great Animofities and Quarrels among them, and several disputes at law. For Example, *Elding* forcibly took away the wife of one *Perryman Trott*. *Ellis Lightwood* (whom now they call their Prefident) deserted his own wife and took the reputed wife of the late Governour *Trott*. One *Holmes* took one *Harris's* wife and drove her Husband off from the Island. One *Samuel Thrift* forcibly took away the wife of one *Starr* and detains her from him; and most of the rest live after the same manner, by daily changing of Wives and Mistresses. Upon Information of these, and such like disorderly ways of Living, I order'd the Grand Jury to enquire into all such Disorders and Irregularities; so that upon their first Meeting they Pre-

sented about the number of Twenty of those Disorderly Persons, and some Proceedings being set on Foot in the Court, in order to Punish, and thereby prevent and regulate the same, several Persons, who were not willing to go through their shameful Tryals, Petition'd me to grant them Licence to Marry the Women they had so Incontinently lived with, and the Charges of those that so Petition'd what of their Petitions and Charges of the Court amounted together to the Sum of three or four Pounds; but for any Licence that was granted by me all the time I was there, I do positively say I never took more than five pieces of Eight, which Fee is taken by all the Governours throughout the whole *Indies*. But, after these Licences were granted, the Minister was so covetous that notwithstanding all I could do, he refused to Marry these poor People, if they could not present him with four and twenty Shillings, so that those who were not able to pay that Sum were still left in their Incontinency, and upon the complaint of this from several poor People, I my self paid for several of them that were desirous of Marriage.

To the Thirteenth Article. That before I came to the Island of *Providence*, the Judge of the Court of Admiralty was forceably drove off from the Island, together with all other Commission-Officers appointed from *England*, and were most Barbarously treated by *Read Elding* and his Creatures, during his Deputation from the late Governour *Webb*. But soon after my Arrival, the Judge of the Court of Admiralty returned, and was confirmed by me in his place, as were all others of the Aforesaid Officers Commission'd from *England*, until the time of seizing me, as aforesaid. At which time they also seized on and Imprisoned all the said Officers, and kept them in Prison till they were almost Starved; declaring they should die there, unless they would first Swear to be true to them the said Conspirators, and never Reproach them, or be Witnesses of what they had done; which Oath was extorted from two of them with Pistols at their Breasts; the Judge of the Common-Pleas having a Pistol fired at him, and very narrowly escaped with his Life: And I never Constituted any of the Officers mention'd in this Article by my own Commission or Authority.

To the Fourteenth Article. That I never demanded any Oaths from Masters of Ships, but such as the Law strictly requires me to do, which is, That they should give an account upon Oath how their Ships are Navigated, with what laden, whether unloaded, broke Bulk, and such other Questions as the Acts of Trade particularly name. As for opening any Letters, I never opened any of Merchants in Business, but some Letters indeed were opened, but they were such as I had great reason to suspect were sent in order to foment and raise Rebellions in the said Government, the Contents of several of which were found to be very reflecting on and lessening of the Interest and Honour of the Lords Proprietors, and also abusive of my self, and contriving my removal from that Government. Also I opened some Letters that were directed to notorious Pyrates, and they were accordingly found to contain Instructions and Contrivances for setting on Foot a Correspondence between them and Pyrates of other Islands; which Correspondence, if not thus discovered, might have been the utter Destruction of the Island. And this is the whole Truth and Reason of the Charge in this Article.

To the Fifteenth Article. This Article charges me with several Illegal Impositions, but they have not thought fit to particularize one, and for all Goods that came into Port (though I had an equal Liberty with the People to bid for and buy them), yet I, for the most part, gave the People Liberty to buy before me, and when they were furnish'd, sometimes I bought the rest.

To the Sixteenth Article. That there happening to be an Alarm upon the sight of some Vessels making to the Town of *Providence*, I commanded the Officers to order all the People into the Fort, in order to defend the place if there should be occasion, and upon return of some of the said Officers, they gave me an account that one *Graves*, the Collector, hindred and detained about eight or ten of our Men with himself, from coming to the Fort, and sent me word he would not be obedient to my Commands, nor would he be hinder'd from going off in a Boat, to see what Vessels they were that stood off the Place, notwithstanding I had order'd that no Boats should go on aboard

till such time as the Ships were under the Command of our Fort; for that several Boats that have gone to meet Vessels before they got into Port have been detained and kept on Board several Pyrate Ships, and have not been discharged until such time as they have been furnished with all things necessary for their Pyratical Undertaking. And accordingly, the said *Graves* had got the Boat ready, and ordered the Men he had with him to go into her, in order to go to the Ships, instead of coming into the Fort to aid and assist, if occasion, with the rest of the people; whereupon I was necessitated to go to the place where he and the others with him were, and did, in Anger, drive them all into the Fort with a small Cane; and I believe that (amongst the rest) some blows might fall upon the said *Graves*, who, ever since my coming to the Island, had been a very ungovernable person, and of whom I had continual Complaints, and at the same time I ordered, that if any Persons offer'd to go on Board the said Vessels without my leave, that they should Fire at the Boats. And the said *Graves* was some time afterwards Committed to Prison, upon Information given me upon the Oaths of several persons, that he had granted several false Certificates, and had conniv'd at the carrying on unlawful Trades, and had defrauded the King of his Customs to the value of several Hundred Pounds, for which Crimes he was to have been tried in a few days, if he and others had not prevented it by the Conspiracy aforesaid: And this is the true and only reason of the Charge of this Article.

To the Seventeenth Article. That a Seizure of Brandy and Claret was made, as in the Article, and was afterwards truly valued by two of the honestest Men in the place, viz., *John Doffet*, Esq., and the Judge of the Court of Common-Pleas, who on their Oaths returned the true Value of it, and did also publish the Sale of the same; but no Man in the Place was capable of buying of it, unless I would sell it by the Gallon; so I bought it myself, and charg'd my self Debtor to His Majesty for one third part thereof, as the Law directs.

To the Eighteenth Article. That I had a Sloop, of which one *Spatchers* was Master, on Board which I Ship'd ten

Negroes, and nothing else but Provisions for them, and gave Orders to Sail for *Porto Prince*, on *Cuba*, and there to dispose of the same for pieces of Eight, Horses, or live Oxen, and no other Commodities, neither did they bring any else in return. The second Voyage she made was to the Isle of *Ethera* for a Load of *Brazaletta* Wood, which she brought directly to *Providence*, having Orders from me to do the same. The third Voyage she made was to another of the *Bahama* Islands, to load Salt, and the said Sloop, nor any other Vessel for me, or on my behalf, or wherein I had or was to have any Interest or Concern, never did go to any other place, nor loaded nor unloaded any other Goods than as aforesaid.

To the Nineteenth Article. That at my going to this Government I took with me one *Roger Prideaux*, an Attorney, who had served his Clerkship at *Lyon's-Inn*, and when I arriv'd constituted this Person (who, without any colour in the world, is term'd my Servant) Clerk of the Courts, as being more knowing and practized in the Law than any Person in this Island, there being none upon the place that had been bred a Clerk; and he also practised there as an Attorney; and as for what Fees he receiv'd for managing each Man's Business as an Attorney, I know not, but as for the Fees of the several Courts, they were the very same with the Courts of *England*, and no otherwise.

To the Twentieth Article. That I never order'd any *Brazaletta* Wood to be brought from any of the Islands to *Providence*, or elsewhere, but such as was the Lords Proprietors Dues, and paid by the People for their Rents, or else bought with my own Money; and the Charge herein is basely false and scandalous.

To the Twenty-first Article. Because nothing I ought by my Duty to have done might be omitted in my Accusation as not done, I presume is the reason of this Article; for in all publick Affairs relating to the Government, Embargoes, Proclamations, &c., I always advised with and had the Approbation of the Majority of the Council.

To the Twenty-second Article. This is fully answered in my answer to the Third Article, being the very same in Substance with this.

To the Twenty-second Article. That I brought with me to Providence several Thousand Pounds, as in my Memorial, and I never sent an Hundred Pound of the Cash of the Island from thence. And as to any private Letters to such purpose, as in the Article mention'd, I appeal to the same (if they shall appear to be mine) when produced, and whether the Character I gave in the Letter of *July* to the Lords Commissioners of Trade of these People, or the ill Character and barbarous Treatment they have given me, is most true, I doubt not but in a little time will evidently appear to Your Lordships.

To the Twenty Third Article. That when I was seized and put in Prison by the Conspirators, I was told by several well-meaning People that they were very sorry for the Ill Treatment I had by a few Villains (as they term'd them), and that the most of the People were so well satisfied with me, that they had resolved to make an Address of Thanks to the Lords Proprietors for sending me to that Government, but the same was never, to my knowledge, put in Act. And I was so far from contriving such a thing my self, in the manner as in the Article is set forth, or any other manner, that till then I never heard of it, and if such Address, or Paper, was ever (which must be unknown to me) signed by any number of People on the said Island, and if they repented of it afterwards, such Repentance would (with Submission) be very proper to appear under their Hands as well as their Approbation, as alledg'd.

And now I shall presume faithfully to acquaint your Lordships what those Persons are who have undertook to call themselves the Council of *Providence*, and have subscrib'd these Articles.

Ellis Lightwood, the President, has been an old Privateer, and it can be prov'd by many Persons that he was one that harbour'd the Notorious Pirate *Avery* in his House for a considerable time before, and after the King's Proclamation against him arrived; and tho' he was acquainted with the said Proclamation, at last procured his Escape. And at the very time when he Usurp'd this place of Pretident, a Suit was depending against him, and prosecuting by me in his late Majesty's Name, upon a

Bond given to His Majesty of the Penalty of Five Hundred Pound, of which he had absolutely broken the Condition, and his Sloop was also under a Seizure, and to be Tried in four Days for breach of Trade.

John Warren, an old Privateer, and under a Suit upon Bond given to his Majesty of Five Hundred Pound Penalty, the Condition whereof he had broken.

Richard Taliaferro, during all my Government Judge of the Common-Pleas, was together with me seized by the Conspirators, and Imprisoned, and cruelly used there for ten Days, and they presented a pistol to his Breast, and fired at him, which he put by with his Hand and so saved his Life. And all this was done to Compel him to approve their Undertaking, which he afterwards declared he did only to save his Life.

Thomas Gower was turned out of Commission and became miserably poor, even a very Beggar, and was thereby prevailed with to do anything he should be put upon that would get him sustenance.

Read Elding, at this Usurpation, was his Majesty's Prisoner, and to be tried for Piracy, and of whose Actions I have before given an Account in my Answer to the Articles.

Thomas Williams has been an old Privateer, and a Person so illiterate that he cannot write his name.

Thomas Dalton, now Master of a small Bark, but formerly one who had served under Pyrats in the *South Seas*, and a Person of a very weak understanding.

Nicholas David, a poor Journey-man Carpenter, and working for me at 2s. 6d. *per Diem* at the very time I was Seized, and who had been formerly a Privateer.

Observations upon the Pretended Affidavit of Roger Prideaux. This *Prideaux* (as before) was Clerk of the Courts, and was Seized together with me, but what with their Menaces, and a promise of a good Share in the Plunder if he would joyn with the Conspirators, and Act his part in Countenancing the matter, he complied with them, and was released, and accordingly he did own to me (with tears) at *New York*, That he had received a great part of the said Plunder for his Services done for the Confederates, and on his knees begged I would forgive him, for

that, as he then declared, he was forced to do what he did to save his Life, meaning (I presume) thereby the framing of this Letter, of which I could not then particularly ask him, not thinking I could ever have been charged with such a Matter : Nor is the Letter and Affidavit anyways Consistent with one another, or with Reason, for the Letter is dated the *4th August*, and I was not Seized on till about the middle of *October*, and it is very strange that when Sloops are going off every Day that this Letter, which seems to be a thing of so much Consequence, should lie dormant all that time and not be sent away ; and it is as strange, that if I had any such Design, that I should trust any Person with a concern so great, when I might so easily have concealed it as writing a short Letter with my own hand. And if all these are not Circumstances sufficient to disbelieve this Matter, I do aver, and am ready to make Oath, That I never Signed any such Letter as aforesaid, or caused the same to be wrote by the said *Prideaux*, or any other.

Observations on the pretended Affidavits of William Spatchers, Benjamin Griffin, and Peter Corane. That *Spatchers* was put in Prison together with me, while his wife (who was then big with Child) and she with the rest of his Family were Starving, and he owed to me there in Prison, upon the first opportunity he had to speak with me, that he was threatned that he should never come out of that Prison as long as he lived, and that his Family should starve, if he would not sign a Paper then brought to him, and stand to it afterwards, which they told him (for he cannot Read) was only to Certifie his Approbation of deposing the Governour, and this Paper can be presumeable to be nothing else but this pretended Affidavit, which afterwards they have said to be sworn by him before the President and Council. And, if ill usage brought him to do this, it is most likely that the same Method, or else good Rewards (for they used all Stratagems) induc'd *Griffin* and *Corane* to do the like. Neither do they say in any of the Affidavits that any of the Designs or Instructions mention'd therein were actually perpetrated, or put in Execution ; nor do they give

any reasons why they were not, though pretended to be set on Foot, and the last directions given so long before the time of my being seized on.

Observations on the Affidavit of Tabitha Alford. That this Woman was a bought Servant of *Elding*, the Ring-leader of the Conspiracy, and was to be tryed for making away with her Bastard-Child, which she had by the said *Elding*, and consequently a woman absolutely in his power. However, true it is, as I have set forth in my Answer to the third Article, that *Elding* did offer me by this *Alford* and other persons, both Money and other things to discharge him from his Imprisonment without Tryal, but I always refused them with Indignation; and she does not anywhere in her Affidavit say that I receiv'd any Moneys, or the other things therein mentioned from her, but that she carried some, and delivered others, which indeed was true, but they were as soon return'd as delivered by her the said *Alford*, with several Rebukes for offering the same.

Besides, if I had taken the Bribes here mention'd, I must certainly have done the Work they were given for, that is, set *Elding* at Liberty, which was never done till the seizing of me as aforesaid.

Note. This Affidavit is without any Date.

MY LORDS.

In the Rear of my Accusation I find a senseless Story call'd the Narrative of one Michael Cole, and does not in any ways tend to the proving any of the Articles exhibited against me, but throughout it carries a most vehement Spirit of Malice upon the remembrance of a Correction I gave him for affronting and abusing me to my Face in the grossest manner imaginable. And, as too much the greatest part of his Narration, he Swears as he is Credibly inform'd, as he is told by several Persons, as they said, and as he believes, and sets forth long Discourses between him and my Man, and how far I shall be obliged to answer every Idle Story every particular Person shall publish of me, I leave to Your Lordships to determine. But to what he has related, as to Facts within his Knowledge, that are material (with Submission) to make answer

unto, I beg leave to tell Your Lordships the following Truths. Providence must be allowed to be as considerably Scituated as any Colony in the West-Indies, as well for the advantage of England, as for the annoying and keeping in awe the Spaniards, therefore the want of Inhabitants, and consequently of Force to make a good Defence of it, made me always cautious how I suffer'd anybody to go off when Shipping came near the Island, till I had them under the Command of the Fort, lest I might either lose the People by an Enemy carrying them away, or some Treachery that may be used to Invite Pyrates or Strangers to cut us off. This Cole came before the Place, and without shewing any Colours, kept off a considerable time; the Place was all Allarm'd, and the People in Arms; during which suspense I fired a Shot, either to send him away or bring him ashore, the last of which it did, after he had stay'd off almost two Hours, as he acknowledges in his Narrative. But upon demanding the reason why he made no more haste, he (with an Insolency unbecoming him to offer and me to bear), with his Hat on, and a supercilious look, told me, That he knew the Indies, and what Respect to pay, but where he found none due, he thought none ought to be shewn. Notwithstanding such a Provocation, I being always inclined to keep the People in perfect Peace and Unity, I pass'd over that Affront, and demanded his Letters: upon his delivery of which (with no small reluctancy) I open'd several that were directed to Persons that I had great reason to suspect, and found a Correspondence carrying on between several Privateers and the Colony, which, if not prevented, must of course have ruined the Settlement, and thereby have been an extraordinary loss both to the Crown and Proprietors. In a day or two afterwards, a Portuguese Ship in Distress came in, who was amicably receiv'd by me and reliev'd; but upon setting out a Proclamation, That no body should go on Board without particular Leave, lest the thinness of the Garrison and our uncapableness of resisting an Enemy should be known, he, this Cole: in the Night time, went on Board, discovered our Misfortunes, and inform'd him of all the Particulars of the Place, an account of which the

Portuguese Captain himself gave me the next day at Dinner in my own House. But when this Cole, a few days afterwards, tore down a Proclamation I had order'd to be set up, bidding me to my Face, kifs his A——, and several other unsupportable Affronts, I was provok'd to give him three or four Blows with a small Cane, and know not but his Head might be broke, though he went away, and seem'd to have little hurt thereby.

And as to the Bermudian Sloop in this Narration, I shall here faithfully relate the whole Fact, and set down the Reasons for and manner of her Seizure and Condemnation. Soon after my arrival at Providence, Information was given me upon the Oaths of several Persons, of several Bermudian Sloops who had cut, and were cutting, and taking on Board Brazeletta Wood from some of the remotest of the Bahama Islands, without Entering and Clearing, as the Law directs. Upon which I order'd out a Sloop, with Commission to Search among the said Islands, in those places of them where that sort of wood and other Dying Woods grew, and where Salt was made and Ambergreese found; and upon their search there they found one Tucker on a Bermudian Sloop, cutting Brazeletta Wood, but had taken little or none on board, being just returned from St. Thomas's, a Danish Island, to which Place some few Months before he had carried her full of the said wood, without Entering or Clearing, or paying Her Majesty's Customs, or the Lords Proprietors' Dues, as Oath was made before me by a Person who was then present on the Place, and positively swore to that Individual Vessel and to several of the Men taken on Board her, for which reason she was seized und brought down to Providence. When I was told that this Tucker and his Sloop had been long practised in this Trade, for that, about ten or eleven Months before that time, in the time of the preceding Governour, and in the Salt Season, without Entering or Clearing at Providence, he took in his Load of Salt, and carryed it out of that Government to some place where he could best dispose of it. And accordingly I found an Information thereof upon Oath-Recorded in the Books, which had been made before my said Predecessor (howbeit at that time the said Tucker

and his Veffel made their Escape and could not be taken) upon this the faid Sloop was libell'd by the Attorney-General for loading the faid Salt on board, contrary to Law, and was brought to a Tryal at the Court of Admiralty, before John Dogget, Esq., then Judge of the faid Court, and upon full Evidence of the faid Tucker and his Mate's Voluntary Confefling the feveral Charges in the Libel to be true, the Jury found her Guilty, after which ſhe was Condemn'd by the aforefaid Judge, who, at the ſame time, asked the Maſter if he would appeal to England, but he did not, nor would appeal, knowing that ſeveral Bermudian Veffels had been Condemn'd before for the ſame Fact; beſides, that had ſhe been Libell'd for the other Facts before related, there was very ſufficient proof againſt her; and indeed, it has been the Common Trade and Practice of the Bermudians for many Years paſt to cut and carry the faid Dying Wood to Careſoa and St. Thomas's, the one a Dutch and the other a Daniſh Iſland, contrary to Law, and to Her Maſteſty's Loſs of forty or fifty ſhillings per Tun, beſides the Tenths due to the Lords: And, unleſs ſome care be taken at Bermudas to prevent its Inhabitants Sloops going to the Bahama Iſlands, unleſs they firſt give ſecurity there that they ſhall take no ſuch Goods as aforeſaid on board, without due Entrings and Clearings, Her Maſteſty and the Proprietors 'will be conſtantly Robb'd and Wrong'd by them.

My Lords,

From the faid Articles and what I have laid down in Answer to them, Your Lordſhips may pleaſe to obſerve.

First, A very extraordinary Malice from three or four Perſons inſtigated by my preventing them from committing ſeveral Crimes and Enormities, to which they have been long innurr'd, And that they have induſtriously fermented it to ſuch a degree that it has taken hold of ſeveral of the People.

Secondly, That though they had all the opportunity they could wiſh for, even the whole People in their Power, Her Maſteſty's, the Lords Proprietors, and my own Wealth, and alſo Time ſufficient in their Hands, they have

not so much as attempted to prove a tenth part of what they alledge.

Thirdly, That what they have endeavour'd to prove, comes so short of Proof that upon a strict Examination of it, and what I have said in answer, I think (with all deference to your Lordships) it will appear to be little or no Proof at all.

Fourthly, That the People never made any Remonstrance to me of any Grievances or Oppressions, in order to have them redress'd; nor did any Dislike of me appear in them till this Outrage was committed by a few of them upon the Provocations aforesaid.

Fifthly, That they never represented these Grievances to your Lordships, nor the Commissioners of Trade, till after they had seized on me.

Now (My Lords), If a few People Instigated by Malice, Interest, or Revenge, shall (as it were) Execute me, and confiscate all I have in the World to their own Uses, without so much as a Tryal, or a Complaint first made to me, or any of my Superiours, of their Injuries, and after Execution send me with my Accusations at my back from all means of Justification, to wit, my Papers, and all Persons who could have been Witnesses for me: And if these People shall be Justified in their Actions, I am sure Your Lordships cannot be Insensible to the Extraordinary Injustice that will thereby be done to Her Majesty and all her Subjects: And that it may prove the Destruction of Her Majesty's Plantations and Colonies in all parts of the World.

Wherefore I doubt not but Your Lordships will remedy this unexampled Abuse, and do something for my Relief, and the great Sufferings I have sustain'd in my Person, Estate, and Reputation.

FINIS.

[*Colonial Office Papers, 5, 1261, 126.*]

THE KITCHEN FAMILY OF SALEM.

BY G. ANDREWS MORIARTY, JR., A. M.

ONE of the most prominent of the early merchant families of Salem at the close of the seventeenth century was the Kitchen family, a family long extinct on the male line and now almost forgotten, but which in its time stood second to none among the early mercantile families which built up Salem's trade long before the Derbys and Crowninshields had begun to figure as merchant princes.

1. JOHN KITCHEN, the first mention of whom we have on 20 March, 1635, when he embarked at Weymouth, England, as the servant (apprentice) of Zachery Bicknell (later of Weymouth, Mass.), aged 21 years, appears to have been born in or about the year 1619, for on 10 : 10 : 1661, he, aged about forty-two years, testified in the case of *Burton v. Porter*. On 23 : 4 : 1642, he was granted a 10 acre lot at Salem, and he joined the First Church on 26 : 12 : 1642. He was a freeman 28 Feb., 1643. From the first, Kitchen appears to have been a stirring and bold character and appears frequently before the Court for his boldness in speaking out his opinions. In Hutchinson's *History of Massachusetts* it is recorded that he was fined for showing books "which he was bidden to show the Governour and no other." In spite of his quarrels with the Puritan authorities, he was frequently on the jury, and on 19 : 9 : 1649, he was chosen constable of Salem. A strong character and frequently at war with the Bay government, Kitchen eagerly embraced the doctrines of the Quakers, of which sect his wife was a devoted adherent, and their names constantly occur among those fined for failure to attend the Puritan Church. His wife was the victim at this time of a brutal and ruffianly attack at the hands of that zealous saint, Edmund Batter, who found her, as he supposed, returning one morning

from a Quaker meeting. On 25 : 9 : 1662, the Court, "considering ye unworthy and malignant speeches and carriages of John Kitchen in open Court doe see cause to displace him from ye office of sargent of ye foot company " and fined him 30 shillings. The persecution inflicted upon Kitchen and his wife for their religious opinions was very severe, and he paid upwards of £40 sterling in fines for the sin of being a Quaker. John Kitchen was a cordwainer by trade, and died in 1675-6, leaving a goodly estate including considerable realty. His will was dated 20 Dec., 1675 ; proved 30 : 4 : 1676. In it he leaves his house and land to his wife Elizabeth, his orchard and other lands to his son Robert, and mentions his other children. His inventory was taken on 30 : 4 : 1676, and amounted to £398 : 4 : 00.

Kitchen appears to have had two wives, each named Elizabeth, for upon 26 : 12 : 1642, John Kitchen and wife were admitted to the First Church. After the word "wife" in the record is written the word "dead." Now on 10 : 3 : 1640, Elizabeth Saunders was admitted to the First Church, and after her name is written, evidently later on, "i. e. Kitchen." On 8 : 5 mo. 1661, "John Kitchen, shoemaker, and John Saunders, seaman, son in law to ye said John Kitchen," sold land to John Williams of Salem in the North Fields. The will of John Sanders, dated on 12 Oct., 1643, proved 28 : 10 mo. 1643, mentions "my father in law Joseph Grafton." The will of Joseph Grafton being defective, was not allowed, but the heirs, on 26 June, 1681, agreed to divide the property according to the will, and in the division we find a bequest to Robert Kitchen of £5, and to his three sisters of 20 shillings each. On 1 November, 1675, Elizabeth Kitchen, aged 50 years, testified thus, showing she was born in or about 1625. From the above it will appear that she was undoubtedly the child of Capt. Joseph Grafton, although somewhat older than most of his children, and was probably the child of a first wife in England. Elizabeth Kitchen, who should be venerated for her sufferings at the hands of the Bay authorities because of her Quaker principles, was alive as late as 3 March, 1678-9.

Children by first wife Elizabeth :—

2. ELIZABETH, bapt. 12 : 1 : 1643, First Church, Salem.
3. HANNAH, bapt. 12 : 1 : 1643, First Church, Salem.

He also had probably by this first wife :—

4. JOSEPH, bapt. 20 : 2 : 1645; probably d. young.
5. JOHN, bapt. 12 : 4 : 1646; probably d. young.
6. MARY, bapt. 23 : 2 : 1648; m. 20 Feb., 1665, Timothy Robinson.

John and Elizabeth Sanders (Grafton) Kitchen had :—

7. ROBERT, bapt. 15 : 2 : 1655.
8. BENJAMIN, b. 28 : 6 : 1660; d. 15 : 7 : 1660.
9. ABIGAIL, m., 3 : 4 : 1669, John Guppy.
10. PRISCILLA, m., Oct., 1672, Nathaniel Hunn of Boston.

7. LIEUT. ROBERT KITCHEN was baptized at the First Church, Salem, 15 : 2 : 1658, and died there 28 October, 1712. He was an eminent citizen and merchant of Salem, trading with Barbados and London. On 27 June, 1682, he was foreman of a trial jury, and on 12 June, 1688, a selectman. On 28 July, 1692, he was chosen town clerk, and again in 1694. He was lieutenant of the Salem company in 1689. On 14 March, 1683/4, he testifies that about four years since he was in Barbados. He appears to have been at that time master of a vessel trading with the West Indies. He gradually acquired great wealth and became one of the leading merchants of Salem in his time and was a close friend of the Sewells. On 28 April, 1690, one of his vessels which was acting as a transport in the expedition against Port Royal, was captured by the enemy. He was buried in the family tomb on Pickering Hill (Broad street), with the following inscription : "Here lyes inter'd ye body of Mr. Robert Kitchen, who departed this life October ye 28, 1712, aetatis 56." His will is dated 25 Feb., 1696/7; proved 1 January, 1712/13.

Robert Kitchen, contrary to the usual belief of such persons as have investigated his life, had two wives. It has been usually stated that he married only once, viz., Bethia, daughter of Dr. Daniel Weld of Salem. Now, inasmuch as Bethia was born at Cambridge, 24 January, 1667/8, and as Robert Kitchen's wife was assigned a

place in the "first pew seate of ye womens behind the pews" on 31 May, 1681, it would appear that Kitchen's wife at that time must have been somebody else. This conclusion is confirmed in a petition of Timothy Lindall (who married Robert Kitchen's daughter Bethia) dated June, 1748, in his case against Edward Kitchen, in which he states that his daughter had received a legacy from her grandmother, Madam Bethia Kitchen, and that this daughter was the only surviving descendant of Madam Bethia with the exception of the said Edward. Yet we know that at this time Edward's sister, Mary Turner, and her children were living, and it is thus clear that she was a daughter by a former marriage. Now Samuel Sewell, in his Diary, under date of 24 Aug., 1688, records that he travelled from Salem to Boston with the widow Boardman and "Mr. Kitchen's daughter that he had by Mary Boardman." This is clearly Mary, the daughter of William Boardman of Cambridge, born 9 March, 1656, whose subsequent career has hitherto been unknown. Robert Kitchen then married, first, before 31 May, 1681, Mary, daughter of Major William Boardman of Cambridge, the first steward of Harvard University, and married, secondly, before 17 July, 1688, Bethia, daughter of Dr. Daniel Weld, A. B., of Salem, surgeon general to the New England army at the great swamp fight in December, 1675.

Children of Robert and Mary (Boardman) Kitchen:—

11. JOHN, bapt. April, 1683. He was living when his father made his will, and had been residing some time in London. He probably died without issue, as there is no further trace of him in the Salem records.
12. ELIZABETH, bapt. April, 1683; d. before her father made his will, *s. p.*
13. MARY, bapt. 27 May, 1684; m. Hon. Col. John Turner of Salem, member of His Majesty's Council; d. at Ipswich between 16 Feb., 1768, and 29 Aug., 1768.

Children of Robert and Bethiah (Weld) Kitchen:—

14. ROBERT, bapt. July 17, 1688; d. young.
15. BETHIA, bapt. 10 Nov., 1689; m. (int. 27 May, 1714), as his second wife, Hon. Timothy Lindall of Salem, speaker of the Provincial Assembly in 1714. She d. 20 June, 1720, leaving

him two daughters, Bethia and Mary Lindell, both of whom died without issue.

16. ROBERT, bapt. 11 June, 1699; d. 20 September, 1716, while an undergraduate of Harvard University. In 1717, Rev. Cotton Mather published a volume entitled "The Voice of the Dove, with a Memoir of Mr. Robert Kitchen, Student of Harvard."
17. EDWARD, bapt. 18 August, 1700.

17. EDWARD KITCHEN, an eminent Salem merchant, whose portrait* accompanies this article, beside the large estate he had in Salem, acquired extensive grants of land at Oxford, Massachusetts, which eventually passed to the Walcotts. He married, in 1730, Freake, daughter of Josiah and Mary (Freake) Walcott. She died 17 Jan., 1746/7. Edward Kitchen made his will 5 July, 1765, proved 11 Sept., 1766. He bequeathed to his sister Mary Turner, £800, to his kinswomen, Mrs. Elizabeth Berry, Mary Bowditch and Eunice Balston, £66: 13: 4; to Edward Kitchen Turner, son of John Turner, Esq., his dwelling house; to his aunt, Mrs. Elizabeth Gardner, and his kinsman Capt. John Gardner; to his kinswoman Mrs. Ruth Putnam, and his kinsman Josiah Walcott. He left in addition £133: 6: 00 to the college at Cambridge, and to Mrs. Sarah Thomas, wife of Mr. Nathaniel Thomas of Marshfield, and to his housekeeper Mrs. Sarah Grant, £40. The residue was left to his kinsman John Turner. With Edward Kitchen this distinguished family of Salem merchants became extinct. Its blood transmitted through females is represented to-day by the Turner, Sargent, Bowditch and Moriarty families.

Children of Edward and Freake (Walcott) Kitchen:—

18. MARY, b. 2 Oct., 1732; d. 28 Oct., 1738.
19. ROBERT, b. 1 Oct., 1735; d. 20 Dec., 1736.

*Now in the possession of Andrew W. Sigourney, Esq., of Worcester, by whose consent the accompanying reproduction was obtained.

NEWSPAPER ITEMS RELATING TO ESSEX COUNTY, MASSACHUSETTS.

(Continued from Volume L, page 216.)

By Capt. Phillips who arrived here last week from Newfoundland, we are informed, that four Men of War were arrived there from England, and that one of them had been to St. Peter's, where they sent in a Tender, who seized three English and nine French Vessels, that were trading there contrary to the late Treaty of Peace and bro't them to St. John's; that a French Man of War was laying in the Harbour of St. Peter's at the same time, who was ordered to depart immediately, otherwise the English Commodore would send for them also; upon which they began to make Preparations for sailing. Two of the Vessels that were seized belonged to Cape Ann the other to Marblehead. 'Tis said the Governor of Newfoundland was determined to prevent all Trade with the French in those Parts for the future.

Boston Evening Post, July 22, 1765.

Capt. Grounsell, who is arrived at Marblehead from the West Indies, informs that he spoke with Capt. Ball, of this Port, 13 Days ago, bound for South Carolina from the Coast of Guinea having on board about 200 Slaves. We hear from Newbury, that one —— Brown, formerly a Journeyman Barber in this Town, hanged himself there on Monday last.

Boston Evening Post, August 19, 1765.

We hear from Haverhill, that last week a number of Men were inlisted there, at Eight Dollars Bounty; they are said to be intended for an Independent Company, but what Service they are to be employed in is only as yet conjectured; however the People at that Place, to the num-

ber of upwards of 300, were so dissatisfied that they waited upon the inlisting Officer in a body to enquire the Reason of this Proceeding, but not receiving a satisfactory answer, they peremptorily informed him that not one Person who was so inlisted should be carried out of the Place.

Boston Evening Post, September 9, 1765.

NOTICE IS HEREBY GIVEN TO ANY Person skilled in the Business of Chimney-Sweeping, that the Inhabitants of *Marblehead* are in want of such a Person; and any such one applying to the Selectmen of said Town will find good Encouragement.

Boston Evening Post, September 23, 1765.

For some Days past there has been shewn in this Town a remarkable large live Hog, whose weight is 973 lb. is upwards of 10 Feet long from the Snout to the End of the Tail, and in Height 4 Feet 2 Inches. It was raised at Cape Ann, is between 2 and 3 Years old, and is thought to be the largest ever seen in this Country.

Boston Evening Post, September 30, 1765.

To Jacob Fowle and William Bourn, Esq'rs, the present Representatives of the Town of Marblehead.

Gentlemen,

We the Freeholders and other Inhabitants of the said Town of *Marblehead*, in Town-Meeting assembled, the Twenty fourth day of *September*, A. D. 1765, professing the greatest Loyalty to our most gracious Sovereign, and our sincere Regard and profound Reverence for the *British* Parliament as the most powerful and respectable Body of Men on Earth, yet, at the same time being deeply sensible of the Difficulties and Distresses, to which that august Assembly's late Exertion of their Power, in and by the *Stamp Act*, must necessarily expose us, think it proper, in the present critical conjuncture of Affairs, to give you the following INSTRUCTION, viz.

That you promote, and readily join in, such dutiful Remonstrances and humble Petitions to the King and Parliament, and other decent Measures, as may have a Tendency to obtain a Repeal of the *Stamp-Act*, or Alle-

viation of the heavy Burdens thereby imposed on the *American British* Colonies. And for as much as great Tumults, tending to the Subversion of Government, and the great Reproach of the Inhabitants of this Province have lately happened, and several Outrages committed by some evil-minded People in the Capital Town thereof—You are, therefore, directed to bear your Testimony against, and do all in your Power to suppress and prevent, all riotous Assemblies and unlawful Acts of Violence upon the Persons or Substance of any of his Majesty's Subjects :

And that you do not give your Assent to any Act of Assembly that shall imply the Willingness of your Constituents, to submit to any internal Taxes, that are imposed otherwise than by the Great and General Court of this Province, according to the Constitution of this Government.

Other Matters we leave to your Prudence, trusting you will act, as we apprehend you have ever done, consistent with Honour and Justice to your Constituents and with due Regard to the publick Welfare.

Boston Evening Post, October 14, 1765.

We hear that Numbers of young Persons in the Country are joining in Wedlock, earlier than they intended, supposing that the 1st of this Month, it would be difficult to have the Ceremony without paying dearly for stamping:—No less than 22 Couple were published on Sunday last at Marblehead, intending Marriage on the same Accounts.

Boston Evening Post, October 14, 1765.

At a Meeting of the Freeholders and other Habitants of the Town of *Rowley*, held October 10, 1765, Capt. *Daniel Spafford* was chosen Moderator. Voted, That the Hon. *John Hobson*, Esq; Messrs. *Nathaniel Mighill*, *Samuel Northend*, *Jacob Jewett*, Capt. *George Jewett*, Mr. *Thomas Lancaster*, *Thomas Gage*, Esq; Mr. *Abraham Adams*, *John Pearson*, Capt. *John Northend*, and Mr. *Thomas Merrill*, be a committee to draw up instructions for the Representative of this town at the great and general court of this province, and report as soon as may be.

———The committee appointed for the purpose aforesaid unanimously reported the following Draft, which being read, was unanimously accepted, viz.

To Humphry Hobson, Esq :

SIR, You will not interpret the manifestation of the minds of your constituents, upon so alarming an occasion as that of complying or refusing a compliance with a Stamp-Act (so much agitated) as an effect of their distrust of your ability or fidelity, but as a prudent step taken, hereby to prevent all unwarrantable suspicions that might arise hereafter, and to leave upon record a lasting testimony to posterity, that we do not quietly, and for no consideration, give up our and their inestimable Rights as British subjects. Therefore, in reference to the Stamp-Act, we would say—That considering the present state of the province as extremely low and distressed, occasioned by the late expensive war, and the scant produce of some of the necessaries of life for some summers past; for which reason much of our money has been exported to foreign parts, in exchange for necessary commodities; whereby we are so reduced, as scarcely to be able to support ourselves and throw off the yearly load of publick tax: Considering the said act not only as unconstitutional (as we apprehend) and an invasion upon our charter rights and privileges, but so calculated as to carry off perhaps the greater part of our medium of trade, which as yet survives the above mentioned calamities; Considering the said act, in its execution, as destruction of the dearest part of our liberty; by admitting it as lawful to prosecute and punish the transgressors of it in the court of admiralty, and so depriving us of the privilege of a jury: And considering it in its probable consequences, as an introduction to a train of other acts of a similiar oppressive nature (each of which particulars pursued affords a gloomy prospect), all the considerations though but just hinted at, appear so weighty, that though we are sensible a non-compliance must be attended with many and greivous difficulties: yet, as a compliance threatens utter ruin, we cannot, we dare not, and we instruct and advise you not to give your consent for its taking place in this province: But to make that vigorous opposition thereto, as is requisite from the importance and moment of our

confirmed charter rights, and least inconsistent with due deference paid to the British authority.

Further, we intimate our sentiments to you, that you forbear acting in an application of the publick monies towards a compensation of the loss which any private person or persons may have sustained, or to any other use than as has been usual.

You likewise have our consent and advice, to bear publick testimony against, and to go into all proper measures to prevent such disorders and outrages as have been or may be committed, contrary to the laws provided for privates quietly and peaceably enjoying each his own property.

Attest. Humphry Hobson, Town-Clerk.

Boston Evening Post, October 21, 1765.

Whereas it has been currently, and injuriously reported, that I the Subscriber have determined to take the Stamp Paper and Use them in the Course of my Business, and that if they were not to be obtained otherways, that I would send to Halifax for them: which Report is a very great Mistake; for I have determined, and still determine, that I will not take or use them, unless People in general do it, being under no Necessity for such a Conduct in the Course of my affairs: and I am fully convinced it is the Opinion of the People in Trade in this Town to conduct themselves in the same Manner, notwithstanding what has been said to the contrary.

Rob. Hooper.

Marblehead, 19 Octo. 1765.

Boston Evening Post, October 21, 1765.

At a meeting of the Freeholders and other inhabitants of the Town of *Salem*, lawfully qualified to vote in Town affairs at the Court-House (so called) in the same Town, October 21, 1765, after the choice of the Hon. *Benjamin Pickman*, Esq; for Moderator of the Meeting, it was among other things voted as follows, viz.

To Andrew Oliver & William Browne, Esqs. Representatives for the Town of Salem

Gentlemen, We the inhabitants of said *Salem*, being fully convinc'd that the act lately pass'd by the Par-Parliament of Great Britain, commonly called the Stamp-Act; would if carried into execution be excessively griev-

ous and burthensome to the Inhabitants of this his Majesty's loyal province ; and productive of the most fatal consequences of our trade, as it must soon drain us of the medium necessary for carrying it on—and be injurious to liberty, since we are therein tax'd without our consent, having no Representative in Parliament. But if in any sense we are supposed to be represented, most certainly it is by such only as have an interest in laying *burthens upon us for their own relief*. And further as we are hereby deprived of another *most valuable right*, that of *trial by juries*, and instead of it, have the power of the Courts of Admiralty further extended, which must be destructive of Liberty.

As these are some of our sentiments of this Act, and as we suppose it may be agreeable to you, to be acquainted with them, in the present extraordinary and critical situation of our civil interests ; and we would as much as possible prevent the mischiefs we apprehend must arise from it ; and would give a public testimony of our disapprobation thereof.—We do hereby request you to do every thing you legally and prudently may, towards obtaining a repeal of the STAMP ACT, trusting you will use your whole influence on this important occasion, that the evils we so justly dread may be avoided, which this town must largely partake of beyond most others in this government.

And whereas a riotous temper has unhappily prevailed in several towns in this province—to the subversion of laws—the terror of his Majesty's subjects—and the destruction of private property, by which the public harmony has been broken, and our confidence in each other greatly lessened and almost lost : And as internal discords and divisions have a tendency to prevent the repeal and facilitate the execution of the Act, and to bring on us the inconveniences we fear—WE do further request you, vigorously to pursue all such measures as tend to suppress tumultuous proceedings—to prevent lawless outrage and violence—and to promote public harmony, order and tranquility.

Boston Evening Post, October 28, 1765.

(To be continued.)

THE PROBATE RECORDS OF ESSEX COUNTY,
MASSACHUSETTS.

(Continued from Vol. LI, page 80.)

ESTATE OF JOHN FAIRFIELD OF WENHAM.

“ The 11th day of the 10^{mo} December 1646: To god be the prayse, I John ffayrefeild beinge in perfect memory though weake in Boddy doe make this my last will and Testament in manner & forme as followeth. . . . I doe Give and Bequeath to Elizabeth my beloued wife my pte of house & ground which I haue in Coptnershipe with Joseph [Bat]chelder to her & to her Heires foreuer Item: I doe giue vnto my wife all my moueables within dores and without as namely my Cowes Cattle Swine Corne Housall Implyments and vtensels Bed bedinge Lininge Woollinge Brass Peneter mony Debts and whatsoeuer is mine either in Possession or accruinge or belonginge to me for her the said Elizabeth to haue and inioy the same as her owne fee Simple to disposse of at her pleasure without Interruption or molestation from any other, and also my will is that my said wife shall haue the vse and occupation of the house I now liue in and the ground Appertayninge thereunto and of my fearme had from Salem; vntill such time as Beniamen my yongest sonne shall Come to twenty yeeres of Age; And then my minde and will is that this house & Land & my moueable Goods || then remaininge || shall all be equally in the proportion devided, betwine my wife, and three Children || soe many of them as shall then *survive* ||. And further this is my will that my wife shall see the bringinge vp of my Children Christian Like and Honestly and alsoe the due disposall of them vnto such honest occupations or lawefull Callings or Conditions of life as she in her wisdom *with the advice of the supervisors of this my will shall esteem most meete, this her said* Care of them to extend towards my said Children vntill my yongest son Beniamine Comes to twenty yeeres of age And Likewise my will and pleasure is my sonne Walter shall rest

himself satisfied with what I heere haue done as Concerninge him and to take it as my minde and advice that he would approue himselfe dutifull vnto his Mother vpon whose Curtisy he shall depend for ought elce he might expect; Alsoe my minde is my said wife shall make no estripp or wast of Timber fensing, and shall keepe my said houses in good & sufficient Reperrations and my ground sutably fenced and inclosed accordinge as she finds the same duringe the same space of Tearme, and in Cause she shall disposs her selfe in marryage that then she shall before the solemnisinge of the same enter into suffieyent bond & security for the fulfillment of this my will vnto the Supervisors, further my minde and will is that for my gunes and swordes: my Chrildrne shall haue the vse of them as need require Item I giue vnto Mathew Edwards my Cossen Twenty Acres of vp-land lyinge within my fearme had from Salem with two acres of middow to be laid out most indifferently by my supvisors to injoy it at one and twenty yeeres of Age. Item I Constitute And ordayne Elizabeth my wife sole Executrix And my Louinge and well approued freinds Mr. Henery Bartholomew of Salem and Robertt Hawes of Salem these two Supvisars to this my last will and Testament. In witnes where of I haue set to my hand and Seale."

his mark

John  Fairefield.

Witness: Jo. Fiske, William Fiske, Robert Hawes.

Proved 7: 5: 1647, by William Fiske and Robert Hawes, and 8: 5: 1647, by Jo. Fiske. *Essex County Quarterly Court Files, vol. 1, leaf 77.*

Inventory taken 23: 10: 1646, and sworn to by widow Elizabeth Fairfield, 7: 5: 1647: One dwelling house, 7li. 10s.; seventie five Acres of upland and seven acres of meddow, 21li. 16s.; fearme of Eightie Acres of upland and eight acres of meddow, 6li.; a Joynte purchase with Joseph Bachelder, containing fortie eight Acres of upland and three Acres of meddow & a dwelling house and a Cowhouse & Corne sowed upon it, 10li.; wheat unthrashed, 1li.; Rye unthrashed, 1li.; Indian corne, 8li. 15s.; five loads of hay, 2li. 10s.; three coves, 13li. 10s.; three yeereling Calves, 4li. 16s.; one sucking calfe, 8s.; one fatt Hogge, 2li. 10s.; one sow, 1li. 15s.; one hogg, 1li. 8s.; two shotts, 1li. 4s.; three piggs, 1li. 4s.; one feather bed & Bolster & five feather pillowes, 3li.; under bed, one greene rugge and one blankett, 1li. 12s. 6d.; one feather bed, one feather boulster and one flock boulster, 2li.

5s. ; two coverlits, one pillow and two under Blankets, 16s. 6d. ; Greene lincey woollie curtaynes and a darnick Vallience, 1li. ; one Bedstead and cord, 5s. 6d. ; fowre payre of old sheets, 1li. 4s. ; two sheets and a halfe of fine flax, 1li. 8s. ; fowre pillowbeeres, 8s. ; two diaper boord clothes and one little playne boord clothes, 10s. ; two diaper napkins and three playne napkins, 4s. ; two hand towells & one old boord Cloth, 4s. ; one great brass Kettle, 18s. ; one middle brass kittle, 12s. ; one lesser brass kittle, 7s. ; one brass bakinge pann with a Cover to it, 7s. ; three brass skillitts and a brass scommmer, 5s. ; one small iron pott, 2s. ; five peuter dishes, 9s. ; two frutt dishes and two sawcers, 3s. 6d. ; fowre peuter porringers, 2s. 4d. ; one pinte pott of peuter, 2s. ; one double salt of pewter, 1s. 6d. ; one peuter Candlestick, 1s. 8d. ; six pewter spoones, 6d. ; a chamber pott of pewter, 2s. ; two chests, 10s. ; three boxes, 3s. ; one cubbortt, 5s. 6d. ; two payles, 2s. ; one beere barrell, 5s. ; one spitt, 2s. ; a payre of andyrans, 3s. ; a gridiron, 1s. 6d. ; a frying pan, 1s. ; a payre of tongs & fyre shovell, 1s. 6d. ; a warming pan, 2s. 6d. ; a muskett with a fyrelock, 14s. ; an old Fowlinge peece, 14s. ; a pistoll dag, 5s. ; a sword and bandlears, 8s. ; a beetle & fowre wedges, 4s. ; two old axes, 3s. ; a crosscutt saw, 8s. ; a hand saw & two old shovells and payre of pinsons, 4s. ; twenty-three harrow tines, 4s. 9d. ; three hanginge locks, 2s. ; an iron foot, 1s. ; two payre of hookes & eyes for a gatte, 2s. ; a browne bill, 2s. ; an iron spade, 4s. ; twenty pounds of leadinge weights, 5s. ; old iron, 5s. ; three sickles, 2s. ; a Bible with Bezes notes, 10s. ; a smoothing iron, 2s. ; a black stuff sute, 1li. ; an old jerkin and bretches of silke russet cloth, 12s. ; an old full coate and whood, 1li. ; an old Black hatt, 2s. ; a payre of boots, 1s. 6d. ; a wicker fan, 4s. ; a halfe bushell and halfe peck measure, 2s. 6d. ; two old hoggs heads, 4s. ; a barrell with a cover, 3s. ; hempe, 5s. ; two baggs, 2s. ; fower trayes, 3s. ; a trundle bed, 5s. ; a broad box, 6d. ; a wheele barrow, 1s. 6d. ; fower old howes and an old garden rake, 3s. ; a pitchfork and a dung forke, 2s. ; a woollinge wheele and a lingeinge wheele, 6s. 8d. ; a brason mortar & pestell, 3s. ; eighteen pound of drest hempe, 12s. ; three old chayres, 3s. ; two pott racks & a payre of bellowses, 5s. ; a lether sack and an iron peelee & some other old iron, 3s. ; a mattocke, 2s. 6d. ; total, 113li. 3s. 7d. *Essex County Quarterly Court Files, vol. 1, leaf 78.*

2 cowes, 9li. ; 3 steers and heighfers of 2 years old, 7li. 10s. ; 1 calfe under one yeere, 10s. ; 1 hogge, 2li. ; a sowe and a smale pigge, 1li. 4s. ; a bush. of Indian Corne, 3 bush. of

wheate ; total, 20li. 4s. ; for the keeping of the two Children, the one 2 years & 5 months & the other 2 yeare, 10li. ; the rent of the Farme & stock, per yeare, 8li. ; the wife's pte., 4li. ; 1 child 5 moneths, 1li. ; the estate being devided into 4 pts is to each, 9li. 12s. 10d. *Essex County Quarterly Court Files, vol. 1, leaf 79.*

ESTATE OF CHRISTOPHER YONGS OF WENHAM.

" 9th of 4th 1647. I Christopher yongs of wenham in the County of Essex in New England being at the day of the date hereof in good & pfect memory (although weak in body) blessing Almighty God therefore, doe make this my last will & Testam^t in manner as followeth Imp^rimis I committ myselfe & mine into the hand of my gracious God & father in Jesus Christ, to be disposed according to his good pleasure, beseeching him for pdon of my sins, & relying on the merits of Christ my Savior for a glorious resurrection at the last day. It. as concerning the outward goods of this life I bequeath them as followeth as first of all that there be made out of my Cloath, linin &c. two suits ||of Appel|| a peece for each of my three Children ||to be sent into England wth them|| & then the rest of my Estate moveable and Immoveable to be sold or disposed of according to the discretion of my executors, in pte towards the pviding for my Children whilst heere remayning in this land, & the seasonable transportation of them ouer Sea into o^r Native County vnto Greate yarmouth in Norfk in old England, & the Residue that shall remayne to be sent over vnto my feoffoes of Trust there, to be employed by them to the vse of my sd Children. It. my will & mind is to bequeath my two daughters vnto my deere mother in Law m^{ris} Elvin in Greate yarmouth entreating her, & my loving father in law m^r Elvin her Husband, to take care of them, at what time the providence of god shall bring them ouer, when I due also hearby constitute my feofes of trust together with m^r John Philips of wenham or any one of these at that time surviving to see to the dispose of these my s^d Children, & of what estate shall remaine to be distributed betwene them. And I doe bequeath my Son in Special vnto the care of the sd m^r John Philips if he shall then liue to be disposed of by him as his owne: these my children to be sent ouer vnto yarmouth aforesd. to be disposed of as specified. It. my will & desire is, that my children during the time of there abode in this County shall remayne with my two Sisters, the wife of Joseph Yongs, &

the wife of Thomas Moore of Salem, they to be allowed for the time by my executors what may be *convenient*. It. I giue my greate Bible to my daughter Sarah, and my lesser bible to my daughter mary & a booke entitled Of Gods alsufficiency vnto Christopher my Son, to be carefully p^rserved for them & to there use, to enjoy as a remembrance of my affection & welwishing towards them. & I giue my booke entitled the Deceitfulness of mans Heart to my deere freind Ezdras Read as a testimony of my love towards him. lastly I doe heereby constitute & ordeyne my trusty & welbeloued freind m^r William Browne of Salem, Ezdras Read of Wenham, & the wife of Joseph yongs of Salem executors to this my last will to see to the dispose & transportation of my children, ||towards my buryall & paym^t of my debts|| & to the Sale & dispose of my estate as heerein is specified. & for ther paynes & expences thereabouts my will & mind is, they should haue reasonable satisfaction out of my s^d goods, giueing an accompt heereof vnto my Supvisor & finally I doe heereby make my beloved freind M^r Hennery Bartholmew Supvisor of this my will."

Christopher Yongs [seal]

Witness : John fiske, Edward spouldyng.

Proved 7 : 5 : 1647, by Edward Spouldyng, and 8 : 5 : 1647 by John fiske. *Essex County Quarterly Court Files, vol. 1, leaf 82.*

Inventory taken July 5, 1647, by Phinehas Fiske, William Fiske and Edward Spolding. Sworn to 7 : 5 : 1647, by Esdras Read, executor: A dwelling House wth five acres of ground Joyning to it & ten acres more Remote, 8li. 10s. ; one acre & Quarter of Corne on the ground, 1li. 10s. ; Two Cowes, 9li. 10s. ; One Swine, 10s. ; One Lome wth ye Gares belonging to it & seven Reeds, fowre beinge Hernest & two brassen Reeds herneest, 3li. 10s. ; One Bedstead & Cords, 12s. ; Curtains & Valliants, 5s. ; One fetherbed & Boulster & three fether Pillows, 3li. 10s. ; One old Rugg, 9s. ; Two old Chests, 4s. ; Three Iron Potts & two payre of pothooks & a brass Skillett, 1li. ; One Postiron, a hale & a how, 5s. ; Two old axes wth some old Iron, 2s. ; One Muskett & Rest, 16s. ; One Pewter basen, a drinkinge pott, three platters, three old saucers, a salt & an old Porringer, 10s. ; One Bakinge Pan, 6d. ; Two Lamps, 2s. ; Spoons, Trenchers & Dishes & pipking, 1s. 6d. ; a Box with some Salt, 6d. ; Two Chayres, 1s. 6d. ; a Settle, 3s. 4d. ; a Spade, 3s. 4d. ; Three trayes, two payles & a boule, 3s. 2d. ; a Table & Minginge trough, 3s. 4d. ; a Looking Glass, 6d. ; a Smoothing Iron & three knives, 3s. ; two

bibles & some other old bookes, 13s. 4d.; one Hogshead with Certaine hempe & flax, 5s.; two Boxes with some other old things, 5s. 9d.; Corne, 4s.; a hammer, 6s.; a pichforke, 1s.; two payer of sheets wth other Lininge, 19s.; five yards & halfe of serge & lace, 1li.; a payer of gloves & some hoss yarne, 5s. 4d.; line sowinge thrid & a Ruff, 2s.; Fower bredthes of old stuff, 5s.; one payer of upper bodyes, 1s.; Cartine Tape, 1s. 6d.; a bearinge Cloth, 10s.; Three Peticots, fowre wescots, a whood & an Apren, 2li. 13s.; Three black wrought Coifes, three Cut worke Coifes, a silke Cap, seven Cross Clothes, two handkerchiefe, three Aperns, a stuff Cap, 1li. 5s.; a Diaper Boordcloth & halfe a dozen diaper napkins, 1li.; two yards of Holland & five other psels of new lininge, 12s.; Certaine Lininge for a Child, 16s.; Three Sheets & a peece of new cloth, 1li. 5s.; Certaine other Lininge, 2s.; Black thrid & Gray, 1s. 6d.; a weskott, 1s. 6d.; Two hatts, 10s.; Fowre yards of Carsy, 1li.; a yard & halfe of Carsy, 7s. 6d.; a payre of stuff Briches and a peece of Stuff of the same, 1li.; Silke & Buttons, 1s.; a Gowne, 15s.; a Doublett, Briches & Cott and two payre of Lynings and some other old Clothes, 14s.; a payre of Stockings, 1s.; an old Straw bed and Creadle Rugg with an old Bed Rugg, 6s.; a Shurt, 2s. 6d.; a Butter Pott, 1s.; a persell of Goods sent over this yeere from England, 2s. 5d.; a Ringe of a beetle, 1s.; an old Coat, 1s.; Poultry, 3s.; total, 51li. 11s. *Essex County Quarterly Court Files, vol. 1, leaf 83.*

The petition of the executors of Christopher Yonge, late deceased, to have liberty to place the children in this country and not to send them to old England as expressed in the will, was granted 26: 10: 1648. *Salem Quarterly Court Records, vol. 3, leaf 3.*

ESTATE OF EDITH SMITH.

Will of Edith Smith, made 3: 12mo: 1642, proved 9: 5mo: 1647, by oath of John Robinson. *Salem Quarterly Court Records, vol. 2, page 218.*

ESTATE OF GILES BADGER OF NEWBURY.

"The 29th day of June in the yeare of our Lord 1647 I Giles Badger of Newbury being sick in body but of pfect memory thankes be given to god And I doe ordaine & make my last will & Testam^t in mann & forme as followeth first I give & bequeath my soule to god & my body to the earth to

be buried in hope to be raised againe in the resurrection by Jesus Christ my saviour secondly I give & bequeath to my wife two parts of my estate if she remaine vnmarried & my will is that my child should have one part the which part my will is should be paid to my sonne when he is 18 yeares of age the benefitt of it to be improved for bringing vp vntill he be 18 yeares of age Likewise my will is that if my wife doe marry againe that then my wife shall have the one halfe & my sonne the other halfe to be paid to him when he is 18 yeares of age and soe likewise the benefit of it to be improved for his maintenance. Likewise I doe desire my christian frends my father Greenleff Daniel Perce & Henry Short & Richard Knight to diuide my estate betweene my wife & child."

Giles Badger

Witness: Richard Knight, william Ilesley, Henry Somerbe.

Proved 28 : 7 : 1647, by Richard Knight. *Ipswich Deeds*, vol. 1, leaf 33.

On 27 : 1 : 1649, Mr. Symonds ordered to take the oath of the other witness. *Ipswich Quarterly Court Records*, vol. 1, page 15.

Inventory taken Sept. 12, 1647, by Lt. Edmund Greenleff, Henry Short, Daniel Pearce and Richard Knight: Two Coates, 1li.; one short coat, 10s.; one cloth sute, 1li. 4s.; one stuff sute, 1li.; one paire of cloth hose, 13s.; one leather sute, 1li. 10s.; one leather jackett, 1li.; one blew wastcote, 10s.; a paire of drawers, 3s.; 2 paire of bootes, one paire of shoes, 18s.; 4 paire of stockins, 10s.; 2 sutes, 2 hattts, one cap, 1li.; a muskett, sword, bandaleeres, 1li. 8s. In the Chamb: one bed, one bowlster, 2 pillowes, a paire of blanketts, a paire of sheets, one coverlet & curtins, 7li. 5s.; one paire of sheets, 1li.; one sheet, 5s.; 2 chests, 1li. 4s.; a warming pan, 7d.; a Cubberd, 2 boxes, 1li.; a little wheele, 4s.; 2 pillow beeres, 10s.; the board cloth, 3 napkins, 10s.; a diap. board cloth, 8s.; in linen yarne 12li., 1li. 4s. In the loff: 12li. of cotten wooll, 12s.; a Pcell of hempe & flax undrest, 6s.; a peece of sole leather, 9s.; a churne, halfe bushell & a peck, 6s.; 3 barrells, 2 firkins, 7s.; 3 little vessels, 5s.; 2 sives, a chest & other lumb., 5s.; 8li. shott, 2s. 8d.; 5 sacks, 12s.; a great bagg, 6s.; a bushell of mault, 4s. In the fire roome: a table, 4 chaires, 9s.; a cushen stoole, 3s.; two stooles, 2s.; two kettles, 1li. 16s.; two skilletts, 5s.; an iron pott & pott irons, 10s.; a glasse bowle, beaker, Jugg, 3s.; Three silu. spoones, 1li.; a mortar & pestle, a scum., 5s.; 6 porringers, 3 saucers, 7s.; 3 platters, a

bason, 9s. ; a chamb. pott, 2 candlesticks, 6s. ; 2 beakers & a bowle, 5s. ; a quart pott & a pint pott, 7s. ; 3 little dishes, 6 spoones, 3s. ; a salt seller, a tunell, a great dowrubb, 1s. ; 6 wooden dishes, 2 ladles, 4s. ; 2 wooden platters, a peelee, 4 earthen pannis, a frying pan, 2 bellows, other lumb., a fire pan & tongs, 7s. ; 3li. of powder, 6s. ; 4 axes & other tooles & 4 sawes, 3li. ; a spade & a shovell, 4s. ; 3 pitchforks, 3 rakes, 4s. ; 3 yoaks, a chayne, 2 plowes, 19s. ; a cart & wheelles, 16s. ; 2 Sithes, 5s. ; 2 oxen, 15li. ; a Cowe, 2 yearlings, a calfe, 19li. ; 3 piggs, 1li. 15s. ; In powltry, 5s. ; Corne in the barne, 16li. 10s. ; In land & howsing, 60li. ; 5 caske, 17s. ; one mattock, one holdfast, 4s. ; a tow combe & pessell, 5s. ; 3 sives, 3s. ; hay, 5li. ; In the seller in barrells & other lumb., 1li. ; dung, 10s. ; 2 wedges & a betle ringed, 6s. ; bookes & gloves, 11s. ; total, 153li. 9s. 8d. Soe that all reckonings on his books being cleare remaines owing 24li. 9s. 8d., which being taken out of the 153li. 9s. 8d., there remaines in estate to be divided 129li. *Ipswich Deeds, vol. 1, leaf 33.*

Richard Browne's bond, dated Mar. 27, 1655, to pay his wife's son, John Bager, 34li. at eighteen years of age, besides the half of the land left by the latter's father. *Ipswich Quarterly Court Records, vol. 1, page 49.*

ESTATE OF ROBERT HUNTER OF ROWLEY.

"this 5th of the 6th month 1647. I Robert Hunter weake of body but of pfect memory praysed be god doe make & ordayne this to be my last will & Testament. first all my debts being paid I leave my howse & lott to my wife Mary Hunter for Terme of her life. Item all my goods within the howse I give to my wife Item I give vnto Thomas Birkby one little browne heffer that coms two yeares and my shop geare. Item I give vnto some poore in the Church of Rowley ten pounds to be paid out of two mares of which ten pounds ten shillings I give to Richard Clarke Ite ten shillings to John Dresser Item to John Burbant 10^s. Item to willm Jackson 10^s. Item to Jane Grant I give 10^s. Item to Sisly wood 10^s. Item to Margaret Crosse 10^s. Item I give to william Stickne 20^s. & all my workiday clothes Item to Thomas Elethorp 10^s. Item I give to m^{ris} Shove 40^s. which I desire may be for helping her sonne when he is to ||goe|| [to] Cambridg Item I give to John Trumbell 20^s. Item to Edward Sawier 10^s. Ite to Thomas Tenny I give 10^s. and the remainyng 20^s of the 10^l I give to m^{ris} Shove Item as

for all the rest of my goods & Chattells I leave vnto my wife Mary Hunter whom I make sole executrix of this my last will & Testament." Robert Hunter.

Witness: Humfry Rayner, Maximilian (his mark) Jawet.

"Memorand for the Inheritance of my howse & lott In case Abell Langley settle here & carry well towards his Dame my minde is that he shall have the Inheritance of them, but if not then I leave it to be disposed of by the Church for the vse of the poore of Rowley Item it is the will of the said testator that if the abovesaid Abell Langley have a call to goe for England to settle any estate he hath there that then he shall have libty to goe and returne but in case he goe & doe not returne to live here in such convenient tyme as may be thought fitt by the Church then the said Abell Langley shall not have power to sell or dispose of the Lott or howse but they shall fall into the hands of the Church at Rowley to be disposed of as abovesaid."

Proved 28: 7: 1647. *Ipswich Deeds, vol. 1, leaf 25.*

ESTATE OF LUKE HEARD OF IPSWICH.

"The last will of Luke Herd Latly deceased about the Imprimis I give vnto my eldest sonne John Herd ten pounds to be paid him at the age of 21 yeares Item I doe give vnto my sonne Edmund five pounds to be paid him at the Age of 21 yeares Item I give my bookes vnto my two sonnes to be equally parted betweene them Alsoe this is my will y^t my two sonnes be brought vp to writing & to reading & then when they shalbe fitt to be putt forth to such trades as they shall Choose. Alsoe I make my loving wife Sarah Herd my sole executrix. Thus much as abovesaid was exprest by the above named Luke Herd in the p^rsence of vs."

[no signature.]

Witness: John (his mark) Wyatt, Simon Tompson.

Proved 28: 7: 1647, by the witnesses. *Essex County Quarterly Court Files, vol. 1, leaf 94.*

Inventory taken by James How, Thomas Howlett and John Wyatt: shopp Tooles, 6li.; all kinde of iron tooles, 4li. 14s. 6d.; iron potts, a posnett & a kettle, 1li. 2s.; a brasse kettle, 15s.; 12 pewter dishes & other pewter, 2li. 11s. 6d.; wooden ware, 6s.; fether bedds & bolsters, 6li. 10s.; a rugg, coverlett & curtins, 1li. 14s.; apparrell, 6li. 16s.; bookes, 4li. 10s.; linen, 2li. 9s.; cotten wooll, 6s.; a great chest, 2 boxes & chaires, 1li. 1s.; a muskett & pistolett,

sword, bandaleers & powder, 1li. 16s. 8d.; scales & waites, 1li.; sakes a half bushell & a peck, 10s.; three Cowes & three steeres of 3 yeare old & two steeres of 2 yeare old & a heffer, 36li. 15s.; swine, 1li.; corne, wheate & indian, 5li. 1s.; total, 84li. 17s. 8d. *Ipswich Deeds, vol. 1, leaf 33.*

Bond of Joseph Bexby (also Bigsby) of Ipswich, husbandman, and Sarah (her mark) Heard (also Herde), widow, to Ipswich court, for 30li., dated 15 : 10 : 1647. Wit : Margaret Rogers and John Rogers. Condition : Parties intend to marry each other ; the two children (sons) of said Sarah and her late husband Luke Heard of Ipswich, linen weaver, to be well brought up, be taught to read and write, at the age of thirteen at the furthest to be apprenticed to such trades as Mr. Nathaneel Rogers, their grandfather Wyat and Ensigne Howlet ordain, and that they be paid at the age of twenty-one the 15li. given to them by the will of their father, viz : 10li. to the elder and 5li. to the younger, and the books bequeathed them by their father ; that 5li. be paid to the children of said Sarah if living, she to divide it according to her discretion, equally, or to give the whole to the younger, if the elder be better provided for ; and that the land in Asington, in Suffolk, England, which was to be Sarah's after the decease of her mother, the tenure of which was not certainly known by them, if the land was not entailed, to be Sarah's solely, the said Joseph Bigsby to have no right in it on account of marriage. *Essex County Quarterly Court Files, vol. 1, leaf 95.*

Petition of Nathaniel Rogers and John Wiatt, under the will of Luke Heard and above bond, requesting General Court to fulfil will of deceased, Joseph Bigsby being gone out of the country without giving notice of his return. Ordered, attachment of estate of Joseph Bigsby to the amount of the children's legacies, his estate being so weakened that the petitioners fear for the security of the children's property. *Essex County Quarterly Court Files, vol. 1, leaf 96.*

ESTATE OF SAMUEL SCULLARD OF NEWBURY.

"In the name of god amen In the Twenty seaventh day of March in the yeare of our lord 1647 I Samuell Scullard being sick in body but of pfect memory thanks be given to god ; And I doe ordaine & make my last will & Testament as followeth first I bequeath my soule to god & my body to

the earth in hope to be raised againe in the resurreccion by Jesus Christ my saviour Secondly I give & bequeath all my estate to my wife & children that is to say one halfe to my wife & the other half to my two Children Mary & Sarah by equall porcons and my will is y^t if my wife be now with child & bring forth a sonne then my will is that my estate be diuided into three parts and my sonne to have one part my wife one part & my two daughters one part to be equally divided betweene them But if my wife bring forth a daughter then my will is that my estate yet should be diuided into three pts my wife to have one part & my two daughters to have two parts to be equally diuided betweene them Now my will is that my childrens porcons should be improved for the bringing vp of my children vntill they be twelve yeares of age and after the Twelve yeares to be improved to their advantage vntill they be eighteene yeares of age the two daughters or three before, if they be married and the sonne at one & Twenty and then to be paid to they themselves. And for that forty pounds which I am to have of my wives father Richard Kent at his decease of my wives porcon my will is that my wife should have Thirty pounds of it her selfe besides. And I doe not account yt wth my other estate and for the other ten pounds of it to be equally diuided betweene the Children. Likewise my will is that if any one of my children die that then that porcon is to be diuided equally betweene my wife & children. Likewise I doe desire my three frends Henry Short Richard Kent Jun & Richard Knight to see that this my will & Testament be pformed."

[No signature.]

Witness : John Sweett, w^m Moneday.

Proved 28 : 7 : 1647, by Henry Short and Richard Knight.

Inventory taken Apr. 7, 1647, by Stephen Kent, John Merrell and John Emery : 5 oxen at 6li. 10s., 32li. 10s. ; 2 cows at 4li. 10s., 9li. ; 1 steere, 3li. 15s. ; a bull & heffer, 4li. 10s. ; 4 yearlings, 5li. 10s. ; 2 calves, 1li. 16s. ; 14 bushells of corne at 3s. 6d., 2li. 9s. 10d. ; a cart & irons, 1li. 10s. ; a plow & cart Irons, 1li. ; 2 sithes, 2s. ; 15 acres of land at the New Towne, 10li. ; 6 acres of salt marsh, 3li. ; debts due to him, 2li. 8s. ; 2 Cows at 4li. 10s., 9li. ; 3 hoggs, 5li. ; 5 shotes with five piggs, 5li. ; a hogg of bacon, 2li. 10s. ; a fetherbed & two bouldsters, 2li. 10s. ; a rugg & hangings, 1li. ; 3 sheets & 2 pillowties, 1li. ; a Iron kettle, 1li. 5s. ; a brasse pott & potsnet & hookes, 14s. ; 4 pewter dishes & 3 small ones, 12s. ; a frying pan, 2s. ; a muskett, sword & bande-leers, 18s. ; wooden vessells, 12s. ; leather, 1li. 6s. ; a howse

& barne & orchard, 9li. ; 12 acres of ground with the fencing, 15li. ; 9 acres of ground, 4li. 10s. ; 13 acres of ground, 9li. 10s. ; 6 acres of meadow at the little river, 8li. ; 20 acres of salt marsh, 5li. ; total, 99li. 19s. ; due unto her from her father at his decease whereof 10li. is due unto the children, 40li. ; total, 139li. 19s. ; debts that are owing from him, 10li. 18s. 4d.

Ipswich Deeds, vol. 1, leaf 27.

Administration granted 28 : 7 : 1647, to John (his mark) Bishop and Rebecca (her mark) Bishop, his wife. The houses and lands to be divided between said John and his wife and the two children. The cattle and the rest of the stock for John and his wife to take as they were appraised. Henrye Short, Rich. Knight and Rich. Kent were ordered to dispose of half of the houses and lands of Samuel Scullard for the good of the children. *Ipswich Quarterly Court Records, vol. 1, page 11.*

Samuell Denise of Woodbridge in the province of New Jersey acknowledged the receipt from John Bishop, sr., sometime of the Island of Nantucket, of "fortie od pounds," in behalf of his wife Sarah Dennis, formerly Sarah Scullard, it being her share given unto her by her father Samuel Scullard. The 5li. given her by her grandfather Richard Kent included in the value. Dated Sept. 19, 1670. Witness: Richard Dole, Wm. Chandler.

Jno. Roffe of the Island of Nantucket acknowledged the receipt from Jno. Bishop, sr., sometime of the Island of Nantucket, of "forty od pounds," in behalf of his wife Mary Rolfe, formerly Mary Sculler, it being her share given unto her by her father, Samuell Sculler. The 5li. given her by her grandfather Richard Kent included in the value. Dated Sept. 19, 1670. Witness: Wm. Chandler, Nathaniell Clark, Richard Dole.

Ipswich Deeds, vol. 3, page 162.

ESTATE OF GEORGE ABBOT OF ROWLEY.

Marke Symonds appointed 28 : 7 : 1647, administrator of the estate of George Abott, late of Rowley. The will referred to General Court. *Ipswich Quarterly Court Records, vol. 1, page 10.*

Nuncupative will of George Abbott of Rowley sent here from General Court, 28 : 10 : 1647, ordered that it shall

stand ; and after paying legacies to the children, the remainder shall remain in hands of Marke Simons of Ipswich, according to the will, to be disposed of to the children, who are to choose their guardians, etc. Marke Simons to have 4d. and the wintering of two cows. *Salem Quarterly Court Records, vol. 2, page 224.*

Inventory taken Aug. 30, 1647, by Sebastian Brigham, Thomas Barker, Mathew Boyes and James (his mark C) Barker : all his aparell, 1li. 10s. ; in silver, 1li. 3s. ; one Gold Ringe, 10s. ; two greene Coverings, 16s. ; one featherbed & two pillows & one Bolster, 1li. 9s. ; three flock bolsters, one Coverlett & one Blankett, 11s. ; two flocke beds, 6s. ; seaven Sheets, two tablecloths, Seven pillowbers, nine napkins, two Aprons, 4 handkerchifes with other small linen, 4li. 6s. ; fower Course Sheetes, 7s. ; one Trunke, 5s. ; two hogsheds & one Barrell, 5s. ; one keiler, 1s. ; one kilne haire, 4s. ; one whip saw & one Croscutt saw, 8s. ; two black Gownes, 12s. ; one Satten Capp & white thred, 4s. ; one pillowbeere & other lininge, 5s. ; one Steele mill, 1li. 10s. ; one Steele Trape, 10s. ; three brand Irons, fower wedges, one fire shovell & other Iron, 1li. ; two tramels, one bar of Iron & one Gridiron, 8s. ; thirty eight pound of pewter, 1li. 12s. ; one silver ringe & spoone, 5s. ; two friing pans, 4s. ; one brasse pott & one Iron pott, 15s. ; three kettles, 1li. 2s. ; one Skillet & two Chafing dishes, 3s. ; one warming pan, 3s. ; three paire of Scales & weights, 9s. ; one brasse mortar & pestle, 5s. ; one Skimer, 1s. ; one paire of horse bits with buckles & furrells, 3s. 6d. ; one nest of boxes with things in them, 5s. ; one Little Gun with bandelers, 5s. ; one Spitt & one brush bill, 3s. ; one head peice & one axe with some other things, 5s. ; one bushell & half of oatemeale and one Tub, 7s. ; one Chest & one Churne, 3s. 6d. ; one bowle, fowre trayes & one tunnell, 4s. ; one flockbed, two Curtains & one pillow, 10s. ; one drinking pott & one Jugg, 3s. ; three Leather bottles, 5s. ; thirty bookes, 1li. 10s. ; the dwelling house & land with the Apurtenances, 30li. ; two black Steeres, 9li. ; two younger Steeres, 6li. ; one yearling Steere, 2li. ; one Calfe, 1li. ; two Cowes, 9li. ; all the Corne & hay, 8li. ; one Sow & three piggs, 1li. 10s. ; Some Land at Newbery, 2li. ; one yoake & chaine, 4s. ; one brasse Ladle, 8d. ; all the fflowle aboute the house, 1s. ; all the hops & flaxe, 7s. 6d. ; one Chaire & two Cushions, 3s. ; one Short Sithe & old Iron, 2s. 6d. ; total, 95li. 2s. 8d. Debt owing to the deceased, of Steven Kent of Newbery, 7s. *Ipswich Deeds, vol. 1, leaf 61.*

Humphry Rayner (also Reiner) and Thomas Mighill were chosen guardians by the children of Georg Abott, late of Rowly, 28: 1: 1648. The overplus of Georg Abbot's children's estate is left in the hands of Marke Symonds, executor of Georg Abott. *Ipswich Quarterly Court Records, vol. 1, page 13.*

Guardians, Humfrey Reyner and Thomas Mighell, confirmed by Salem and this court. They acknowledged the receipt of 53li., the children's portions, divided as follows: George, 16li., Nehemyah, 21li., Thomas, jr., 16li. *Ipswich Quarterly Court Records, vol. 2, leaf 12.*

On Mar. 28, 1654, Mr. Reyner presented Nehemiah Abbott and Thomas Abbott, jr., who acknowledged that they had received satisfaction from Mr. Humphry Reyner and Thomas Mighill, guardians to the children of Georg Abbott, for their portions. Thomas Abbott, sr., and Nehemiah Abbott testified that their brother, George Abbott, had satisfaction also. The guardians were discharged. *Ipswich Quarterly Court Records, vol. 1, page 45.*

ESTATE OF RICHARD BARTLETT OF NEWBURY.

"The testimony of william Titcombe & Anthony Somersby concerning the last will & testament of Richard Bartlett sen of Newbury deceased the 20th of May 1647 About a month before he deceased we being with him & two of his sonnes being p'sent he being very ill & had bene weake all the spring finding in himselfe that he was not like to continew he desired vs to take notice what his mind was concerning that small estate he had how he would dispose of it. As for his sonne John Bartlett he had done for him more then for the rest of his children & at that tyme did not dispose any to him. To his sonne Christofer Bartlett he did bequeath the debt which latly he had borrowed of him which was five bushells of wheat if soe be it should please the lord to take him away at this sicknesse or ells if he should lye longe vizitted his necessity would require that he should pay it againe. To his daughter Johan wife of william Titcombe he bequeathed one paire of new shoes for herselfe & her foure daughters each one a paire of shoes And all the rest of his goods & chattells that were not disposed of he bequeathed wholly to his sonne Richard Bartlett whom he made his sole heire & executor. I Anthony Somersby the next day Pswaded him to give somthing to his sonne John Bartlett his answare

was that he had bene with his sonne Richard Batlet this twelve month & all that he had was to little for to give him seing he had bene weake & ill & could doe little but lay vpon his sonnes charges; besides said he if I should lye longe sick I shalbe chargable to Richard & not to any of the rest and for John I have done more formly yet I will give him the warming pan and vpon his sonnes request he gaue him a great bible: this he spake being in pfect memory & soe continewed to the last breath.

"I Edward Rawson wittnes to the last pt of the will that I often heard the said Richard Bartlett sen (the tyme of his sicknesse) say he would & did give all to his sonne Richard Bartlett 29th Septemb 1647. This was before the witness

Edward Rawson."

The first part of this will proved 28: 7: 1647, by Mr. Rawson, the whole by Anthony Somersby. *Ipswich Deeds*, vol. 1, leaf 25.

Inventory of estate of Richard Bartlett of Newbury, shoemaker, deceased May 21, 1647, taken by William (his mark) Titcombe, John Batlett & Anthony Somersby: in leather, 2li. 15s.; his wearing apparrell, 1li. 4s.; 2 paire of canvas sheets, 1li. 1s.; one old shirt & a napkin, 2s. 1d.; one old coverlet & a blanket, 1li.; one old flock bed & a bolster, 1li.; one old great kettle, 12s.; one paire of pott hangers, 1s. 4d.; one brasse pott, 10s.; two little kettles, 5s.; one small brasse mortar, 7s. 6d.; one warming pan, 6s.; one great bible, 12s.; some other small books, 7s.; one Cow, 4li. 5s.; one heiffer, 1li. 15s.; his working geare and lasts, 4s.; old pewter plat- ters and an old pint pott, 2s.; one spit & frying pan, 3s. 6d.; one small muskett, 9s.; one paire of bellows, 1s.; bushell bagg, 2 old chests, a stone bottle & a halfe bushell bagg, 5s.; his debts, 4li. 19s.; in silv., 2li. 5s. *Ipswich Deeds*, vol. 1, leaf 26.

ESTATE OF MATTHEW WHIPPLE OF IPSWICH.

"Month 3: day 7: 1645. In the name of god amen. I Mathew whipple of Ipswich in New England being by reason of p^rsent sicknesse much increasing vpon me seriously admonished of my mortality yet through the mercy of god inioying pfect memory & good vnderstanding after humble acknowledgm^t of the great pacience & rich mercy of god to me a most vnworthy siner all my life longe and the Comending of my spirit to his grace in Jesus Christ my body after my decease to Comly buriall in the earth out of which it was

taken in hope of resurreccoon vnto eternall life and my deare children to the everlasting blessing of their heavenly father I doe hereby dispose of that estate which the lord hath gratically given vnto me as followeth vnto my eldest sonne John Thre score pounds to my sonne Mathew forty pounds To my sonne Joseph forty pounds vnto my daughter Mary Twenty pounds vnto my daughter Anna Twenty pounds vnto my daughter Elizabeth Twenty pounds vnto our rev Elders m^r Nathaniel Rogers and m^r John Norton to either of them forty shillings To the poore of Ipsw^{ch} forty shillings. In case my estate be found to exceed these sumes the one halfe thereof I give to my eldest sonne John the other halfe to my two yonger sonnes. In case my estate fall short of the aforesaid sumes the decuct shalbe out of the porcons of all my children equally my will is that none of my children shalbe disposed of in marriage or service but by the approbacon & consent of the p^rsent Elders & my deare brother John whipple I leave the disposing of my three sonnes to the care of my executors whom I name & desire to be m^r Nathan: Rogers m^r Norton m^r Robert Payne & my brother John Whipple. In wittnes hereof I have set to my hande the day & yeare above written." Mathew whipple

Witness: John Norton, John whipple.

"Month the 9th 13th day 1646 I having by the pvidence of god changed my estate by marriage since the making of the writing above I doe give vnto my wife Rose the sume of ten pounds to be paid her p^rsently after my decease leaving vnto her all the goods or estate that she had before marriage And this being done I will that the writing above should stand in full force & vertue as my last will & Testament; further declaring my meaning to be that the porcons of my sonnes be paid at the age of one & Twenty yeares and my daughters at the age of Twenty: and the mann^r of the disposing my estate for the best accomplishment of the intent of my will I comitt vnto my above-named executo^{rs} or any other matter that may be forgotten to be by them ordered and because they may be removed or diminished by death or any other departure I hereby give them power that the remayning numb shall choose a supply in that case to fill vp the numb except he that is removed shall appoynt an other in his roome. And this whole writing to wit that part that was write the 7th day of the 3 month 1645 and this addicon I make & declare to be my last will & Testament being of

good vnderstanding & memory setting herevnto my hand."

his mark

Mathew whipple

Witness: Theophilus wilson, Thomas Knowlton.

Proved 28: 7: 1647, by Theophilus Wilson and Thomas Knowlton.

Inventory taken the 24: 9: 1646, by Robert Payne and John Whipple: In the hall: three musketts, three paire of bandaleeres, three swords, two rests, 3li.; one fowling peece, 1li.; a costlett, pike & sword, 1li.; one rapier, 5s.; one halberd and one bill, 4s.; thre brasse potts waying 68li. at 9d., 2li. 11s.; one old brasse pott, 2s. 6d.; 5 kettels and a potlid, waying 58li. at 16d., 3li. 17s. 4d.; one copper waying 40li., 2li.; 5 posnetts, 12s.; 85 peeces of pewter waying 147li. at 16d., 9li. 16s.; 4 pewter candlesticks, 10s.; 2 pewter salts, 5s.; 2 pewter potts, one cupp and a bottle, 4s. 6d.; one pewter flagon, 7s.; 21 brasse alchimic spoones att 2d. ob [4s. 4d. ob. *in margin*] the spoone, 4li. 4s. of.; 9 pewter spoones at 18d. p dosen, 1s. 1d.; one pestel & mortar, 5s.; 5 chaffeing dishes and a skimmer, 14s.; 7 peeces of latten, 7s.; 2 paire of cobirons, one fire pan, 2 paire of tongs, one fire forke & one fire iron, wayeing 58 at 4d., 19s. 4d.; 4 spitts waying 20li. at 6d., 10s.; 2 warming pannels, 14s.; 2 iron dripping pannels, 6s.; one silv. bowle & 2 silv. spoones, 3li. 3s.; one paire cobirons with brasses, 6s.; 71li. of ne w iron at 5d. a li., 1li. 12s. 6d.; 38li. in wedges & one hare at 4d. a li., 14s. 3d.; 4 hoops 24li. at 5d. 10s.; 55 li. of old iron at 3d., 13s. 9d.; 7 howes & 2 spades, 10s.; 29 bookes, 4li. 8s. 6d.; 6 dozen of trenchers, 3s.; 4 trayes & a platter, 5s.; 3 Juggs, 3s. 6d.; one earthen salt & 1 pan & potts, 3s.; 3 cheese mootes & two cheese breads, 3s.; one Cowle, one paile, two bowles, 4 dishes, 5s. 6d.; one halfe bushell, peck & halfe peck, 4s. 6d.; one bowle & 3 sives, 4s. 6d.; 3 barrells, 7s.; 2 firkins, one chirne, 4s.; 2 frying pannels & one trevitt, 11s. 8d.; 2 bottles & 2 jacks, 4s.; 2 spades, 8s.; 2 brode axes & 4 narrow axes, 18s.; 2 mattocks, one spitt & a spoone, 10s.; 4 brode hatchetts, 2 bills & a beetle & a masons ham., 13s.; 2 iron dibbles, a trowel and shovel tippe, 2s. 6d.; 3 payer of tramels, one iron barre, 12s.; one paire of bellows, one grediron, one paire of sheers & one smoothing iron wth one heater, 6s.; 2 paire of pott hooks, 1 brasse ladill, 3s. 4d.; 2 keilers, 4s.; 2 formes, one dresser, 2 chaires, one long boarded chest, 11s. 6d.; one crow, one andiron, one mathook, one fireforke waying 24li. at 4d., 8s. In the parlor: one joyned table, 3 chests, 1li. 12s.;

one chest with glasse, 2li.; one paire of cobirons wth fire pann & tongs, 12s.; one clock, 1li.; 4 chest locks & 4 box locks & 6 paire of joints, 7s. 6d.; one stamell bearing cloth, 1li.; one baies bearing cloth, 8s.; two cloakes, 3li.; one old coate, 10s.; one sute, 1li.; one dublett & jackett, 1li. 4s.; one leather sute, 1li. 6s. 8d.; one leather dublett, 14s.; 2 hatts, 7s.; 2 paire of gloves, 2s. 4d.; 2 p of stockings, 4s.; 3 paire of sheetes, 3li. 10s.; 2 paire of sheetes, 1li. 4s.; 3 paire of sheetes, 1li. 2s.; one diap. table cloth & 2 dozen diap. napkins, 2li. 6s. 8d.; 2 table clothes, 1li.; one little table cloth, 7s. 6d.; two old table clothes, 4s.; 21 napkins at 9s. p doz., 15s. 9d.; one paire pillow beeres, 6s. 8d.; 2 paire of pillow beeres, 8s.; one laced cubbord cloth & one fringed, 8s.; one laced cubbord cloth, 6s.; 4 towells, 6s.; 3 shirts, 1li.; 4 remnants of holland & sackcloth, 12s. 6d.; one silke girdle, 2s. 6d.; one feather bedd, one bolster, 9 pillows, waying 106li. at 22d., 5li. 6s.; one paire blanketts, one coverlett, 2li. 10s.; 3 flockbedds & 3 flock bolsters, 5li. 8s.; one flockbedd & bedstead and one bolster, 1li.; one paire of sheets & one pe. pillow beeres, 6s. In the chamb. over the parlor: 3 flock bedds & 3 bolsters, 4li. 6s.; 5 blanketts, 1li.; 4 old coverletts, 1li. 10s.; one rugg, 1li.; one paire of curtins & vallence, 1li. 5s.; one cupboard cloth, 4s.; 4 cushens, 3s.; one paire of curtins, 12s.; 7 Childrens blanketts, 7s.; one pillion cloth & foot stoole, 6s. 8d.; 6 sithes, 6s.; 5 crosse cutt sawes, 18s.; 4 stock locks, 6s. 8d.; 3 garden rakes, 4s.; 2 adds, 2 hand sawes, a mattock, one ax & a spade, 18s.; 4 howes, 5s. 4d.; one vise, 10s.; one frow, one bill & a joyners saw, 6s.; 6 iron candlesticks, 12 chissells, 6 sickles & one dozen of augurrs & 3 shaves, 1li. 5s. 6d.; 3 old axes, 6 pitchforks, one iron peelee wth other implements, 1li.; 2 bedsteeds & 2 bed lines, 14s.; 20 empty hoggsheads, 2li.; 2 linen wheelles & one cotton wheele & a baskett, 9s.; one bed line, one haire line & one cart rope, 6s.; one paire of great scales & 15 leaden waites, 1li. 4s.; 6 window curtaines, 1li.; 2 stooles & thre cushens, one paire of bellowes, cradle rugg, 16s.; one seller with glasses, 5s.; one trunk and 2 boxes, 8s.; 2 grindstones, 10s.; one plow, one cart, 1 slead, 1li. 12s.; 3 chaines, 2 shares, one coulter, 1li. 7s.; 3 yoakes, 9s.; six bullocks, 36li.; 3 cowes, 14li. 10s.; 4 heffers, 12li. 10s.; in corne, 11li. 7s. 6d.; his dwelling howse wth 4 acres of ground with a barne & other out howses, 36li.; a six acre lott, one 4 acre lott and six acres of marsh, 17li.; his farme contayning 160 acres of upland with meadow belonging to the same, contayning about

30 acres with a frame upon it, 36li. 10s.; six acres of marsh, with other wast ground adjoining thereunto, in all about 20 acres, 2li.; a harrow, 6s. 8d.; total, 287li. 2s. 1d.

Ipswich Deeds, vol. 1, leaf 28.

ESTATE OF RICHARD WOODMAN OF LYNN.

"The will of Richard woodman of the Towne of Lynn deseced as followeth Being spoken to by Nicholas ||Potter|| to make his will [he] said that hee would make his will and being asked by John Gillow too whome hee would giue his goods said that hee would giue fower pounds to the Elders of lynn fortie shilings apeece, and ||all|| the rest of his goods hee would giue to Joseph Redknap Richard moore and ||to|| his master John Gillowe, equally to either of them alike and y^t Joseph Redknap he did make his exequitor. Witnesses to this will John Gillow & Richard moore witness that Joseph Redknap is the executor. John Gillow."

Order of court, allowing the will, signed by Henry Bartholomew. *Essex County Quarterly Court Files, vol. 1, leaf 89.*

Proved 30: 10: 1647, by John Gillo and Rich. Moore. Joseph Redknap swore to the inventory. *Salem Quarterly Court Records, vol. 2, page 226.*

ESTATE OF JOHN PRIDE OF SALEM.

John Pride of Salem died intestate, and his widow brought in an inventory of his estate, the last, 12m: 1647.

Court ordered distribution to his son, under twenty-one years, 8li., and two daughters, under eighteen years, 4li. each. The mother was to bring them up. House and land bought of Mr. Holgrave security. *Salem Quarterly Court Records, vol. 2, page 225.*

Inventory: One dwellinge house, one barne and worke house with foure Akers of land adjoyninge to it, 16li.; marsh and uplande grounde uppon the necke beinge the one halfe of that sometime belonginge to Mr. Holgraue, 8li. 15s.; one halfe aker of marsh and halfe an aker of upland, 1li. 10s.; two Cowes and one heighfer of two yeares old, 13li.; three Calves of this yeare, 3li.; one hogge and two shotts, 2li. 17s. 6d.; foure ewe gotes and 2 lambes, 2li.; one fether bed, one bolster, foure pillowes, one Rugge, one pr. blanketts, 5li.; two old Rugges, two course beds, one blanket and one bolster, 12s.; three pr. of sheetes, 1li. 13s. 4d.; for other smale lenen in the same chest, 1li. 10s.; bands and capps, 10s.;

wearinge apparrell, 6li.; one brass kettle, 1 lettle brass pott and one Iron pott, 1li. 4s.; thirtie and seaven dozzen of earthen ware, 4li. 12s. 6d.; warminge pann and three pewter cupps, 6s. 8d.; leade and other earthen ware, 1li. 7s.; a bible and other books and a glass, 12s.; two fryinge panns, 7s.; one Fowlinge peece, one muskett rest and sword, 2li. 10s.; a pr. of pot hookes and hangers, 7s.; foure Axes, a spade and a picke Axe, 14s.; two table boords, two chests, two boxes with chaires and stooles, 1li. 18d.; one bed steed and a trundle bed-steed, 10s.; fifteene Akers of Lande on Cape An side, 9li.; for wheate, barly, Pease and Indian Corne, 3li.; total, 88li. 16s. *Essex County Quarterly Court Files, vol. 1, leaf 88.*

ESTATE OF RICHARD BAILEY OF ROWLEY.

“ Rowley 15 of the last 1647. I Richard Baly sick in body but of perfect memory prayed be God doe ordeine and make this my last will and Testament first I comende my soule into the hands of God in faith of a ioyfull resurrection throw our Lord Jesus Christ And as concerning my outward estate ffirst my minde and || will is that all my || lawfull debts be paid and discharged. Ite my will is that fforty and tow pounds I giue vnto my sonn Joseph Baly but in case my wife should be with Child then my will is that the said sum of tow and forty pounds be deuided, and one third part thereof my other child shall haue it Item my will is that my Child shall haue a fether bedd in part of the saide portion also one Great Bible and Practicall Catachisme Ite my will and minde is that if my wife Edna Baly marry againe and hir husbände proue vnlouing to the Child or Children or wastefull then I giue power to my Brother James Baly and Micael Hobkinson with my wife hir Consent to take the Child with his portion from him and so to dispose of it for the Best behoofe of the children with my wifes consent Ite I giue my house and lott vnto my son Joseph Baly after my wife hir dissease Ite I giue to my Son tow stuffe Sutes of Cloaths and my best Coate, and a Cloath sute and my best hatt, and I giue to my Brother James Baly a great Coate one paire of buck lether Breeches and a paire of Bootes one little Booke I giue to my nephew John Baly I giue vnto Thomas Palmer one Gray hatt one Cloath dublit and an old Jackit and a paire of Gray Breeches Ite I make my wife Edna Baly executrix of this my last will and Testament Memoradad and I giue eleuen shillings which is owing

to me from M^r Rogers Ipswich and m^r Johnson vnto the poore of the Towne." Rich baly.

Witness: Humfrey Reyner, willem Cavis.

Proved 28: 1: 1648, by Humphry Reynor, and 29: 1: 1648, by Jeames Bayley.

Inventory taken 23: 6: 1648, by Joseph Jewitt, Maxemillean Jewett and Mathew Boyes, allowed 27: 7: 1648: In monyes, 2li. 12s.; one Box and small things in it, 1li.; two stufte suites of Cloathes, 1li. 10s.; one Gray hatt, 10s.; one Cloath Suite, 1li. 10s.; one peece of fustian, 6s.; one Cloath Coate, 1li. 6s.; two Childes Mantles, 15s.; ticking for two bouldsters, 10s.; one paire of Brasse Scales and weights, 6s. 6d.; two Couerletts & two Ruggs, 2li. 15s.; five Blanketts, 1li. 11s.; five Pillowes, 11s.; one feather bed tick, 7s.; one Brasse Pott & a Still, 1li. 19s.; a Parcell of old Cloathes, 1li.; a Bagg wt some Cotten woole, 12s.; a Bagg wt. Inke stufte, 7s.; foure Cushings & a leather girdle, 5s.; an old Coate, 3s.; two Basketts wth six pounds of Cotton yarne, 15s.; in little stone potts, 4s.; two Bed Coords, 2s.; one Barrell, 1s.; one trough wt. Leather satchels & baggs, 14s.; one sword, 5s.; one Muskett wt. bandiliars, 1li.; one Brasse Morter & Pestill, 3s. 4d.; one Lanterne, 1s.; in Brasse, 3li. 12s.; one Iron Pott, 12s.; one Fouleing peece, 15s.; in Puter, 1li. 18s.; one Case of Bottles, 5s.; a Parcell of Bookes, 2li. 12s. 6d.; two Chests, 11s.; five Cushings, 7s.; in Iron tooles, 1li. 14s.; in milke vessell, 9s. 6d.; a paire of Bellowes, 6d.; a stoole, a Box and a Dreaping Pan, 10s.; one dwelling house, 10li.; one Barne, 5li.; broken up land, meadows & Comons, 14li.; in Corne and hay, 8li.; in Cattle, 22li. 10s.; in Swine, 1li. 10s.; in Linen, 3li. 15s.; three Temses, 3s.; one feather bed wt. bouldsters & other bedding, 4li. 5s.; a Churne and Iron Pott wt. some Puter, and two wheelles, 17s.; total, 106li. 8s. 10d.

Essex County Quarterly Court Files, vol. 1, leaf 98.

For explanation of the order given by the court Oct. 27, 1648, in answer to a petition received of Edney Bayly, widow, of Rowley, and final determination of the case, it is ordered May 3, 1649, that the 46li. given by Wm. Halsteed to her son, Joseph Bayly, by Richard Bayly, deceased, remain in the hands of Ezekiell Northin, her present husband, until he shall be twenty one, and then so much be paid him as the will of Wm. Halsteed appoints; that Joseph's portion out of his father's estate shall be 41li., which is two thirds of the

estate, and shall also remain in the hands of Ezekiel Northin until he is fourteen years. Ezekiel Northin to give security to the next Ipswich court. *Mass. Bay Colony Records, vol. 3, page 148.*

Joseph Bayly of Rowley acknowledges the receipt from Ezekiell Northend of Rowley, his father-in-law, of "all my whole portion given me by the will of my ffather Richard Bayly which portion was ordered by the Generall Court & apoynted to be forty one pound or there abouts which was two thirds of the estate, and alsoe of a legasie of nyne pounds foure shillings, given by my unckle william Halsted, also all rents of my whole portion and of the aforesayd legasie since I was of the age of forteene years." Dated Nov. 14, 1667. Witness: Phillip Nellson, Elizabeth Nellson, ffrancis Tildisleg. *Ipswich Deeds, vol. 3, page 78.*

ESTATE OF FRANCIS LAMBERT OF ROWLEY.

"The last will of ffranciss Lambertt of Rowley made upon the 20th day of september: 1647: Ip^s I giue my soule and bodye to the allmightye god: tt I giue vnto my wife my house; and land ioyneinge therevnto with six acers of land lately bought of Joseph Juitt: as alsoe all the meadowes and gates which doth belonge vnto the sayd house; all which I giue vnto hir dureing hir naturall life tt I giue vnto my eldest sonne all the aforesayd house and land with gates and meadowes after the death of Jane my wife: provided that my eldest sonn John doe pay vnto Ann Lambert Jonathan and Gersome Lambert (all beinge my Childeren) fve pounds to bee equally devided amongst them tt: It is my will that Jane my wife and Thomas Barker shalbe the executers of the rest of my estate as alsoe to haue the ordering and disposeinge of my childeren: except my sonne Thomas which I freely giue vnto my Brother Thomas Barker to order and dispose of tt I giue vnto my daughter Ann fortye shillings to be payed by my executers ether att marriage or when shee is att eightene yeeres of age: tt: In Case my sonne John should dye before the time come wherein he should be possessed of my house and land then it is my will: that my sonne Jonathan shall haue it; but if by providence it be soe ordered that my sonne Jonathan be brought vp att schoole and soe pceed to be a scholler then my house and land with gates and meadowes shall be my sonne Gersomes."

[No signature.]

Witness: Edwarde Carlton, Thomas Barker.

Proved 28: 1: 1648, by Edward Carlton and Thomas Barker.
Essex County Probate Files, Docket 16,178.

ESTATE OF THOMAS FIRMAN OF IPSWICH.

Inventory of Mr. Thomas Firman, deceased, received April 13, 1648, and his widow Sarah Firman appointed administratrix. *Ipswich Quarterly Court Records, vol. 1, page 13.*

Inventory taken 10: 2: 1648, by Edward Browne, Thomas Byshop and Rob[er]t Lord: In the Chamber: one Bedsted, curtaynes & Vallans, 1li. 10s.; A small fetherbed & boulder & one pillowe, 2li.; a Coverlett & Rugg & Matt, 1li. 10s.; A Trundlebed flockbed & boulder, 2 blankets & an ould rugg, 1li. 10s.; a payre of darnicle Curtaines & Vallens, 12s.; A small Trunke, 4s.; A Baskett, 1s.; one ould Trunke & 2 ould boxes, 4s.; one halfheaded Beadsted & Coarde, 6s.; one ffetherbed & Coverlett, 4li.; one Trunke, 12s.; one Chest of boxes & an ould box, 12s.; hookes and Eyes, 3s. In the Parlor: A Table & 3 Joyne stooles, 9s.; 6 Cushions, 12s.; 2 Chayres, 4s.; A paire of Brasse Scales & Brasse wayghts & 14li. Lead waight, 17s.; 6 Pewter platters, one bason & other pewter, in all aboute 38li., 2li. 4s.; eleven bookes, 1li. 15s.; A paire of Andirons, 10s.; 2 greate Chests, 1li.; A remnant of stuffe, 6 boxes & 8 thred lases & some small things, 8s.; 7 silver Spooones & 2 broken ones, 2li. 5s.; Seven flaxen Sheetes at 15s. p paire, 2li. 12s. 6d.; one paire of Sheetes, 1li.; 2 paire ould Sheetes, 14s.; 2 paire Pillowbeeres, 15s.; one Course Pillowbeere, 2s.; 3 Table Clothes, 1li. 2s.; 2 dozen & twoe napkins, 1li. 4s.; 3 dozen of Trenchers, 1s. 8d. In the kitchinge: A Copper bakeing pan & a fish plate, 16s.; 2 fryinge pans, 5s.; A dripping pan, 5s.; 5 Brasse Panns, 1li. 13s. 4d.; A Brasse Pott & 3 kettles, 3li.; one Iron Pott & 2 p pothookes & 2 Tramells, 1li.; An ould warmeing pan, 4s.; A Brasse Skimer & Ladle, 2s.; 3 Posnetts, 10s.; A Morter & Pestle, 4s.; 2 Iron Candlesticks, 1s.; A paire Andyrans, fire pan & tonges, 15s.; Earthen ware & wooden dishes, 7s.; one Iron peelee & Iron spade, 4s.; Powder blew, 3s.; one Spitt & Gridiron, 3s. 6d.; 2 barrells, a Powdering Tub & other Lumber, 16s.; A wheele & 5 ould Chaires, 7s.; 2 Smoothing Irons, 2s.; 2 haire Syves & a tiffeny sive, 3s.; an Axe & an Iron Beame & wooden Scales, 10s.; An ould Sawe, 1s. 6d.; A Blacke Cowe, 4li. 5s. The Dwelling House, 15li. The howse yt was Goodman Procter's, 18li. 10s.; one Hogge, 13s. 4d.; 2 Pyllovs & a cradle Rugg, 6s. 8d. In Debts to be gathered up aboute 9li.; total, 89li. 15s. 6d. *Ipswich Deeds, vol. 1, leaf 46.*

ESTATE OF JOHN BALCH OF SALEM.

"The last will & tesem^t of John Balch of salem bearing date the 15th day of may 1648 I John Balch sicke in bodie but in pfect memorie doe make this my last will & testam^t in manner & forme following my debts paid & funeral expences discharged those goods w^{ch} god hath gyven me it is my will to dispose of them as followeth: Imprimis I gyve vnto Annis Balch my loveing wife the Roome newly built wth twentie Akrs of land of w^{ch} 4 akres to be in till and also 4 Akres of meadowe wth some pt of the barne to lay in her fruits and halfe of the great fruit trees for & during the life of the said Annis Itm I gyve vnto my said wife my best bed wth all Conuenienc furniture there vnto belonging & one fourth pt of all my houshold goods except the rest of my beding & alsoe 2 Cowes by name Reddie & Cherie & one yearling heaffer further my will is that soe long as my said wife shall liue my said sonnes shall sowe or plant 2 akres of the afforesaid 4 akers for my said wife for the term of 7 years and after thatt my sonne Benjamin shall doe all himselfe Item I gyue & bequeth to benimin Balch my oldest sonne one halfe of my farme to him & his heires for euer as also twoe yoake of oxen 1 Cowe one third of my yong Cattall & of the mare Coalt wth one fourth pt of my houshold goods & halfe the great fruit trees & after the decease of my said wyfe my will is that the said Benjamin shall haue them all wth all those he hath planted himselfe.

Item my will is thatt all my Corne growing vpon the ground shall be equallie deuided into 4 equally pts amongst my wife & Children Itm I gyve vnto John Balch my second sonne one fourth pt of my farme and one yoake of oxen one third of my yong Cattell & mare Coalt one fourth of my houshold goods & halfe of all the yong aple trees vndispost of and one Cowe I gyve to Freeborne Balch my yongest sonne one fourth pt of my ffarme one youke of oxen & one Cow I bred vp for him one third of the yong Cattell || & one third of the mare || & one fourth of my houshold goods & halfe the yong Aple trees betwixt him & his brother John equallie to be diuided & further my will is that Annis my wife & Benjamin my sonne shall be executo^{rs} to this my last will & testamt & my loveing frends John Portor & william woodberie shall be ouerseers of the same in wittnes herof I haue herevnto put my hand the day and year aboue written."

Jo. Balch.

Witness: Peter Palfrey, Nicholas Patch and Jefferie Massey.

THE PLUMER GENEALOGY.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY.

(Continued from Volume LI, page 96.)

282

JOSEPH PLUMER⁶, born in Rochester, N. H., in 1752; baptized July 26, 1752. He lived in Rochester, N. H., where he was an overseer of the poor and an assessor of the town. He was a private in the company of Capt. David Place, which marched to Portsmouth, and served about five weeks on Seavey's Island, starting Oct. 23, 1775, on the occasion of the startling report that a British fleet was about to attack Portsmouth, and General Sullivan was dispatched by Washington to defend the harbor. The company went from there to take part in the siege of Boston, when the expected fleet did not arrive. He was one of the citizens of the town who, Oct. 15, 1776, agreed that "to the utmost of their power, at the risk of their lives and fortunes, with arms," they would "oppose the hostile proceedings of the British fleets and armies against the United American Colonies."

Mr. Plumer married Hannah Bickford of Rochester Nov. 30, 1778. She died Feb. —, 1811; and he died April 27, 1821, aged sixty-nine.

Their children were born as follows :—

- 652—I. BETSEY⁷, born in 1779; married Levi Jones of Rochester Oct. 15, 1801; and died Nov. 1, 1815, aged thirty-six.
- 653—II. SALLY⁷.
- 654—III. JOHN⁷, died at the age of eleven.
- 655—IV. HANNAH⁷, born in 178—; died June 24, 1800, aged twelve.

283

HON. BEARD PLUMER⁶, born in Rochester, N. H., Aug. 12, 1754. He lived in his native town, where he was a

selectman and prominent man. With many others, Oct. 15, 1776, he agreed that to the utmost of his power, at the risk of his life and fortune, with arms, he would oppose the hostile proceedings of the British fleets and armies against the United American Colonies.

He married Susanna, daughter of Capt. Jonathan Ham, Sept. 7, 1780. She was born Oct. 9, 1762; and died Feb. 20, 1803. He died Sept. 5, 1817 (Oct. 7, 1816?).

Their children were born in Rochester, as follows:—

- 656—I. JONATHAN⁷, born May 6, 1782. *See family numbered "656."*
- 657—II. ENOCH⁷, born May 31, 1784; married Frances Wheat of New Geneva, Pa., where he died, without issue, in 1824.
- 658—III. JOSEPH⁷, born Aug. 13, 1786. *See family numbered "658."*
- 659—IV. BETSEY⁷, born Sept. 26, 1788; married Joshua G. Hall of Wakefield, N. H., Sept. —, 1807; and died Aug. 9, 1865, in his seventy-seventh year.
- 660—V. JOHN⁷, born April 25, 1791; died, unmarried, at Milton, N. H., Sept. 25, 1817, at the age of twenty-six.
- 661—VI. SUSAN⁷, born March 21, 1795; married Adam Brown in Milton; lived in Wolfboro', N. H.; and died Nov. 15(?), 1829, at thirty-four years of age.
- 662—VII. BEARD⁷, born Aug. 8, 1797; died, unmarried, Sept. 5, 1817, at the age of twenty.

285

EPHRAIM PLUMER⁶, born in Rochester, N. H., in 1766; baptized Nov. 2, 1766. He was a private in Capt. Andrew Pierce's military company, and served from May 24 to July 3, 1814. He lived in his native town.

He married Anna (Mary?) McDuffee of Rochester Feb. 25, 1790. He died about 1843.

Children:—

- 663—I. BETSEY⁷, born in 1791; died, unmarried, in 1812.
- 664—II. RICHARD⁷, born in 1792; lived in Milton, N. H.; and married Mary Clark.
- 665—III. DANIEL⁷, born in 1794; lived in Milton; married Eunice Card of Milton; and died in 1872.
- 666—IV. SUSAN⁷, born in 1796; married Benjamin Deland.
- 667—V. LYDIA⁷, born in 1798; married Daniel (Thomas?) Legro of Lebanon, Me.; where they lived and died.

- 668—VI. JAMES⁷, born in 1800; lived in Milton; married Betsey Deland of Brookfield; and died in 1856.
- 669—VII. EPHRAIM⁷, born in 1804; lost an arm in a cider mill; and died, unmarried, in 1824, at the age of twenty.
- 670—VIII. SAMUEL⁷, born in 1806; lived in Milton; married Eliza Ricker of Milton; and died in 1881.
- 671—IX. ABIGAIL⁷, born in 1809; married Ebenezer Brock of Lebanon, Me., where she lived.
- 672—X. ALLEN⁷, born Feb. 2, 1812; married Abigail J. Pendergast Jan. 23, 1842, in Barrington.

286

EBENEZER PLUMER⁶, born in Rochester, N.H., in 1769; baptized Nov. 26, 1769. He settled on the old homestead of his father in Rochester, and lived and died there. He was a corporal in Capt. Andrew Pierce's military company, and served from May 24 to July 3, 1814.

He married Ruth Dole of Newburyport, Mass. She was born in 1773, and died in 1846.

Children:—

- 673—I. RHODA⁷, born in 1792; married James Gerrish; and died in 1872.
- 674—II. JEREMIAH⁷, born in 1794. *See family numbered "674."*
- 675—III. BENJAMIN⁷, born in 1796; settled near his brother Jeremiah on the old homestead, in Rochester; married Sarah Roberts of Rochester Jan. 30, 1820; she was born in 1796, and died in 1881; and he died in 1850. They had a child, who died in infancy.
- 676—IV. CAROLINE⁷, born in 1810; married Henry (Hervey?) Horne; he died in 1834; and she died in 1879.

288

DODOVAH PLUMER⁶, born in Rochester in 17—. He married Temperance Bickford.

Children:—

- 677—I. SAMUEL⁷, born April 6, 1790, in Lee, N. H. *See family numbered "677."*
- 678—II. SALLIE⁷; married Ichabod Hayes of Farmington.

291

SYLVANUS PLUMER⁶, born in Newbury, Mass., Sept. 12, 1750. He was called "esquire," and lived in St. John, Nova Scotia.

He married Sarah Bournel; and died in Sheffield, Sunbury county, N. B., in the winter of 1806-7. She survived him.

Children :—

- 679—I. JOHN⁷; living in 1805.
- 680—II. JAMES⁷; under twenty-one in 1805.
- 681—III. AMASA⁷; under age in 1805.
- 682—IV. REBECCA⁷; married Elisha Edwards Freeman.
- 683—V. ANNA⁷; under age in 1805.
- 684—VI. LAVINIA⁷; under age in 1805.

294

NATHAN PLUMER⁶, born in Newbury, Mass., Dec. 5, 1755. He was a distiller, and lived in Newburyport.

He married widow Abigail Delamore June 19, 1780.

Child, born in Newburyport :—

- 685—I. REBECCA⁷, born Sept. 25, 1785.

298

GOV. WILLIAM PLUMER⁶, born in Newbury, Mass., June 25, 1759. He removed with his parents to Epping, N. H., when nine years of age, in 1768, and resided there until his death. He was a lawyer by profession. He was a member of the New Hampshire house of representatives for several years, being speaker for two years, and a state senator, serving as president two years. In 1791 and 1792, he was a member of the convention which formed the present constitution of the state; and was for some years solicitor for the County of Rockingham. He was senator of the United States congress from 1802 until 1807; and governor of New Hampshire in 1812, 1816, 1817 and 1818. His last public position was presidential elector, in 1820. On account of ill-health, he declined further public duties.

Governor Plumer was a man of literary tastes, and wrote much. His series of papers, over the signature of "Cincinnatus," had a wide circulation and were much admired. He was a member of many literary, historical and antiquarian societies, and the first president of the New Hampshire Historical Society.

In person, he was tall and erect, of dark complexion, face long and thin, with black hair and eyes. In his last

days, his gray locks, the undimmed eye and the dignity of his person made him an attractive figure and a "grand old man."

He married Sarah, daughter of Philip and Sarah (Shatswell) Fowler of Newmarket, N. H., Feb. 12, 1788. She was born in Newmarket June 22, 1762. He died in Epping Dec. 22, 1850, at the age of ninety-one. She survived him, and died April 1, 1852, in her ninetieth year.

Their children were born in Epping, as follows :—

- 686—I. WILLIAM⁷, born Feb. 9, 1789. *See family numbered "686."*
- 687—II. SALLY FOWLER⁷, born Nov. 17, 1790; married William Claggett of Portsmouth, N. H., May 20, 1816; and she died in Portsmouth, childless, Sept. 18, 1818, in her twenty-eighth year.
- 688—III. SAMUEL⁷, born Dec. 19, 1792. *See family numbered "688."*
- 689—IV. GEORGE WASHINGTON⁷, born Feb. 4, 1796. *See family numbered "689."*
- 690—V. JOHN JAY⁷, born Dec. 26, 1799; died, unmarried, May 2, 1849, in his fiftieth year.
- 691—VI. QUINTUS⁷, born May 5, 1805; died May 29, 1805.*

302

SAMUEL PLUMER⁶, born in Newburyport, Mass., Feb. 4, 1767. He married Betsey Cilley; and died in Epping, N. H., Oct. 17, 1850, at the age of eighty-three.

Children :—

- 692—I. JOSEPH CILLEY⁷; married Sally Shaw.
- 693—II. NANCY⁷.
- 694—III. ELSIE⁷.
- 695—IV. POLLY⁷.
- 696—V. REBECCA⁷; married Daniel Ladd.
- 697—VI. HARRIET⁷.
- 698—VII. BETSEY⁷; born July 13, 1802; married her cousin George Washington Plumer (689).

303

COL. DANIEL PLUMER⁶, born in Epping, N. H., June 18, 1770. He married Sarah, daughter of Simon and Judith (Perkins) Drake of Epping, Dec. 8, 1794. She

*See *Portsmouth Journal* of Aug. 6, 1859, for a notice of his gravestone.

was an aunt of the late historian Samuel Gardner Drake of Boston, and was born in Epping Sept. 27, 1772. Her father built the first two-story house erected in Epping. Mr. Plumer died at Epping March 16, 1852, at the age of eighty-one; and she died June 26, 1852, in her eightieth year.

Children :—

- 699—I. DAVID DOLE⁷, born April 24, 1795.
- 700—II. ABRAHAM⁷, born Sept. 21, 1796; owned the homestead of his grandfather Drake in Epping; colonel.
- 701—III. SAMUEL⁷, born July 20, 1800; married Elizabeth Ann Martin.
- 702—IV. DANIEL⁷, born Nov. 12, 1802; married.

306

ASA PLUMER⁶, born in Newbury, Mass., Dec. 30, 1762. He was a trader, and lived in Portland, Me.

He married Alice, daughter of Moses and Sarah (Noyes) Ilsley, Sept. 26, 1784.

Children :—

- 703—I. MOSES ILSLEY⁷, born in 1789. *See family numbered "703."*
- 704—II. ASA G.⁷.
- 705—III. RUFUS⁷.
- 706—IV. ANDREW⁷.
- 707—V. ELVIRA⁷.
- 708—VI. SARAH⁷.
- 709—VII. HARRIET⁷.

310

JOSEPH PLUMER⁶, baptized in the First Presbyterian Church in Newburyport, Mass., Sept. 9, 1770. He married Mary Bradbury; and lived in Portland, Me.

Children :—

- 710—I. ———⁷.
- 711—II. ———⁷.

311

EDMUND PLUMER⁶, born in Newbury, Mass., Aug. 12, 1772. He was a husbandman, and lived in Newbury, about midway between the Lower and Upper greens. He was somewhat eccentric and covetous. A story is told of

him showing the latter characteristic. He owned some land bordering on Merrimack river. Logs came down the stream with freshets in the spring. It was understood, at least, that if logs were hauled up out of the water for safe-keeping, and not claimed by the owner before the succeeding autumn, they belonged to the owner of the land. One summer, having some logs thus secured, he thought he would not wait till fall, but hauled the logs to his house in the summer. He was taken quite sick soon after, and his conscience so troubled him for his theft, that he ordered his sons to haul them back to the river, which was done, but as soon as he was able to be out again his old love for the logs returned and they were again hauled to his house.

He married Elizabeth Plumer of Rowley (515) in 1804 (published Oct. 29, 1803). He was insane for some years before his death, which occurred in Newbury Oct. 24, 1846, at the age of seventy-four.

Their children were born in Newbury, as follows :—

- 712—I. JULIAN⁷, born July 27, 1805.
- 713—II. GREENLEAF⁷, born Aug. 28, 1807. *See family numbered "713."*
- 714—III. MATILDA⁷, born July 24, 1809.
- 715—IV. MARY⁷, born May 8, 1811; died Jan. 30, 1833, at the age of twenty-one.
- 716—V. CAROLINE⁷, born Aug. 20, 1813.
- 717—VI. FRANCIS⁷, born July 27, 1815; died, unmarried, Jan. 7, 1871, aged fifty-five.
- 718—VII. MOSES⁷, born April 24, 1817. *See family numbered "718."*
- 719—VIII. DANIEL BARBER⁷, born Sept. 16, 1820; died Oct. 12, 1822, aged two years.
- 720—IX. DANIEL⁷, born Dec. 10, 1823. *See family numbered "720."*

317

ISAIAH PLUMER⁶, born in Newbury, Mass., March 22, 1782. He lived in his native town.

He married Anna, daughter of John and Molly (Emery) Chase, Dec. 31, 1823. She was born in Newbury March 25, 1794. He died May 18, 1863, at the age of eighty-two; and she died April 8, 1869, at the age of seventy-five.

Their children were born in Newbury, as follows :—

- 721—I. CHARLES EDWARD⁷, born Oct. 10, 1824; died, unmarried, in 1855.
- 722—II. NATHAN CHASE⁷, born July 4, 1826; died Sept. 22, 1828, aged two years.
- 723—III. MARTHA FOSTER⁷ (twin), born April 3, 1830; *non compos mentis*; died at the almshouse, unmarried, Jan. 5, 1878, aged forty-seven.
- 724—IV. LUTHER CALVIN⁷ (twin), born April 3, 1830; died at the almshouse, in Peabody, of consumption, Nov. 14, 1891, at the age of sixty-one. He was mentally deficient, and had been at the almshouse in Peabody for about twenty years. He was very industrious.

320

ABRAHAM PLUMER⁶, born in Newbury, Mass., Sept. 1, 1787. He was a farmer and lived in Newbury, next to the estate of Nathaniel Dole, until 1823, when he sold out to Albert Plumer, who built a new house on the site. Abraham Plumer then removed to Rindge, N. H.

He married Haannah, daughter of Paul and Hannah (Long) Hale of Newburyport, May 14, 1809. She was born March 15, 1788.

Their children were born as follows :—

- 725—I. HANNAH MATILDA⁷, born Nov. 29, 1809, in Newbury.
- 726—II. CHARLES EDWIN⁷, born Dec. 7, 1811, in Newbury. *See family numbered "726."*
- 727—III. MARY ANN⁷, born Dec. 12, 1813, in Newbury; married Obediah, son of Benjamin and Lovey (Leavitt) Glines of Northfield, N. H., May 26, 1836; he was born in Northfield Feb. 9, 1804; she died there Feb. 23, 1871; and he died there March 24, 1893, aged eighty-nine. They had ten children.
- 728—IV. SARAH STOCKER⁷, born March 14, 1816, in Newbury.
- 729—V. ELIZA LAWRENCE⁷, born Aug. 27, 1818, in Newbury.
- 730—VI. MARIA MADEN⁷, born April 14, 1820, in Newbury; married — — —.
- 731—VII. ABRAHAM FOSTER⁷, born Aug. 22, 1822, in Newbury.
- 732—VIII. WILLIAM HENRY⁷, born Aug. 1, 1824.
- 733—IX. CAROLINE AUGUSTA⁷, born April 2, 1826.
- 734—X. BENJAMIN WOOD⁷, born Jan. 16, 1828.
- 735—XI. ISAAC AUGUSTUS⁷, born Nov. 24, 1830; died when about seven years old.

736—XII. CLEMENTINE SABRINA⁷ (twin), born April 22, 1832; died when about two years old.

737—XIII. ANGELINE SOPHIA⁷ (twin), born April 22, 1832; died when about two years old.

326

MOSES PLUMER⁶, born Jan. 3, 1772, probably in Falmouth (Portland), Me. He married Abigail Smith; and died Dec. 13, 1847, at the age of seventy-five.

Children :—

738—I. MARY ANN SMITH⁷, born Dec. 22, 1799; married Capt. James R. Dockray July —, 1825; he was born at Newport, R. I., in 1797; she died March 15, 1854, aged fifty-four; and he died Sept. —, 1868.

739—II. ELIZA⁷, died young.

740—III. HARRIET BOYNTON⁷, born Aug. —, 1802; married Capt. William Hersey of Charlestown, Mass., in 1822; he died in Charlestown in 1848; and she died March —, 1883, at the age of eighty.

741—IV. SAMUEL⁷, died young.

742—V. ELIAS⁷, died young.

743—VI. GEORGE⁷, died young.

744—VII. EDMUND SMITH⁷, born in 1806; died in New York July —, 1832.

745—VIII. DORCAS FICKETT⁷, born Jan. 30, 1808; married Silas J. Wilbur Dec. 5, 1831; he was born in Sidney, Me., May 30, 1802; and he died June 20, 1873, aged seventy-one.

746—IX. JOHN WEBB SMITH⁷, born in 1810; died at sea in 1824.

747—X. SAMUEL MOTLEY⁷, born Oct. —, 1812. *See family numbered "747."*

748—XI. JANE⁷, born Aug. 15, 1814; married Capt. Henry Thurston of Portland, Me., June 14, 1846; and he died Feb. 9, 1860.

749—XII. JOSEPH⁷, born Dec. 22, 1817. *See family numbered "749."*

327

WILLIAM PLUMER⁶, born Nov. 17, 1774, probably in Falmouth (Portland), Me. He married Margaret Morrill April 12, 1798; and died Feb. 1, 1808, at the age of thirty-three. She was his widow in 1823.

Children :—

750—I. WILLIAM⁷, born Feb. 5 (6?), 1801. *See family numbered "750."*

- 751—II. ESTHER⁷, married John Thomas; and died without issue.
 752—III. MARGARET⁷; married William Coffin.

328

JOHN PLUMER⁶, born Nov. 18, 1778, probably in Falmouth (Portland), Me.

He married Eleanor Haskell. She died in 1815; and he died May 8, 1816, at the age of thirty-seven.

Children:—

- 753—I. ELEANOR⁷; married Dr. John Coe; and died Jan. 3, 1882.
 754—II. ELIZA⁷; married Daniel Gilbert; she died at the age of twenty-five; and he died in New Orleans Sept. 28, 1837.
 755—III. NANCY⁷; married — Wood.
 756—IV. JOHN⁷, died at sea in early life.
 757—V. ELIAS⁷, died at the age of twenty-five.
 758—VI. PAMELIA⁷, born March 12, 1811; married Charles E. Beckett; he died Sept. 9, 1866, aged fifty-four; and she died July 19, 1880, at the age of sixty-nine.
 759—VII. CAROLINE F.⁷; married Thomas Sawyer; and died in 1867, at the age of fifty-four.

331

BENJAMIN PLUMER⁶, born in Newbury, Mass., April 29, 1751. He was a yeoman, and lived in Newbury. He was in the army of the Revolution two years, leaving it just before his marriage. He was first on duty at Chelsea, to learn how many of the dead British soldiers were brought off Bunker hill after the battle.

He married Sarah, daughter of Abraham and Mary (Adams) Adams of Newbury May 15, 1777. She was born in Newbury March 3, 1756; and died there Jan. 22, 1812, in her fifty-fifth year. He died there Oct. 19, 1817, at the age of sixty-six.

Their children were born in Newbury, as follows:—

- 760—I. ENOCH⁷, born Oct. 24, 1777. *See family numbered "760."*
 761—II. WILLIAM⁷, born Aug. 11, 1781; never married; strayed from home March 18, 1821, and was never heard from; supposed to have died at Fort Ann in 1822(?).
 762—III. DANIEL⁷, born April 28, 1783; never married; lived in Newbury; was known as "Master Daniel Plumer," having taught school in Newbury in early life; was a man of about two hundred and forty pounds

weight and of great strength. He died worth a hundred thousand dollars, which he made by farming, having one of the finest and most productive farms in Oldtown. He saved all he could, and thus amassed his fortune. He invested his profits in good stocks, and in order to collect his dividends, which were payable in Boston, he walked there and back, a distance each way of thirty-eight miles. It was his practice to start off early in the morning, walk to Ipswich; take breakfast with some friend or acquaintance, and then continue his journey to Boston. The total expense of the entire trip probably seldom exceeded fifty cents. He died, unmarried, in Newbury, Dec. 27, 1862, at the age of seventy-nine.

332

WILLIAM PLUMER⁶, born in Newbury, Mass., where he was baptized Sept. 16, 1753. He was a farmer, and lived in Newbury. He was in the army which captured Burgoyne.

He married Mary, daughter of Jonathan and Dorcas (Perkins) Foster of Ipswich, Dec. 20, 1791. She was born June 10, 1759; and died Oct. 6, 1798, at the age of thirty-nine. He survived her until Nov. 16th following, when he died, at the age of forty-five.

Their children were born in Newbury, as follows:—

- 763—I. ISAAC⁷, born Sept. 15, 1793; died in Boston April 25, 1815, at the age of twenty-one.
- 764—II. NATHANIEL⁷, baptized in Newbury May 15, 1796; died in Newbury Feb. 19, 1810, aged fourteen.
- 765—III. SALOME⁷, baptized March 19, 1797; died in Ipswich, unmarried, at the age of about forty.

343

JOSHUA PLUMER⁶, born in Newbury, Mass., where he was baptized Jan. 17, 1768. He lived in Newbury and Newburyport.

He married, first, Hannah Safford of Rowley Dec. 17, 1793; and, second, Jane Jewett of Ipswich Feb. 16, 1808. He died April 30, 1842.

Children:—

- 766—I. MARY⁷; married David North; and lived in Vermont.

- 767—II. MARGARET JANE⁷, born Nov. 1, 1811, in Newburyport; died at the age of two years.
- 768—III. MARGARET HAZEN⁷, born Aug. 6, 1815, in Newburyport; married Benjamin H. Jacques Dec. 17, 1835.

345

SETH STORER PLUMER⁶, baptized in the First church in Newbury, Mass., July 11, 1773. He rarely used his middle name. He was a felt-maker and hatter, and lived in Newburyport, on Washington street.

He married, first, Patty Knowlton Sept. 2, 1796; and, second, widow Eunice March Jan. 7, 1799. He died July 16, 1805.

Mr. Plumer's children were born in Newburyport, as follows:—

- 769—I. MOSES⁷ (twin), born March 9, 1800; lost his mind, and died in the Ipswich insane asylum.
- 770—II. DAVID⁷ (twin), born March 9, 1800; died Oct. 2, 1800.
- 771—III. ELIZABETH⁷, born Jan. 28, 1802; died about 1872.
- 772—IV. CAROLINE⁷, born Feb. 22, 1804; married David E. Cutler July 10, 1823.

347

EBENEZER PLUMER⁶, baptized in the First church in Newbury, Mass., April 8, 1777. He was a trader, and lived in Newburyport.

Mr. Plumer married Hannah, daughter of Rev. John Adams, a Methodist clergyman, of Newbury June 16, 1831. Mr. Plumer died July 2, 1857; and she survived him and died before the year was out.

Their children were born in Newburyport, as follows:

- 773—I. EBENEZER⁷ (twin), born Sept. 15, 1832; died Nov. 29, 1837.
- 774—II. SARAH COBB⁷ (twin), born Sept. 15, 1832; married Enoch George, son of John and Sarah Adams, June 16, 1853; and died Feb. 11, 1858.

366

NATHANIEL PLUMER⁶, born May 29, 1764. He married Susanna, daughter of Rev. Nicholas Folsom. She died May 22, 1829; and Mr. Plumer died June 13, 1853, at the age of eighty-nine.

Their children were born as follows :—

- 775—I. JOHN⁷, born Feb. 7, 1791; died Jan. 5, 1808, at the age of sixteen.
- 776—II. NATHANIEL⁷, born Feb. 19, 1793. *See family numbered "776."*
- 777—III. SALLY MERRILL⁷, born April 27, 1795; married David Ames, jr., of Campton Feb. 27, 1826. She died Jan. 4, 1838; and he died July 26, 1859.
- 778—IV. NICHOLAS FOLSOM⁷, born July 20, 1797. *See family numbered "778."*
- 779—V. POLLY P.⁷, born June 11, 1800; married Aaron Sleeper of Bristol; and died Nov. 3, 1859.
- 780—VI. JESSE⁷, born July 23, 1802. *See family numbered "780."*
- 781—VII. DAVID BURLEIGH⁷, born June 25, 1806. *See family numbered "781."*
- 782—VIII. JOHN⁷, born Sept. 11, 1808. *See family numbered "782."*
- 783—IX. GEORGE W.⁷, born May 4, 1812; died July 4, 1817.

367

MOSES PLUMER⁶, born Oct. 20, 1765. He married Nancy Fox of Meredith, N. H., Sept. 10, 1808. She died March 6, 1857; and he died June 14, 1859, at the age of ninety-three.

Their children were born as follows :—

- 784—I. ESTHER⁷, born July 28, 1810; died March 6, 1830, at the age of nineteen.
- 785—II. BETSEY GORDON⁷, born Aug. 12, 1811; married Simeon Cate Drake March 14, 1848.
- 786—III. LOVINA⁷, born June 3, 1815; married Thomas Calley, son of Joseph and Betsey (Calley) Burleigh, Feb. 11, 1836.
- 787—IV. MOSES⁷, born Dec. 23, 1817. *See family numbered "787."*
- 788—V. JOHN AMBROSE⁷, born Sept. 26, 1821(7?). *See family numbered "788."*

369

JESSE PLUMER⁶, born Feb. 6, 1768. He was a yeoman, and lived in Meredith, N. H. He married, first, Sally, daughter of Taylor and Rachel (Taylor) Pearson. She was born Jan. 18, 1778, and died March 13, 1830. He married, second, Molly, widow of Josiah Burleigh, and sister to Mr. Plumer's first wife. She died Sept. 7, 1836, at the age of sixty-seven. He married, third, Phebe, daughter of Capt. Aaron and Mary (Barter) San-

born, and widow of John Sanborn. Mr. Plumer died Oct. 23, 1839, at the age of seventy-one.

The children of Mr. Plumer were born as follows :—

- 789—I. WILLIAM⁷, born June 8, 1800. *See family numbered "789."*
- 790—II. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN⁷, born Aug. 16, 1802. *See family numbered "790."*
- 791—III. NANCY⁷, born July 23, 1804; married, first, Nathaniel, son of Ebenezer and Abigail (Barker) Eastman, Dec. 28, 1830; he died May 7, 1869; she married, second, Chase, son of Samuel and Eunice (Chase) Jaques, Sept. 28, 1871; and she died Nov. 28, 1876, at the age of seventy-two.
- 792—IV. HANNAH P.⁷, born Oct. 31, 1806; married John Calvin, son of Ebenezer and Hannah (Haynes) Gove, May 18, 1837.
- 793—V. MARK⁷, born Feb. 19, 1809. *See family numbered "793."*
- 794—VI. SOPHIA⁷, born Sept. 26, 1811; died Nov. 14, 1833, at the age of twenty-two.
- 795—VII. JONATHAN PEARSON⁷, born Nov. 6, 1815; died Aug. 29, 1818, aged two.

370

AMOS PLUMER⁶, born Sept. 11, 1769. He was a yeoman, and lived in Meredith, N. H. He married Abigail Gilman, daughter of Jonathan and Abigail (Gilman) Edgerly, Jan. 11, 1829. She died Feb. 9, 1835, at the age of thirty-nine; and he died June 17, 1850, at the age of eighty.

Their children were born as follows :—

- 796—I. AMOS⁷, born Feb. 17, 1830; died Feb. 18, 1830.
- 797—II. NATHANIEL⁷, born Oct. 27, 1834; died Aug. 22, 1835.

371

NATHAN PLUMER⁶, born in Newbury, Mass., Oct. 3, 1772. He married Hannah, daughter of Dea. Samuel and Judith (Clifford) Lane, July 23, 1793. She was born Oct. 15, 1777; and died Jan. 14, 1850, at the age of seventy-two. He died July 5, 1850, at the age of seventy-seven.

Their children were born as follows :—

- 798—I. SAMUEL⁷, born Sept. 25, 1794. *See family numbered "798."*

- 799—II. POLLY⁷, born March 1, 1796; died, unmarried, July 3, 1836, at the age of forty.
- 800—III. ABIGAIL S.⁷, born Dec. 16, 1798; married Ira Sanborn.
- 801—IV. NATHAN⁷, born Dec. 8, 1800; died May 14, 1828, at the age of twenty-seven.
- 802—V. DAVID⁷, born April 7, 1803; married Deborah Cooley; and had no children.
- 803—VI. LANE⁷, born July 22, 1805. *See family numbered "803."*
- 804—VII. MOSES GILMAN⁷, born Dec. 11, 1807; married — Smith; and died in New Hampton.
- 805—VIII. CHARLES H.⁷, born March 6, 1812. *See family numbered "805."*

373

PARKER PLUMER⁶, born May 20, 1777. He married Mary, daughter of John Hubbard, and widow of John Ambrose, Nov. 17, 1811. Mr. Plumer died Dec. 12, 1861, at the age of eighty-four.

Their children were born as follows:—

- 806—I. —⁷, died young.
- 807—II. —⁷, died young.
- 808—III. JOHN⁷, probably died young.
- 809—IV. LUCY⁷.
- 810—V. MARY⁷, died, unmarried.
- 811—VI. SARAH ELIZA⁷; married, first; — —; and, second, — Hanson.
- 812—VII. JOHN H.⁷; resided in Sandwich, N. H.

374

STEPHEN PLUMER⁶, born in Sanbornton, N. H., March 14, 1779. He married Polly, daughter of Samuel and Nancy Berry, Dec. —, 1808. She was born in Newfield, Me., Oct. 22, 1787. He died June 26, 1858, at the age of seventy-nine; and she died Sept. 22, 1864, aged seventy-six.

Their children were born as follows:—

- 813—I. CYNTHIA⁷, born Sept. 24, 1811; died Dec. 13, 1832, at the age of twenty-one.
- 814—II. FREEMAN BERRY⁷, born May 10, 1815; married Eliza A., daughter of Rev. Stephen Coombs, April 6, 1845; and

died March 27, 1866, at the age of fifty. They had no children.

- 815—III. EBENEZER FOLSOM⁷, born Aug. 23, 1817. *See family numbered "815."*
- 816—IV. SALLY MERRILL⁷, born Aug. 10, 1819; married Nathaniel Farnham, son of James and Eunice (Farnham) Wadleigh. He was born Aug. 12, 1816; and died Sept. 8, 1879.

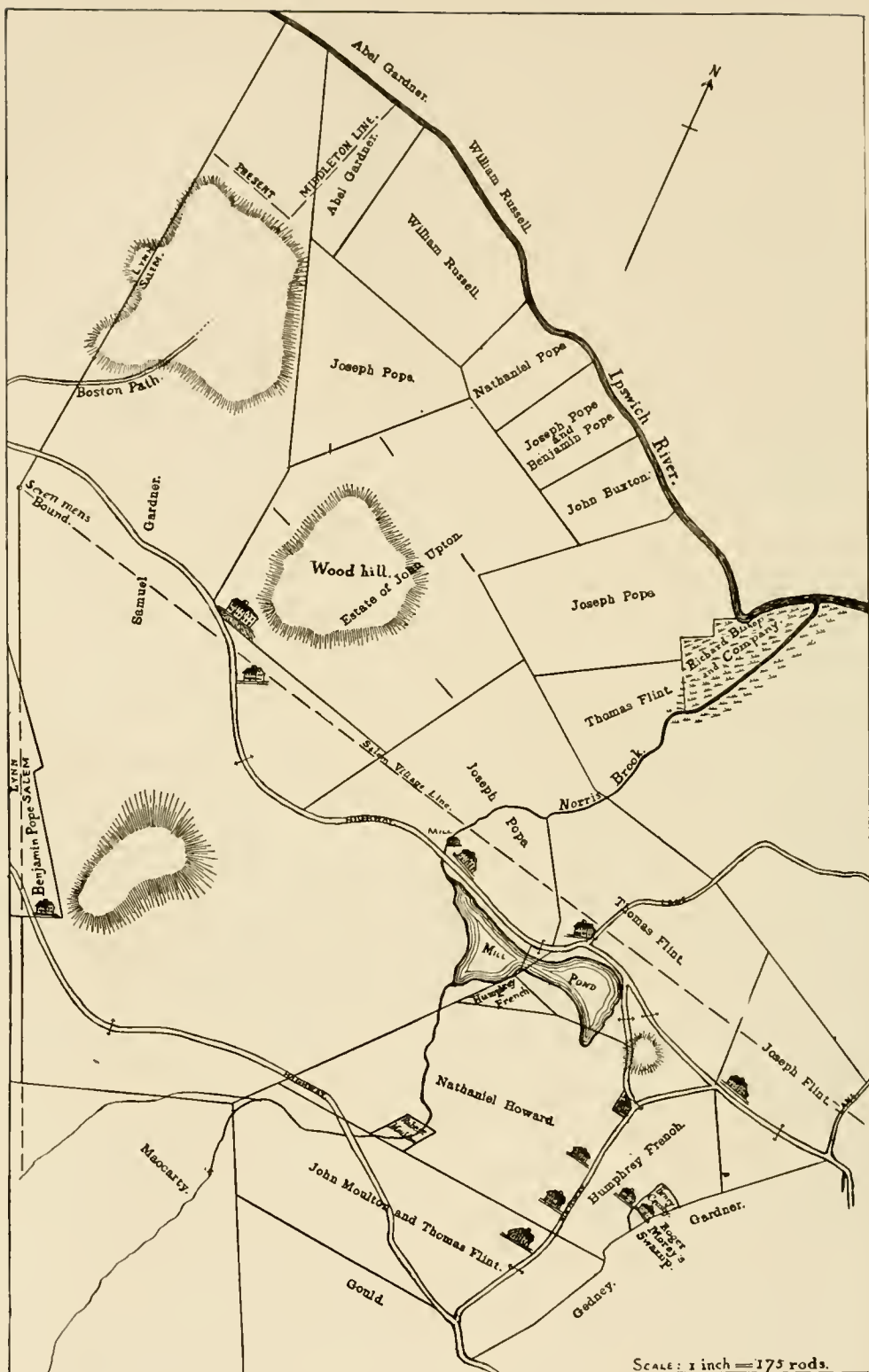
375

RICHARD PLUMER⁶, born June 10, 1781. He married Sally Fox. She was born March 6, 1791. He died Jan. 28, 1861, at the age of seventy-nine; and she died Nov. 23, 1865, at the age of seventy-four.

Their children were born as follows:—

- 817—I. NANCY F.⁷, born March 31, 1809; married, first, Moses K., son of James and Rebecca (Kimball) Cawley (Calley?), Feb. 21, 1833; he died April 23, 1843. She married, second, Rev. Leland Huntley July 29, 1849; and he died June 16, 1861, at the age of seventy.
- 818—II. FANNY⁷, born Jan. 10, 1812; married William Brier, son of Joseph and Sarah (Emery) Huse, Dec. 15, 1833.
- 819—III. LAURA⁷, born May 28, 1814; married, first, Josiah, son of Josiah and Molly (Pearsons) Burleigh, Nov. 14, 1833; he died Feb. 1, 1834; she married, second, Thomas Jefferson, son of David Philbrick, Dec. 4, 1834; she died July 29, 1837, at the age of twenty-three; and Mr. Philbrick died Sept. 23, 1877.
- 820—IV. MARY⁷, born Aug. 11, 1816; married, first, Jonathan, son of Jonathan and Abigail (Gilman) Edgerly, Feb. 1, 1866; he was born April 3, 1797; he died Oct. 3, 1875; she married, second, William, son of Caleb and Sarah (Cass) Eaton(?), Oct. 8, 1878.
- 821—V. JOSEPH⁷, born Oct. 11, 1820. *See family numbered "821."*
- 822—VI. SARAH HILL⁷, born July 16, 1825; married Cyrus H., son of John S. and Abigail (Taylor) Lane, Oct. 25, 1848. He was born June 11, 1824.
- 823—VII. LUTHER⁷, born March 14, 1828. *See family numbered "823."*

(To be continued.)



THE WOODS, SALEM, IN 1700.

THE WOODS, SALEM, IN 1700.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY.

THIS article includes about five square miles of territory ; its extreme length being upward of three miles, and its width more than two miles. It is entirely within the western portion of the town of Peabody ; the easterly end reaching nearly to the Newburyport turnpike, and the southerly side to about Winona street. The Salem Village line is shown by a series of dashes running westerly to the Seven Men's bounds.

Lowell street is an ancient way, and was called a way in 1737 ; Salem road in 1774 ; the Reading road in 1834 ; and Lowell street as early as 1871. About 1800, the road was considerably straightened at the Gardner farm, the old part being known as Bow street as early as 1882.

West street was an early continuation of Forest street, and on it were several ancient houses. The eastern end of Winona street was called ye highway leading to Moulton's in 1755. West street was called ye highway in 1681 ; ye country road going to Reading in 1701 ; the lane in 1769 ; a lane or highway in 1790 ; and West street as early as 1874.

Taylor street is an old way, being a portion of the ancient road past Moulton's. It was called Taylor street for the first time in 1890.

Pine street was called the highway in 1805 ; the road leading from Danvers to Lynnfield meeting house near the hosiery factory, so called, in 1846 ; Lynnfield road in 1864 ; the highway leading to Lynnfield Centre in 1867 ; the highway leading from Peabody to Lynnfield in 1874 ; and Pine street in 1874.

The northwestern portion of Lake street was called the road lately made from the Danvers cotton factory to old Reading road in 1816 ; and its easterly portion was

called a new road in 1853 ; and the new road leading near the Winona mills in 1868. It was called Lake street as early as 1882.

Birch street was used some years before 1735. It was called the highway in 1768 ; and Birch street in 1882.

Russell street was laid out by a jury, Capt. Henry Herrick, foreman, in 1741 ; and was called the paper mills road in 1870 ; and Russell street as early as 1882.

Goodale's lane was so called as early as 1882.

An ancient road has been discovered through the examination of these land titles, leading from what is now the Square in Middleton to Reading and Boston. It can be traced more than a mile in Peabody ; and its course is shown on the map. It was called Boston Path in 1697, and probably as early as 1665 ; and a path leading from Wills hill to Reading in 1733. Some portions of it are still used, but a considerable part is overgrown with shrub oaks. Running southerly, it crosses Lowell street just within the town of Lynnfield.

" Dishful " is a name given to the place where five highways meet near a pond at the western end of Winona street. It was so called as early as 1846.

" The seven men's bounds " has been the name of the bound that marks the angle in the line between the towns of Peabody and Lynnfield since 1649 at least. It is described as " a tree called seven men's bounds " in 1686 ; it consisted of a " large heap of stones " in 1733 ; and is described as a " heap of stones called the seven men's bounds " in 1761. The pile of rocks are now more or less scattered, though some remain. A split granite monument was erected to mark the angle some seventy years ago, and it is now the bound. It is about nine inches square and some twenty inches in height. On its western side is cut the letter L and on its eastern side the letter D.

Ipswich river at this place was so called as early as 1649. It was described as " a brook called Ipswich river " in 1674 ; and " a brook known as Ipswich river " in 1699.

Norris' brook was called " Phelps his brook " in 1662 ; and Norris' brook in 1680. In 1834, it is described as the brook running from the cotton factory to Phelps' mills.



THE SAMUEL GARDNER HOUSE, SALEM VILLAGE.

Benjamin Pope House. This farm, which was principally in Lynn, was owned and occupied by Benjamin Pope as early as 1692. He died in 1702, possessed of the estate. At this time the house, barn and one hundred and sixty acres of land were appraised at two hundred and fifty pounds. The house had two rooms on the front on the first floor, and a leanto. The homestead was assigned, in 1704, to Benjamin Pope, eldest son of the deceased. Benjamin Pope of Salem, husbandman, conveyed four-fifths of the farm of one hundred and fifty acres of land in Salem and Lynn to William Upton and Joseph Ebourn, both of Salem, husbandmen, July 29, 1706.* How long the house stood after this date is unknown to the writer.

Samuel Gardner House. At a meeting of the freemen of Salem, Feb. 29, 1663-4, it was "ordered that all the lande vndisposed from m^r Humphryes hill to the seauen mens bounds and all on the other side of the riuer within the townes bounds is left to the select men to dispose of for makinge good former grants or to acomadate others as they shall see ocasion."†

In 1665, in satisfaction of rights which he had bought of various persons, a large tract of land, much more than the amount stated, was laid out to Lt. George Gardner. A public record of it was not made, apparently, until 1697; and the following record appears to be the only descriptive one of the laying out:—

"By vertue of an Order from the Selectmⁿ of Salem Directed unto Jeffry Mafsey Lt George Gardner and myself or unto any two of vs to lay out unto Seuerall persons Seuerall Pcells of Land Between Humphrys farm and the farm formerly belonging to Phelps on this Side Ipswich River So Called near the Seven mens bounds wee accordingly Laid out unto L^t George Gardner one hundred & ninety acres of s^d land which was for Seuerall grants which he Bought of Seuerall persons amounting unto Soe much adioyning unto his own land & is bound-
ed as followeth viz To the Widow pope Geoyles Cory Humphrys farm & to lynn Bownds & the Seuen mens

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 19, leaf 69.

†Salem Town Records, volume II, page 57.

bounds a little pine by Boston path : & a little red oak by Boston path : and a Little white oak having Goodman Buxton on the west a great white Oak at the Riuer Goodman Buxtons land on y^e west lying unto linn bounds : L^t Gardner forty Pole by y^e riuer unto Samuel Gardners bounds : Samuel Gardner & John Robinsons land on the East vnto a pine tree on the head of John Robinsons land and a Little red oak & a great white oak between John Rubton & John Robinson & L^t Gardner a little Walnut John Robton on the East an oak standing near L^t Gardners meadow : The Returne of the laying out of this land I formerly gaue in vnto the Selectmen of Salem

“ attest

Nath^l Putnam

“ Salem 24th September 1697

“ The aboue being a True Copy taking out of my Booke of Entry^s of laying out severall parcellls of land & Entred in y^e Day of it : when it was done, w^{ch} was in y^e year 1665.

“ At a meeting of the Selectmen February 8th 169

“ The aboues^d ordered to be entred.

“ Examined & Compared wth the Originall

“ Attft

Jn^o Croade Cler

“ Salem ”*

Upon this tract of land, Lieutenant Gardner erected, of substantial oak, a good-sized two-story dwelling house, probably about 1670. At first, it had no leanto,—that part of the present house having been added much later, probably at about the time of the Revolution.

The estate was leased to Thomas Gould, who was its possessor when Mr. Gardner died, Aug. 20, 1679. In his will, he devised it to his son Samuel Gardner, after the death of the widow. At this time, the farm was said to contain about four hundred acres, and, with the dwelling house and outhousing and twelve acres of meadow in Reading, was appraised at three hundred and twenty pounds. Thomas Gould continued to occupy the estate as late as 1685.

Captain Gardner died Feb. 24, 1724 ; and, in his will, he devised the house and land around it to the three

*Book of Grants, page 155.

sons of his deceased son Capt. John Gardner,—John, Daniel and Samuel Gardner. Jan. 9, 1733, the estate was divided. John Gardner, yeoman, and Samuel Gardner, gentleman, both of Salem, conveyed their shares to their brother, Daniel Gardner of Salem, gentleman.*

Daniel Gardner lived in this ancient house most of his life ; and died Sept. 15, 1759, having, in his will, devised the estate to his sons Samuel and John Gardner. In the inventory of his estate the farm is described as containing two hundred and twenty acres of upland and meadow, and, with the buildings, was appraised at seventeen hundred and sixty pounds.

John Gardner died before July 9, 1768, and Samuel Gardner bought of John's heirs their interests in the estate.† Samuel Gardner lived here all of his life. He conveyed the house and land around it, amounting to one hundred and fifty acres, to his sons Asa and George Gardner, for forty-two hundred dollars, April 14, 1808.‡ October 14th, following, George Gardner released to Asa Gardner the dwelling house and land around it;§ and Asa lived there during his life, dying there March 9, 1858. He had no children, and his widow, Mary A. Gardner, conveyed the homestead to Bowman Viles of Peabody Oct. 18, 1871.|| Mr. Viles died Nov. 2, 1896 ; having, in his will, devised the estate to his wife Hannah M. Viles. She died Nov. 30, 1898 ; and, in her will, she devised the property to her son Gardner A. Viles, the present owner.

Abel Gardner Lot. This lot of land was a part of the land early granted by the town of Salem to Thomas Gardner, the planter, who died Dec. 29, 1674. It came into the possession of his son Samuel probably before the decease of the father. Samuel Gardner died in October, 1689, having, in his will, devised it to his son Jonathan. Jonathan Gardner died about 1693, having, in his will, devised it to his brother Abel. Lt. Abel Gardner of Salem owned it until 1705.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 65, leaf 174.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 141, leaf 259.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 183, leaf 237.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 185, leaf 259.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 837, leaf 174.

William Russell Lot. This lot of land was a part of the land early granted by the town of Salem to Thomas Gardner, the planter, who died Dec. 29, 1674. It came into the possession of his son Samuel probably before the decease of the father. Samuel Gardner died in October, 1689, having, in his will, devised it to his son Jonathan. Jonathan Gardner died about 1693, having, in his will, devised it to his brother Abel. Lt. Abel Gardner of Salem, yeoman, conveyed it to William Russell of Reading, for sixty pounds, Nov. 21, 1694;* and Mr. Russell owned it until 1713.

Joseph Pope Lot. John Robinson of Topsfield, husbandman, owned this lot of seventy acres, Feb. 20, 1671-2, when he conveyed it to John Porter, sr., of Salem.† Mr. Porter was a yeoman, and died possessed of the lot Sept. 6, 1673. In the inventory of his estate this lot is valued at forty pounds. Mr. Porter's widow and executrix, Mary Porter, conveyed it to Thomas Gardner, jr., the husband of her daughter Mary, June 28, 1678.‡ Lt. Thomas Gardner of Salem died possessed of it Nov. 16, 1695; and Capt. William Bowditch of Salem, mariner, the administrator of his estate, for sixty pounds, conveyed it to Joseph Pope of Salem, yeoman, Aug. 1, 1698.§ It belonged to Mr. Pope in 1700.

Nathaniel Pope Lot. This lot of thirty acres was granted by the town of Salem to Richard Hollingworth April 11, 1674;|| and Mr. Hollingworth, who was then of Salem, mariner, conveyed it to Thomas Flint and widow Gertrude Pope, both of Salem, May 11, 1674.¶ The interest of Thomas Flint probably passed to Mrs. Gertrude Pope, the other owner; and, in consideration of love, she conveyed it to her grandson Nathaniel Pope of Salem Oct. 23, 1699.** Nathaniel Pope owned it in 1700.

Joseph Pope and Benjamin Pope Lot. This lot of twenty acres was granted by the town of Salem to John

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 10, leaf 89.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 151.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 19.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 179.

||Salem Town Records, volume II, page 59.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 66.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 235.

Tompkins April 11, 1674 ;* and Mr. Tompkins, who was then of Salem, husbandman, for ten pounds, conveyed it to Joseph Pope and Benjamin Pope, both of Salem, farmers, June 16, 1675.† Joseph Pope and Benjamin Pope owned the lot in 1700.

John Buxton Lot. This lot of thirty acres was granted by the selectmen of Salem to Anthony Buxton April 11, 1674.‡ Mr. Buxton died in the early summer of 1684, having, in his will, devised this lot to his son John Buxton. The lot was then valued at thirty pounds. John Buxton lived in Salem, and owned the lot in 1700.

Estate of John Upton House. That part of this lot which lies between the dashes was the eighty-acre lot granted by the town of Salem to Daniel Rumball March 4, 1643-4.§ Mr. Rumball was a blacksmith and lived in Salem. For ten pounds, he conveyed the land to John Upton of Salem, husbandman, April 6, 1662.||

That part of the lot lying southerly of the southern dashes was granted by the town of Salem to Henry Bullock Oct. 13, 1649.¶ Mr. Bullock lived in Salem, and was a husbandman. He conveyed the land to John Upton, who was then living at Hammersmith (Saugus), Dec. 26, 1658.** On this lot Mr. Upton built a dwelling house, probably soon after his purchase of the land and before 1665 ; and this house is still standing in excellent condition. It was built originally with a pitch roof, having three gables. The gables at the easterly and westerly ends were about twenty feet in width at the floor of the attic, measuring from the front. The length of the house is about thirty-eight feet, and the total width thirty-one feet ; and the rear part of the house, about ten feet in width, was covered by a pitch roof with the gable to the north, the ridge pole running to and meeting that running east to west midway and at the same height. The roof was changed to its present form, probably about the time of

*Salem Town Records, volume II, page 56.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 119.

‡Salem Town Records, volume II, page 59.

§Salem Town Records, volume I, page 126 (printed).

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 46.

¶Salem Town Records, volume I, page 160 (printed).

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 47.

the Revolution. The front rooms have been modernized by furring out the walls and ceiling, thus hiding the projecting timbers. The fireplace in the kitchen measured seven feet and three inches in length and about four feet in height. The most interesting feature here, however, is the hearth, measuring eight and a half feet in length and projecting into the room five and a half feet. It is laid with brick set edgewise, and shows that it has been much used. In the old tavern days, the kitchen must have been a busy place.

That part of the lot lying northerly of the northern dashes was common land of the town in 1662; and it became the property of James Hagg of Salem, planter, For twenty pounds, Mr. Hagg conveyed the land to John Upton of Salem, farmer, Nov. 27, 1671.*

Thus, Mr. Upton became the owner of the entire lot. He lived here until his death, which occurred July 11, 1699. In his will, to his sons William and Samuel Upton he devised the estate, which was appraised at one hundred and twenty pounds, and commonly known as "Wood hill." They made a division of the homestead April 6, 1708, and the buildings and land around them were assigned to William Upton.† For one hundred and forty pounds, he conveyed the estate to his son Paul Upton of Salem, yeoman, April 12, 1739.‡ Paul Upton died in 1750; and his son Ezra Upton bought the interests of the other heirs of Paul in the spring of 1774.§

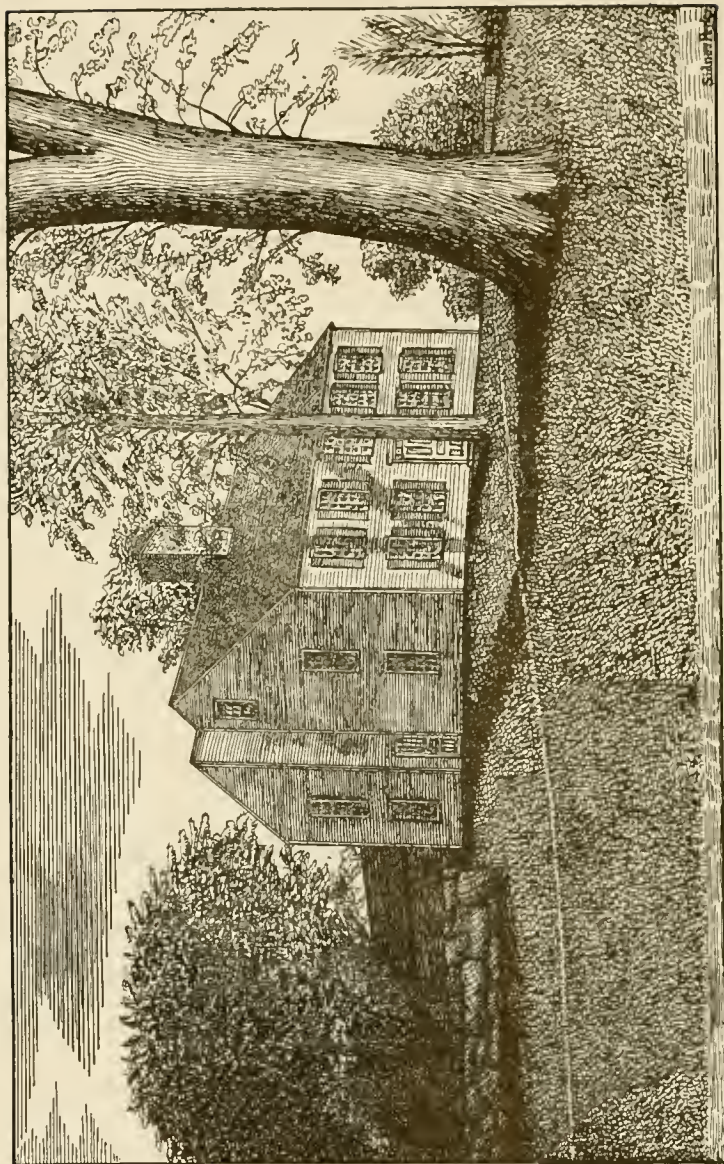
Ezra Upton had already turned his house into a tavern. His father died when Ezra was twelve years of age; and he had done all a boy could to carry on the farm. In 1774, he was only thirty-six, and how much earlier than that date he had conducted an inn is unknown to the writer. He continued the business in connection with his farming until his death, which occurred Feb. 19, 1787. At that time, there were two barns upon the place, the one now gone standing in front of the present barn and just easterly of the house. The homestead, which was

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 132.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 61, leaf 40.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 74, leaf 274.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 133, leaf 127.



THE JOHN UPTON HOUSE, SALEM VILLAGE.

valued at six hundred and sixty pounds, was divided Nov. 14, 1793, the western half of the house and land around it being assigned to Jesse Upton, son of the deceased, and the eastern half to the widow of the deceased, Mehitable, who had married, secondly, Daniel Putnam in 1788. The business of the tavern was continued by Jesse Upton and his mother, even after her marriage with Mr. Putnam.

Jesse Upton died in the winter of 1824-5, having, in his will, devised the estate to three of his sons, Eben, Ezra and Jesse Upton. The estate then came into the possession of his brother, David Upton, esq., of Danvers, who died, intestate, Aug. 30, 1836. The tavern farm, as it is called in the inventory of his estate, was then appraised at twenty-seven hundred dollars. Lucy, wife of Daniel Nutting of Gardiner, Me., and Phebe, wife of James W. North of Clinton, Me., daughters of the deceased, released their interest in the estate to David Upton of Reading, Mass., Aug. 19, 1837;* and Mr. Upton conveyed to Daniel Brown, jr., yeoman, and Daniel P. King, esq., both of Danvers, "a certain farm in Danvers, called the Tavern farm," etc., Dec. 7, 1837.† Daniel Brown of Peabody, Daniel A. Brown of Boston and Elizabeth U. King of Peabody conveyed "the Upton tavern farm" and buildings thereon to James P. King of Peabody, yeoman, May 20, 1874.‡ Mr. King conveyed the same estate to Ingalls K. McIntire of Salem Sept. 16, 1885.§ Mr. McIntire died there, being a yeoman, March 12, 1888; and his only child, Frank K. McIntire, has since then owned and occupied the place.

This tavern was conducted as late as 1819, and probably much later.

Dr. William Bentley, in his Journal, mentions dining there occasionally during the thirty-six years that he resided in Salem. June 2, 1810, he wrote: "Our first stop was at Upton's tavern in the point of Danvers between Lynnfield & Reading Precinct. We found the Son upon the same spot in which I found the mother 30 years ago."

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 302, leaf 97.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 303, leaf 196.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 915, leaf 22.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1158, leaf 122.

Joseph Pope Lot. This lot belonged to Joseph Pope at the time of his death in 1667; was in the possession of his widow in 1676 and 1681; and passed to his son Joseph Pope, who owned it in 1700.

The Meadow of Richard Bishop and Company. At a meeting of the selectmen of Salem, Nov. 27, 1658, "Its ordered that the layers out of land shall with the first optunity lay out . . . to" Philip Veren, Henry Cooke and John Hill "each of them foure Acres of that meadow layd out to Jn^o: Hill before for vpland: Jn^o Hill to haue the first of it. Item y^t Richard Bishop, Elias mason, Thomas Robins for West, [John Bachiler] Joseph Boyse John Kichin, & Henry Renalls. shall haue the Remainder of the meadow abouesd, to the sum of fower Acres apeece if it hold out, or else to be divided equally betwixt them, & if they take som pte in the swampe then to haue so much the more (as make vp the value of those that haue 4 Acres apeece aboue granted) if it be there to be had. This wee doe declare as o^r minds 'that the nine psons aboue specified shall haue that meadow abouesd: to be equally deuided amongst them [togeather with the swampe that runeth vp neare to Nicholas Phelps farme]."* At a meeting of the selectmen, ten days later, there was "Graunted to Anth Buxston 4 acres of meadow next to that Graunted to Rich Bishop & Company . . . Graunted to Nath ffelton foure Acres of meadow togeather with Antho Buxston if it be to be hade. this is satisfied. Graunted to Hen: Skery foure Acres of meadow togea[ther] with Antho Buxston if it be there to be hade."†

There are but few deeds on record transferring these meadow lots. Robert Goodell of Salem conveyed to his daughter Sarah, wife of John Bacheler of Wenham, one and one-half acres of meadow, "bounded by Isaack Goodell's meddow east & west, & on y^e south upon the comon," Sept. 20, 1665;‡ and Mr. Bacheler conveyed it to Lott Killum of Wenham Nov. 16, 1666.§ Thomas

*Salem Town Records, volume I, page 220 (printed).

†Salem Town Records, volume I, page 221 (printed).

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 28.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 54.

Robbins of Salem conveyed to John Trask of Salem, yeoman, five or six acres of meadow, near Ipswich river, "bounded sotherly with a brook that runs down from the Widdow Pope's farm, by y^e south end of y^e pr'misses, & easterly it is bounded with a river that runs into Ipswich river. northerly with som medow formerly of Elias Mason, now the meddow of Caleb Buffum, which bounds y^e premises p'tly on y^e northerly side & on y^e west with y^e meddow of Josiah Sothwick" (acknowledged) Dec. 28, 1676;* and Mr. Trask conveyed it to Thomas Haines of Salem March 1, 1681.† Judith Cook, widow of Henry Cook of Salem, slaughterer, conveyed to her son-in-law Elisha Kebbee and wife Rachel, her daughter, six acres of meadow, "bounded eastwardly upon y^e brook comonly caled by y^e name of Mr. Norrice brook, westerly upon y^e upland called Pope's upland, northerly upon y^e meddow caled Henry Rennals meddow, & southwardly on y^e meddow of Isaac Cooke," Dec. 29, 1680.‡ Thomas Robbins of Salem conveyed to Lott Killum of Salem two and one-half acres of meadow, bounded "westerly upon the upland of the Widdow Pope, & northerly upon y^e meddow of Isaack Cook, easterly upon the brooke caled Norrice's brook, sotherly upon the meddow of Henry Renols," Nov. 17, 1681.§ William Pinson consented to this sale, the meadow having been formerly sold to Thomas Robbins, the grantor, by Mr. Pinson's uncle Robbins, Nov. 20, 1681.§ Mr. Killum conveyed this lot to Elisha Kebby of Salem on the twenty-first of the same month;† and Mr. Kebby conveyed it to Stephen Smale of Salem on the same day.‖ Josiah Southericke of Salem, yeoman, conveyed to Elisha Kebbee of Salem one and one-half acres of meadow, "bounded northerly upon y^e line & upon y^e land of Robert Goodale, westerly on y^e land of Gartrude Pope, southerly upon y^e land of y^e sd Elisha Kebbee, easterly on the brooke called Norrice his brooke," Nov. 18, 1681.¶

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 16.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 13.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 129.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 30.

‖Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 31.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 130.

Thomas Flint Lot. This lot apparently belonged to Thomas Flint in 1700.

Joseph Pope House. This lot of upwards of a hundred acres was granted by the town of Salem to Rev. Edward Norris, the pastor of the church at that time, Jan. 21, 1639-40.* Mr. Norris, when still "minister and teacher to the church of Salem," for twelve pounds, conveyed the lot to Eleanor Trustler, widow of Thomas Trustler, late of Salem, deceased, Aug. 7, 1654.† Mrs. Trustler evidently built a small house upon the land; and died, possessed of it, the next spring. The land with the housing was appraised at twenty pounds in the inventory of her estate. In her will, she devised this estate to her sons Henry and Nicholas Phelps. The interest of Nicholas undoubtedly passed to his brother Henry Phelps when it was taken, in 1660, to pay the fines levied upon Nicholas for being absent from religious services in the meeting house and for being a Quaker. Henry Phelps conveyed the house, orchard and land to Joseph Pope of Salem, husbandman, July 18, 1664.‡ Mr. Pope died in the spring of 1667; having, in his will, devised to his eldest two sons, "Joseph and Beniamen pope the House in which I now dwell together with the Land or farme on which it standeth with all the apurtainances ther to belonging to them and to ther heirs foreuer thay to Inioy the same after ther mothers deceas: prouided and it is my will that thay shall pay to my two yongest sonns Enos and Samuell pope twenty pounds a peece within two years after thay shall Inioy the same the house and Land abouesaid to stand as security for the payment of the said Legase to my two yonger sonns." Benjamin Pope apparently released his interest in this estate before 1700, when it belonged to his brother Joseph Pope. Joseph Pope died Feb. —, 1711-2, having, in his will, devised the estate to his eldest son Joseph. The ancient house was probably gone soon afterward.

There was a saw mill upon this lot in 1681 and 1702; owned by Joseph Pope and Benjamin Pope, brothers. It

*Salem Town Records, volume I, page 97 (printed).

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 24.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 89.

was called, in 1702, "an old saw mill," and valued at sixteen pounds.

Thomas Flint House. The eastern part of this lot was the western portion of a lot of one hundred and fifty acres granted by the town of Salem in 1636 to Mrs. Ann Higginson, widow of Rev. Francis Higginson, the first teacher of the church in Salem, provided she returned to Salem. She was then living in Charlestown. This tract of land was laid out to her in 1637, the order therefor being dated Feb. 20, 1636-7. She died in New Haven, Conn., in 1640; and her son Rev. John Higginson, who was then pastor of the church at Guilford, Conn., conveyed the whole lot to John Pickering, for thirteen pounds, March 23, 1651.* Mr. Pickering conveyed it to John Woody (Woodis?) and Thomas Flint Oct. 18, 1654.† Mr. Flint apparently bought out Mr. Woodis' interest in the land, as Mr. Flint afterward is recognized as its sole owner, and at the death of Mr. Woodis, in the spring of 1659, he owed the estate six pounds and ten shillings, which was his one-half of the price paid for the Higginson lot.

The western portion of this lot was a part of the land laid out to Robert Goodale of Salem, farmer, Feb. 13, 1651;‡ and, for twenty pounds, Mr. Goodell conveyed this part of his lot to Thomas Flint of Salem, farmer, Jan. 6, 1662.§

Mr. Flint died April 15, 1663, possessed of the Goodell part of this lot and the entire Higginson land, which was then valued at one hundred and twenty pounds. This lot became the property of his son Thomas Flint, who built upon it a house in which he lived. Thomas Flint died May 24, 1721, possessed of the house and land around it; but how much longer the house stood is unknown to the writer.

Within the bounds of this lot at its southern side was two acres and ninety-one square rods of meadow, entirely surrounded by Flint's land. This belonged very early to

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 9.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 26.

‡Salem Town Records, volume I, page 171 (printed).

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 76.

Robert Goodell, who sold it to Giles Corey about 1662. This was conveyed by Mr. Corey, in the general conveyance of all his property, made while he was in jail, to his sons-in-law William Cleeves of Beverly and John Moulton of Salem April 24, 1692.* Mr. Cleeves was a seaman and Mr. Moulton a cordwinder, and, for five pounds, two shillings and sixpence, they conveyed the meadow to Thomas Flint and Joseph Flint, both of Salem Village, Nov. 24, 1692.† Capt. Thomas Flint, aged about sixty-eight years, deposed about this meadow and some meadow on the south side of this lot as follows, viz.: "that those meadows lying below my house betwixt my land and y^e land formerly mr Blackleeaches on y^e Left hand of y^e highway as I goe to Joseph Pop's Sawmill on both Sides of y^e Brook called Blackleaches meadows Was Occupied & possefised by Robert Goodale as his owne meadows belonging to y^e aboves^d land which he bought of Said Blackleaches for many yeares, & that y^e said Goodale was in quiet peaceable possefsion of y^e Said meadows for near threefcore yeares past untill Said Goodale Sold Said land & meadows to Giles Corey about fifty years Since who Enjoyed & possefised them So long as he liued but after Said Coreys death my Brother Joseph flint & my Selfe bought part of Said meadow " in 1692. Zachariah Goodale, aged seventy-three years, and Robert Moulton, aged sixty-nine, deposed the same. All three deponents made oath to the truth of their statements Sept. 2, 1712.‡

Joseph Flint House. This lot was the eastern portion of the lot of one hundred and fifty acres granted by the town of Salem in 1636 to Mrs. Ann Higginson, widow of Rev. Francis Higginson. It was laid out to her in the same year, the order therefor being dated Feb. 20, 1636-7. She died in New Haven, Conn., in 1640; and her son, Rev. John Higginson, who was then pastor of the church at Guilford, Conn., conveyed the lot to John Pickering, for thirteen pounds, March 23, 1651.§ Mr. Pickering conveyed it to John Woody (Woodis?) and Thomas Flint

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 46.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 54.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 26, leaf 172.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 9.

Oct. 18, 1654.* Mr. Flint apparently bought Mr. Woodis' interest in it before 1659; and died, possessed of the lot, April 15, 1663. Upon division of the property of Mr. Flint, June 30, 1674, this portion of it became the sole property of Joseph Flint, son of the deceased, who was born in 1662, and married in 1685.

When and by whom the house on this lot was built is unknown, but in the inventory of the estate of Joseph Flint, who died, possessed of the house and land, in 1710, the house is described as "a dwelling old house, much out of repaire," and valued at twenty-five pounds. Dower was set off to his widow April 18, 1721. The house was standing at that date. A lower room in the east end, a chamber in the west end and cellar under ye great room are mentioned. The estate passed to his eldest son Joseph Flint. The house was gone apparently a few years later.

Humphrey French Lot. This lot consisted of three strips of meadow and ten acres of woodland; and they were part of the land granted by the town of Salem to Edward Giles in 1636. He sold it to Mr. Blackleech, who sold it to Robert Goodell of Salem, husbandman. Mr. Goodell conveyed it to Giles Corey of Salem, yeoman, March 15, 1659-60.† Mr. Corey conveyed the strips of meadow to his daughter Mary, wife of John Parker, and to her husband, May 20, 1681.‡ Mr. and Mrs. Parker died before Feb. 11, 1697-8, when their eldest son, John Parker, conveyed his interest in this meadow land to Humphrey French of Salem, tailor.§ Their son Joseph Parker of Salem released his interest to Mr. French Nov. 20, 1702.§ Their daughter Martha Parker released her interest to Mr. French in 1703.¶ Their daughter Mercy Parker released her interest to Mr. French April 10, 1706.§ Their daughter Margaret Parker released her interest to Mr. French Oct. 14, 1706.¶

The ten acres of woodland was conveyed by Giles Corey in the general deed he gave, while in jail, to his sons-in-law

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 26.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 69.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 12, leaf 140.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 21, leaf 20.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 21, leaf 22.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 21, leaf 21.

William Cleeves of Beverly and John Moulton of Salem, yeomen, April 24, 1692.* Mr. Moulton of Salem, cordwainer, and his wife Elizabeth, conveyed it to Mr. French April 23, 1695;† and he owned it in 1700.

Humphrey French Houses. The northerly part of this lot was a part of the lot of fifty acres which was granted by the town of Salem to Edward Giles (which was probably part of the sixty acres which was laid out to him in 1636). He sold it to John Blackleech of Boston, merchant; and Mr. Blackleech conveyed it, for three pounds, to Robert Goodell of Salem, husbandman, Oct. 31, 1653.‡ For thirty pounds, Mr. Goodell conveyed it to Giles Corey of Salem, yeoman, March 15, 1659-60.§

The southerly part of this lot was a part of the fifty acres of upland and meadow which was granted by the town of Salem to John Alderman in 1636. He died in the summer of 1657, having, in his will, devised his real estate to Ezra Clapp, son of Edward Clapp, and Nathaniel Clapp, son of Nicholas Clapp, all of Dorchester. For fifty pounds, they conveyed the lot to Mr. Corey July 24, 1663.||

That part of this lot lying northerly of the dashes, containing ten acres, was conveyed by Mr. Corey, in consideration of love, to his daughter Mary, wife of John Parker, and to her husband, May 20, 1681.¶ Mr. and Mrs. Parker died before Feb. 11, 1697-8, when their eldest son, John Parker, conveyed his interest in this ten acres to Humphrey French of Salem, tailor.¶ Their son Joseph Parker of Salem released his interest to Mr. French Nov. 20, 1702.** Their daughter Martha Parker released her interest to Mr. French in 1703.†† Their daughter Mercy Parker released her interest to Mr. French April 10, 1706.** Their daughter Margaret Parker released her interest to Mr. French Oct. 14, 1706.‡‡

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 46.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 12, leaf 186.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 20.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 69.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 108.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 12, leaf 140.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 21, leaf 20.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 21, leaf 22.

‡‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 21, leaf 21.

That part of this lot lying southerly of the dashes was conveyed by Giles Corey, as he was "lying under great trouble & affliction through w^{ch} I am very weake in body but in perfect memory, Knowing not how Soone I may depart this life," for love to his sons-in-law, William Cleeves of Beverly and John Moulton of Salem, yeomen, my lands in Salem, etc., reserving a life estate, April 24, 1692.* Mr. Corey was in the jail at this date, having been arrested for witchcraft six days previous. He was not pressed to death, however, until Sept. 19th, following. This conveyance was made, it is said, that he might save his property from being taken by the crown. A division was made by Mr. Cleeves and Mr. Moulton, and this part of the lot, with the buildings thereon, became the property of Mr. Moulton. Mr. Moulton lived in Salem, being a cordwainer, and with his wife Elizabeth, daughter of Giles Corey, conveyed this part of the lot and the buildings to Mr. French April 23, 1695.†

Thus Mr. French became the owner of the entire lot. He died in the autumn of 1712, but whether the house was then standing is not known by the writer.

The three-fourths acre of land on the opposite side of the way was a part of the same lot as the part of this lot lying northerly of the dashes, which came into the possession of Giles Corey in 1659-60. His daughter Mary's husband, John Parker, had a dwelling house on this lot of three-fourths of an acre of land before May 20, 1681, when Mr. Corey conveyed the land to his said daughter and her husband.‡ They died before Feb. 11, 1697-8, when their eldest son, John Parker, conveyed his interest in the same property to Humphrey French of Salem, tailor.§ Their son Joseph Parker of Salem released his interest to Mr. French Nov. 20, 1702.§ Their daughter Martha Parker released her interest to Mr. French in 1703.|| Their daughter Mercy Parker released her interest to Mr. French April 10, 1706.§ Their daugh-

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 46.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 12, leaf 186.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 12, leaf 140.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 21, leaf 20.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 21, leaf 22.

ter Margaret Parker released her interest to Mr. French Oct. 14, 1706.*

Henry Crosby House. This lot of three acres was a part of the fifty acres which was conveyed by Ezra Clapp, son of Edward Clapp, and Nathaniel Clapp, son of Nicholas Clapp, all of Dorchester, to Giles Corey of Salem, yeoman, July 24, 1663.† Mr. Corey, in consideration of love, conveyed to his daughter Deliverance, wife of Henry Crosby of Salem, and to him "and her lawful natural children," this three acres "and dwelling house standing near sd land, in Salem, to bee his sd Crosbee's during my life, and y^e ground it stands on with a way to it," April 26, 1686.‡ The house disappeared before June 16, 1705, when John Moulton of Salem, husbandman, for three pounds, conveyed the land to Humphrey French of Salem, who owned the land adjoining.§ Giles Corey had conveyed to Mr. Moulton his reversionary interest in the land April 24, 1692.||

Nathaniel Howard House. The northerly part of this lot was a part of the lot of fifty acres which was granted by the town of Salem to Edward Giles in 1636. He sold it to Mr. Blackleech; and Mr. Blackleech sold it to Robert Goodell of Salem, husbandman. Mr. Goodell conveyed it to Giles Corey of Salem, yeoman, March 15, 1659-60.¶

The southerly part of this lot was a part of the fifty acres of upland and meadow which was conveyed by Ezra Clapp, son of Edward Clapp, and Nathaniel Clapp, son of Nicholas Clapp, all of Dorchester, to Mr. Corey, July 24, 1663.†

This lot was included in the general deed which Mr. Corey gave, while in jail for witchcraft, to his sons-in-law William Cleeves of Beverly and John Moulton of Salem, yeomen, April 24, 1692.|| Mr. Cleeves and his wife Margaret, for fifty pounds, conveyed the land and two dwelling houses thereon to Nathaniel Howard of

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 21, leaf 21.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 108.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 72.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 21, leaf 13.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 46.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 69.

Salem, yeoman, June 25, 1697.* Mr. Howard erected a small dwelling house upon the lot, probably immediately after his purchase of the land. He sold the house and land around it to William Curtis of Salem, carpenter, Jan. 19, 1701-2.† How much longer the house stood is uncertain.

Robert Moulton Lot. This lot of upland and meadow was a part of the lot of fifty acres of upland and meadow which was conveyed by Ezra Clapp, son of Edward Clapp, and Nathaniel Clapp, son of Nicholas Clapp, all of Dorchester, to Giles Corey of Salem, yeoman, July 24, 1663.‡ Mr. Corey conveyed to Robert Moulton of Salem this lot of meadow "on y^e western Side of y^e brooke from John Moultons Land to y^e lower End of y^e great meadow to y^e Stake Sett in by the brooke at y^e lower End of y^e Said meadow and alsoe take in So much of y^e upland on y^e outside of y^e meadow westerly to y^e heap of Rocks in y^e Hollow & So thence streight downe to y^e meadow & so along by y^e meadow Side as ffarr as y^e meadow doth Extend from y^e Said Rocks which are laid for bounds in y^e hollow downe to y^e Stake by y^e brooke Side & from y^e heap of Rocks which are on y^e western Side on y^e vpland downe to y^e Said meadow alsoe the meadow on y^e Easterne side downe from y^e vpper End into y^e Coue within my land to a Stake driuen in by y^e meadow & from yt to a growing maple Tree markt & from thence to a Stake driuen on y^e other Side of y^e Coue & from that Stake to an other Stake neere to a point of my upland by y^e Lower Row of Springs Westerly & So Streight to a Stake by y^e brooke Side alsoe a little Island of vpland which lyes within y^e Said meadow," reserving the brush growing on the island for twelue months, May 20, 1681.§ This meadow belonged to Mr. Moulton in 1700.

John Moulton and Thomas Flint House. This lot of one hundred acres was granted to Robert Moulton in 1636, by the town of Salem. He died in the spring of 1655. There was "housing" upon this farm at the

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 12, leaf 40.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 15, leaf 118.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 108.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 46.

time of his death; and the land and housing were then valued at thirty-five pounds. In his will, he devised as follows: "My farme I Leaue with my sonne [Robert] till my grandsonne Robert Moulton be twenty one yeares old & then he is to Enjoy the one halfe with the Apple trees, & After his father & mothers death to Enjoy the farme wholly, & in Case my Grandsonne Robert dye first that it fall in like manner to his next Elder brother & soe successively if he That Enioyes it have no issue." The son Robert died in 1665, possessed of the estate, on which he lived. "The farm and housing" were then appraised at one hundred and twenty pounds. In his will, he bequeathed to his son Robert Moulton five pounds, and devised to "my two yonger sons John and Joseph my now dwellinge house with all the lande and meadow with all oth^r apurtenances therevnto belonginge after the decease of my wife, . . and in case either of my sons John or Joseph should die before theire mother then my will is that my son Samuell shall inioy the p^t of my house and lande giuen to the ptie deceased." For thirty pounds, Joseph Moulton conveyed his half of the farm to Capt. Thomas Flint of Salem, carpenter, June 29, 1680;* and a division was made between John Moulton and Captain Flint, but the document of partition became "lost or burned," and the agreement was redrawn and executed March 2, 1707-8.† John Moulton had the eastern end of the lot, with the house and other buildings thereon. How long the old house stood after that date is unknown to the writer.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 19.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 29, leaf 44.

NOTES ON THE HARDY FAMILY OF BRADFORD
PUBLISHED IN ESSEX INSTITUTE HISTOR-
ICAL COLLECTIONS, VOLUME XLVII.

BY DAVID W. HOYT.

Page 175.

84—IV. EBENEZER⁴, b. Nov. 7, 1728; probably m., May 21, 1747,
SUSANNA RUSSELL.

Pages 178-9.

37. ZACHARIAH³ HARDY (*John*², *Thomas*¹). Wife Hepzibah d. March 31, 1749 [Tks.], aged 54 y. He m., 2d, Feb. 21, 1751 [Tks.*], PRUDENCE STEVENS, who was living in 1763. He d. Oct. 14, or 15, 1763 [Tks.]. Will dated March 4, proved Nov. 7, 1763.

Children :

- 123—I. JOHN⁴, b. 1716; m., March 1, 1743, ABIGAIL KIDDER (not " June 20, 1746, SARAH BARKER ").
- 124—II. ABIGAIL⁴, born 1718, etc.; living in 1763; omit " probably."
- 125—III. RUTH⁴, b. 1720; m., Feb. 6, 1739-40 [Tks.], THOMAS FRENCH; living in 1763.
- 126—IV. NEHEMIAH⁴; adm. est., Feb. 27, 1748; inventory, Nov. 28, 1748.
- 127—V. ELIZABETH⁴, b. 1725; m. June 12, 1745 [Tks.], BENJAMIN PIKE; living in 1763.
- 128—VI. NATHANIEL⁴, b. 1727; d. Oct. 21 or 25, 1748 [Tks.]; will dated Oct. 7, proved Nov. 21, 1748. No children.
- 128a—VII. MARY⁴, b. Sept. 12, 1729 [Tks.]; m. Nov. 26, or 27, 1755 [Tks.], WILLIAM HUNT; living in 1763.
- 128b—VIII. SARAH⁴, b. July 23, 1735 [Tks.]; m. Oct. 3, 1759 [Tks.], DR. NATHAN CUTLER; living in 1763.

*Tewksbury Vital Records.

Page 282.

Children of (78) Job⁴ and Hannah Hardy :

- 217a—III. JANE⁵, b. March 10, 1749 [Tks.]. Others as printed, except change of Roman numerals, making VIII children.

Page 283.

Children of (81) Gideon⁴ and Mary Hardy :

- 223—I. THOMAS⁵, b. Jan. 18, 1744 [Tks.].
224—II. DAVID⁵, bp. Sept. 7, 1746 [Tks.].

Page 283.

Children of (82) Reuben⁴ and Elizabeth Hardy :

- 227a—I. ISRAEL⁵, b. —; d. Dec. 23, 1750 [Tks.].
227b—II. LOIS⁵, b. —; d. Dec. 22, 1750 [Tks.].
227c—III. MOODY⁵, b. Aug. 22, 1751 [Tks.]. Others as printed, except Roman numerals.

Page 284.

Insert the following :

84? EBENEZER⁴ HARDY (probably *Thomas*³, *William*², *Thomas*¹), of Tewksbury and Billerica, born 1728; married May 21, 1747 [Tks.], SUSANNA RUSSELL.

Children :

- 240a—I. A CHILD⁵, stillborn Feb. 9, 1749 [Tks.].
240b—II. A CHILD⁵, stillborn April 2, 1750 [Tks.].
240c—III. PHEBE⁵, b. May 7, 1751 [Tks.].
240d—IV. SAMPSON⁵, b. Dec. 30, 1753 [Tks.].
240e—V. SUSANNA⁵, b. June, 1756 [Bil.].
240f—VI. HANNAH⁵, b. Oct. 27, 1758 [Bil.].
246g—VII. EBENEZER⁵, b. Oct. 17, 1761 [Bil.].
240h—VIII. JOHN⁵, b. July 1, 1764 [Bil.].

Page 284.

102. JAMES⁴ HARDY, of Bradford and Tewksbury. died Nov. 12, 1792 [Tks.], aged 93 years. Widow Hannah died June 13, or 23, 1797 [Tks.], in her 91st year.

Children :

- 241—I. ABIGAIL⁵, b. 1728; probably m. April 30, 1750 [Tks.]'
GARDNER PAGE.

- 244—IV. ASA⁵, b. 1733; d. Jan. 27, 1797 [Tks.].
 245—V. ZILPAH⁵, b. 1734; probably m. May 30, 1753 [Tks.], SAMUEL FARMER.
 247—VII. JAMES, JR.⁵, b. 1739; probably m. April 19, 1764 [Tks.], JEMIMA PALMER. Children recorded at Tewksbury, b. 1765-'76.
 250—X. HEPSEBATH⁵, b. 1745; d. July 4, 1750 [Tks.].
 251—XI. PETER⁵, b. 1748; probably m. Jan. 24, 1771 [Tks.], DORCAS JONES of Dracut. Children recorded at Tewksbury, b. 1772-'92.
 251a—XII. DAVID⁵, b. Dec. 12, 1750 [Tks.].

Page 287.

Insert the following:

123. JOHN⁴ HARDY (*Zachariah³, John², Thomas¹*), of Tewksbury, born 1716; married March 1, 1743 [Tks.], ABIGAIL KIDDER. He died April 29, 1801 [Tks.].

Children:

- 285a—I. JOHN⁵, b. March 13, 1744 [Tks.]; d. Feb. 16, 1764 [Tks.].
 285b—II. ABIGAIL⁵, b. May 7, 1746 [Tks.]; probably m. July 7, 1774 [Tks.], SAMUEL OBER, 2D.
 286c—III. HEPZEBAH⁵, b. Jan. 27, 1748 [Tks.]; probably m. Aug. 17, 1775 [Tks.], MOSES WORSTER, JR.
 286d—IV. NEHEMIAH⁵, b. April 25, 1751 [Tks.].
 286e—V. NATHANIEL⁵, b. Sept. 19, 1753 [Tks.]; probably m. March 6, 1776 [Tks.], SARAH WORSTER. She d. Nov. 30, 1811 [Tks.], aged 60 y.
 286f—VI. ZACHARIAH⁵, b. Aug. 15, 1755 [Tks.]; d. Jan. 3, 1774 [Tks.].
 286g—VII. WILLIAM⁵, b. Feb. 12, 1758 [Tks.]; probably m. July 9, 1778 [Tks.], HANNAH HIDE. He d. Nov. 19, 1832 [Tks.].
 286h—VIII. A CHILD⁵, stillborn, July 4, 1760 [Tks.].
 286i—IX. JOHN⁵, b. Feb. 6, 1766 [Tks.].

Page 287.

Omit "123?" For "(*Zachariah³, John², Thomas¹*)", substitute (*parentage unknown*). Omit "and Tewksbury." For "b. 1716" substitute b. about 1726. Omit "but should be 80," etc.

ODLIN FAMILY BIBLE RECORD.

Original is in the Possession of the Essex Institute.

Martha Odlin Born 21 day of February in the year 1768
about seven a Clok at Night on Soundy

March 29 1771 Anna Pearcen Odlin was Born on fride
about for a Clock in the after noon

April 18 1774 Elezebeth Odlin born on tusday night
Bety Died May 9th 1806 Aged 32 years

Augst 26 1782 John folsom was Born about for a Clock on
Mondy

June 15th 1791 Mary Anna was Born

Emelin Folsom Odlin born March 31, 1829

Carlin Frances Odlin Born October 28 1831

SMITH FAMILY BIBLE RECORD.

*Original is in possession of Miss Eliza Caldwell of Rockport.
Probably an Ipswich family.*

Children of Nathaniel Smith and wife Mary, who were
married May 30, 1765. She died March 29, 1808, aged 53
years.

Sarah, b. March 4, 1766.

Mary, b. Sept. 11, 1767.

Infant, b. and d. April 15, 1769.

Nathl., b. Oct. 3, 1770.

Joseph, b. Nov. 14, 1772.

Hannah, b. Nov. 26, 1774.

Ephraim J., b. May 15, 1777 ; d. Nov. 7, 1778.

Elizabeth, b. May 14, 1780.

Ephraim, b. Jan. 20, 1782 ; d. Oct. 30, 1783.

Lois Coffin, b. Sept. 7, 1784 ; d. Oct. 29, 1805.

Ephraim J., b. Sept. 4, 1786.

William, b. Nov. 13, 1788.

THE
ESSEX INSTITUTE
HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS

VOL. LI — JULY, 1915



SALEM, MASS.

PRINTED FOR THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

1915

PUBLICATIONS OF THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

Address, The Essex Institute, Salem, Mass.

ESSEX INSTITUTE HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS

The collections are published quarterly, each volume containing about 400 pages with illustrations and an exhaustive index. Subscription \$2.00 per annum.

RECORDS AND FILES OF THE QUARTERLY COURTS OF ESSEX COUNTY, MASSACHUSETTS

These records with the accompanying files containing the abstracts of testimony, depositions, and other papers used in the original trials, date from 1636 and are of inestimable value to the historian, genealogist and sociologist. This collection of original manuscripts, so intimately picturing the manners and customs of New England life during the Colonial period, is by far the most extensive of its kind in existence. The historian will find a vivid picture of life and social conditions in the earliest times following the settlements and the genealogist will soon appreciate the fact that nearly every person in the Colony at some time came before the various Courts as plaintiff, defendant, or witness. The exhaustive indexes in each volume are arranged in one alphabet with cross-references to the valuable subject groups, viz:—animals, buildings, cloth, clothing, crimes, food, household furnishings, household utensils, furniture, indians, manufactures, punishments, tools, trades, vessels, etc., etc. Three hundred copies printed.

8vo. cloth, Vol. I (1636-1656), 510 pp.; Vol. II (1656-1662), 516 pp.; Vol. III (1662-1667), 536 pp. \$5.00 per volume, postpaid.

THE DIARY OF WILLIAM BENTLEY, D. D.

1784-1819

Dr. Bentley was the pastor of the East Church, Salem, and a person of varied attainments in history, philosophy and literature. He read with facility over twenty different languages and had a wide range of acquaintance. The Diary presents an intimate picture of social, political and religious life in Eastern Massachusetts and in richness of detail and acuteness of observation excels like records of other times. It may be compared with the diaries of Pepys and Sewall merged into one and yet having a gossipy flavor quite its own. Each volume is fully indexed. Three hundred copies printed.

8vo. cloth, Vol. I, 498 pp. 19 illus.; Vol. II, 506 pp. 22 illus.; Vol. III, 605 pp. 37 illus.; Vol. IV, 741 pp. 24 illus. \$3.50 per volume, postpaid.



ABNER CHENEY GOODELL

1831 - 1914

From a photograph taken about 1872.

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS
OF THE
ESSEX INSTITUTE

VOL. LI.

JULY, 1915

No. 3

ABNER CHENEY GOODELL, A. M.

1831—1914.

BY GEORGE G. PUTNAM.

Abner Cheney Goodell, lawyer, antiquarian, historian and scholar, was born in Cambridgeport, Oct. 1, 1831, and passed away July 19, 1914, in Salem, of which city he had been a resident since early childhood. Practically his whole life, it may be said, was passed in the city of Salem, and he "played in his time many parts" that brought him prominently before the public.

Mr. Goodell was descended in the seventh generation from Robert and Katherine (Kilham) Goodell of Dennington, Suffolk, Eng., who sailed from Ipswich, Eng., April 30, 1634, in the ship "Elizabeth," William Andrews, master, and settled in Salem, Mass., whence they soon removed to a place on the Ipswich river in that part of Salem which is now Danvers. Robert Goodell brought over, beside his wife, his three children, Mary, aged four years, who married John Pease and became the founder of the Pease family in New England; Abraham, aged two years, who died young; and Isaac, aged six months, whose descendants still own the ancestral acres in Danvers. To this family was added, among other children, another son, Zachariah Goodell, who was born in 1639, and who married Elizabeth, only daughter of Edward Beauchamp of Salem. Through this union Abner C. Goodell traced his line of descent. Joseph, son of Zacha-

riah, had, by his wife, Mary, a son Joseph, who, as a lad, was placed under the guardianship of Ezekiel Cheever (son of the noted schoolmaster, Ezekiel Cheever, sen.,) and who married Elizabeth, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Witt) Goodell of Marlborough, Mass. Azubah, daughter of this Joseph, was the mother of Robert B. Thomas the famous almanac maker.

Joseph Goodell of the fifth generation, son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Goodell) Goodell, married Ann Hopkins, and had Zina Goodell, who married Joanna Cheney, daughter of Ebenezer and Abigail (Thompson) Cheney of Mendon (now Milton), Mass. Their son, Abner Cheney Goodell, born in North Orange, Mass., Feb. 9, 1805, was named after his mother's brother, Abner Cheney, a graduate of Dartmouth college in 1796, an accomplished classical scholar and schoolmaster, who died at Charlestown, New Hampshire, Nov. 11, 1797, aged 32, "widely lamented."

Abner C. Goodell, sen., became a noted inventor. He invented the first printing press that printed both sides of a sheet at once ; a process for preparing copper and steel for engraving, a tricycle, and machines for making kegs, shoe pegs, tin tubes, pump logs, cutting steel, etc. He removed to Salem in 1837, and died there March 27, 1898. He married Sally Dodge Haskell, daughter of Aaron and Eunice (Dodge) Haskell, and a descendant of William and Mary (Tybott or Tibbetts) Haskell. Her mother was the daughter of Barnabas Dodge of Ipswich and Hamilton, and Elizabeth Giddings, his wife, whose mother, Sarah Burnham, was a sister of the mother of Nathan Dane, the founder of the Harvard Law school. One of Eunice's brothers, Oliver Dodge, was graduated from Harvard University in 1788, and became a minister in Pomfret, Conn., while another brother, Paul Dodge, a graduate of Brown University, was a distinguished lawyer in Vermont. Through these various lines, representing as they do some of the oldest and most prominent families in New England, Mr. Goodell inherited his distinguished traits of character and intellect. Not long after his birth his parents removed to Ipswich, but returned to Cambridgeport, and in 1837 finally came to

Salem, where he attended the public schools, graduating from the High School at the head of his class. Among his classmates were the brothers Judge William G. Choate and Hon. Joseph H. Choate, and the late Hon. Darwin E. Ware. During the following two years he assisted his father in the machine shop, but in the meantime, and even before leaving school, carried on his studies privately in Latin, French, and mathematics, and in English literature. Although he never entered college, he nevertheless acquired an equivalent classical education.

In 1849, Mr. Goodell entered the law office of his youngest maternal uncle, George Haskell of Ipswich, who died in the autumn of 1898, aged 89, the Nestor of the bar. Under his uncle's instruction he devoted himself particularly to the study of the law governing real estate. He finished his law studies in Salem with North-end & Choate, and was admitted as an attorney and counsellor at the November term of the Supreme Judicial Court in 1852. In January, 1853, he began practicing in Lynn, Mass., where he remained until 1858, having a large docket of miscellaneous cases. In 1856 he was appointed, and the next year elected, Register of the then newly organized Court of Insolvency for Essex county, which was merged with the Probate Court in 1858. He was elected Register of the Courts of Probate and Insolvency for Essex county, and held the office continuously for twenty years, from January, 1858, by re-election. He discharged the duties of the office with ability and general satisfaction.

At a public dinner tendered the Hon. Dean Peabody upon his retirement from the office of Clerk of the Courts, by the members of the Essex Bar, the following letter from Mr. Goodell was read:—

. . . “Your special guest and I are the only survivors of the coterie of lawyers settled as practitioners in Lynn 44 years ago. Jeremiah Stickney, Thomas B. Newhall, James R. Newhall, Benjamin F. Mudge, William Howland and Isaac Brown, successively have responded to the inevitable summons to another Bar, in which no plea by attorney is allowable, and where every case is tried by the record.

“As I look back through the vista which extends from that

time to the present, I find it hard to realize that it is actually I who have lived so long and survived so many of the able men that have maintained the reputation of the Essex Bar.

"I was admitted to the Bar before Mr. Justice Fletcher of the Supreme Judicial Court in Essex county, November term, 1852, and, if I reckon aright, there then stood on the rolls of our Association 69 names ahead of mine. To-day, if I have not miscounted, not more than 14 of these 69 survive, at the head of whom, in point of seniority, stands the name of my revered and beloved uncle, Hon. George Haskell of Ipswich, whose pupil I was, and who now fills the place then held by the late venerable Asa Andrews—a connecting link between the bar of this century and the old lawyers of the Province.

"Of all my brethren near my own age, none ever enjoyed my confidence and respect more fully than did the gentleman whose name and career are to be especially honored to-night. This is a strong avowal, I know; for, besides Phillips, whose spotless character and eminent professional services in high public station in our own Commonwealth and elsewhere are almost beyond the emulation of the most sanguine aspirant—but whom I except of his seniority—we have with us yet Endicott, of local and national fame; Safford, the model magistrate; Gillis, one of the most accomplished, and, I dare say, the best beloved of all; and Robinson, with whom, though he practices in another county, it is an honor to have been associated in any fellowship.

"When Brother Peabody was called to the office which he has recently laid down, I think the general feeling of those who knew him best was that he would prove the ideal clerk. His long and varied practice formed an excellent foundation for the development of that kind of skill which enables its possessor to bear to the Court the relation which Bacon describes as its most useful arm, and his clean, legible chirography, an index to his character, gave the promise which his now completed records have fulfilled for the benefit of posterity. *Litera scripta manet.*

"Though long secluded from active practice by labors undertaken gratuitously in a different direction, but to the same great end, I have never lost an interest in my chosen vocation nor my affection and esteem for those of brethren towards whom those sentiments have only deepened with increasing years. Hence, I trust, I may be excused for obtruding this unsolicited tribute to the dear friend and brother whom we all esteem, and who, so far as I know, never had an enemy.

"Cordially yours,

"ABNER CHENEY GOODELL, JR."

As the first Register of Insolvency and also the first Register of Probate and Insolvency in Essex county, Mr. Goodell's work in organizing the office, in drafting the forms, and in beginning the records, was no small undertaking, and reflects great credit on his executive and legal skill, especially as the labor of completing the unfinished records of two of his predecessors in the probate office devolved upon him. Upon assuming the office of Register of Probate and Insolvency, he gave up his law office in Lynn, and ever afterwards devoted himself to his official duties, to his private business, and to literary labors.

As a lawyer, Mr. Goodell was very successful, and in his criminal practice never lost a case. His business, however, was very largely in the civil branch. In the Supreme Judicial courts he won some notable trials. Of his reported cases, the most important is *Harvey vs. Mosley*, in which was decided for the first time the question of age of consent of marriage in Massachusetts; and *Commonwealth vs. Hitchings*, which is recognized as a leading case and cited as an authority both in this country and in Great Britain. Only a short time before the death of President William H. Niles of the Essex Bar, and since the death of Mr. Goodell, President Niles said to the writer: "Mr. Goodell was a great lawyer, and that fact will appear stronger in time to come than it does now."

After giving up his regular law practice, he was called upon occasionally for legal advice in important cases involving the ancient law and court practice of colonial and provincial times. This he did officially as editor of the Acts and Resolves of the Province of Massachusetts Bay, and professionally for the use of students of history. Mr. Goodell was appointed by Gov. Andrew one of the commissioners to prepare for publication a complete copy of the statutes and laws of the Province of Massachusetts Bay, from the time of the Province charter to the adoption of the constitution of the Commonwealth. This was in 1865, and in 1868 he, with Ellis Ames, was appointed a commission to print these records. This work went on with several interruptions until 1890. In 1890 a new commission was appointed for this work, of which Mr.

Goodell was one, and continued for about six years, Mr. Goodell being the editor of the work. In all he was connected with this work for some thirty years, but owing to interruptions, the real working time for the eight volumes was reduced to less than nineteen years. During fourteen years of this time neither Mr. Goodell nor Mr. Ames received any compensation for their labor, and only a small sum for personal expenses. After 1879, Mr. Goodell made this work his chief employment and devoted much time to it.

In connection with his work on the Province Laws, Mr. Goodell encountered much opposition from various sources. Some of it, it is alleged, was from those who wanted the work placed in the hands of politicians; other opposition came from those who never had any experience in such work and thought that it could be done off hand like any other collating. The only real criticism of value was that Mr. Goodell added altogether too copious notes and comments to the Province Laws, until the notes became more voluminous than the original text. This work, however, he felt needed to be done, and it was certainly well done. Whatever other criticism may be offered, it is admitted on all sides that the volumes constitute a monument to the indefatigable labors of the editors and is an historical production which will increase in value as time passes.

Mr. Goodell was especially proficient in English literature and history, a taste for which he had acquired from his mother. He read the standard poets when very young, and committed many of their poems to memory. He was especially fond of Milton and Pope, and readily quoted selections applicable while engaged in conversation. Under the late Napoleon H. Jerome, the editor of Wanostrocht's French grammar, he took a course in French, thus gaining access to new fields of literature, which were extremely useful to him in later years. Endowed with a retentive memory and a mind of singular power and comprehension, he was not only versed in general and classical literature, and in modern and ancient history, but was interested in the natural sciences. As a conversationalist, he was brilliant and charming. He was

a fluent writer, a great lover of books, and the owner of one of the finest private libraries in the State, which was especially strong in books relating to witchcraft. He was elected a member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, Aug. 6, 1862, a life member in 1863, a director in 1884, and president, to succeed the late Marshall P. Wilder, in January, 1887. He served in the presidency until June 22, 1892, when he resigned with all his official associates, being succeeded in the chair by Gov. William Claflin. He was a life member and senior vice president of the Essex Institute, one of the oldest and foremost members of the Massachusetts Historical Society and of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts. To all of these he had long been a frequent and valued contributor. From Amherst College he received the honorary degree of A. M. in 1865. He was also a member of the Phi Beta Kappa fraternity of Harvard University, a corresponding member of the historical societies of New York, New Hampshire, Maine and Rhode Island, a member of the Old Colony Historical Society of Taunton, and of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences. He was a member of the Society of the Sons of the Revolution and of the Prince Society, and he had been a trustee of the Peabody Academy of Science of Salem, and also had been its secretary since February, 1867, when he was appointed to the board by its founder, George Peabody of England.

Mr. Goodell's writings outside the notes and articles connected with his great life work, the Province Laws, consisted chiefly of addresses and papers on historical, genealogical and kindred subjects. Some have been favorably noticed in England as well as in this country. Of late years his published papers were mainly historical. In 1874 he delivered the first of a series of commemorative addresses on events connected with the American revolution. This was followed by other addresses by distinguished orators. His paper entitled "The Centennial Anniversary of the Meeting of the Provincial Assembly in Salem, Oct. 5, 1774," was delivered before the Essex Institute, and afterwards published in the New England Historic Genealogical Register. He delivered an address

at the dedication of the court house in Salem in 1860 ; and another at the semi-centennial celebration, in 1871, of the founding of the Essex Historical Society out of which grew the Essex Institute. He also delivered an oration by invitation of the New England Historic and Genealogical Society in February, 1888, in commemoration of the ratification of the constitution of the United States by the Massachusetts convention in 1788 ; and another at the Old South Meeting House, Boston, Nov. 27, 1895, before the Society of Colonial Wars, in commemoration of the 600th anniversary of the first summoning of citizens and burgesses to the Parliament of England, wherein a comparison is made between the legislatures of Great Britain and Massachusetts. This last was well received both in this country and in England.

Numerous other papers, addresses and articles for various historical and patriotic societies, and reviews of historical works prepared by him have appeared in different publications. For some years he was engaged in preparing for publication a history of the Salem witchcraft, which, outside of the Province Laws, he deemed his most important and interesting work. For this work he imported a large number of rare and expensive volumes relating to the subject. Had he lived to write this history no doubt it would have been the "last word" upon the subject. One result of his studies upon Salem witchcraft was an address given by him before the Danvers Historical Society, in 1892, when that body commemorated the outbreak of the witchcraft delusion in 1692 in Salem village, now Danvers.

In 1865 Mr. Goodell became president of the Salem and South Danvers Street Railway Company, which, after an existence of twenty months, had accumulated a debt of \$40,000. He continued at the head of that enterprise nineteen years, reorganizing and economizing the management of the road and building extensions to North Salem and Salem Willows. By his efforts the value of the stock, which was comparatively worthless, was raised to \$200 per share. During the last four years of his presidency, the stock paid twenty-two per cent. dividends and earned thirty per cent. annually.

In 1865, also, he was chosen an alderman of the city



ABNER CHENEY GOODELL

1831 - 1914

From a photograph taken in 1903.

of Salem by unanimous vote on all of the tickets. He served one year, and among other things drew the ordinance establishing a board of water commissioners, defining their duties, etc. The board was chosen that year, and thus Mr. Goodell was instrumental in instituting the water system of Salem, which was his object in accepting nomination to the board of aldermen.

In politics he was first a Free Soiler, but since the organization of the party he had been a Republican. He had never accepted any other political office, however, though urged to do so. He proposed the first line of electric railway between Salem and Marblehead, but was refused a location. When the first experimental telephone line was operated in Massachusetts, between Boston and Salem, by Alexander G. Bell of Salem, in 1877, Mr. Goodell was enthusiastic in predicting its future usefulness and financial success, and at the first experiment in Salem in February he embodied these sentiments in a set of resolutions which were adopted at the meeting.

Mr. Goodell was a warm friend, a polished and courtly gentleman, and a loyal, public-spirited, progressive citizen. Domestic in his tastes, he delighted in a quiet life, and found the greatest enjoyment in his family and with his books. The latchstring of his door was always out and he always gave a cordial welcome to his friends. Towards the last of his life for a long time he was unable to get about readily out of doors, but in his home he found an unalloyed pleasure with those near and dear to him and among the books in his library. He knew the location of every volume and could readily direct his caller to them, if he could not get them himself.

Mr. Goodell was married Nov. 26, 1866, to Martha Page Putnam, daughter of Alfred and Mary (Page) Putnam of Danvers, Mass., a granddaughter of John Page of Danvers and a great-granddaughter of Lieut. Col. Jeremiah Page, of Revolutionary fame. Mrs. Goodell survives her husband, with two sons: George Haskell Goodell of St. Paul, Minn., born Dec. 26, 1870, and Alfred Putnam Goodell, born Feb. 18, 1875, a brother, Zina Goodell, and two sisters, Miss Annie Goodell and Mrs. Mary G. Ward all living in Salem.

A BIBLIOGRAPHY OF ABNER CHENEY GOODELL.

COMPILED BY ALICE G. WATERS.

Biographical notice of the officers of probate for Essex County. (*in* Essex Institute Historical Collections, v. 2 (1860), pp. 157-166, 213-226; v. 3 (1861), pp. 1-11, 147-154; v. 4 (1862), pp. 97-112, 267-271.)

Biographical notice of Alonzo Lewis. (*in* Essex Institute Historical Collections, v. 3 (1861), pp. 34-37.)

Biographical sketch of Thomas Maule, Salem, with review of early Antinomians of New England. (*in* Essex Institute Historical Collections, v. 3 (1861), pp. 238-253.)

Puritans and Separatists; Non-conformists of Massachusetts Bay and Separatists of Plymouth Colony. (*in* Essex Institute Historical Collections, v. 4 (1862), pp. 145-157.)

Condensed report of a paper on the Puritan and Cavalier. (*in* New England Historical and Genealogical Register, v. 17 (1863), pp. 283-284.)

Review of the Fort Popham celebration (1862). (*in* Essex Institute Historical Collections, v. 5 (1863), pp. 175-192.)

Account of Salisbury, Massachusetts. Deprint from Essex Institute Proceedings, v. 3 (1864), pp. 261-266.

Remarks on May-day. (*in* Essex Institute Proceedings, v. 4 (1864), pp. xxi-xxiv.)

Potter family records. (*in* New England Historical and Genealogical Register, v. 18 (1864), pp. 150-153.)

Remarks on "New England heraldry." Deprint from Essex Institute Proceedings, v. 3 (1864), pp. 225-228.

Essex County Quarterly Court Records (1637-1641). (*in* Essex Institute Historical Collections, v. 7 (1865), pp. 17-19, 87-90, 129-132, 185-192, 233-240, 273-280; v. 8 (1866), pp. 63-64, 123-128, 189-192.)

Hutchinsons of Salem. (*in* New England Historical and Genealogical Register, v. 19 (1865), pp. 18-20.)

Hymn. (*in* Order of exercises at the delivery of the eulogy on Abraham Lincoln, in Salem, Massachusetts, June 1, 1865.)

Early New England papers from the British public archives. (*in* Essex Institute Historical Collections, v. 9 (1868), pt. 2, pp. 81-90.)

Progress of sacred music in New England. Deprint from Proceedings of Essex Institute, v. 5 (1868), pp. 188-190. Condensed report of original paper.

Condensed report of a paper on the history of psalmody and hymnody in New England. (*in* New England Historical and Genealogical Register, v. 23 (1869), pp. 224-225.)

Acts and Resolves, public and private, of the Province of Massachusetts Bay, to which are prefixed the charters of the Province with notes. Boston, 1869-1895. vols. 1-5, 7 and 8. f°. Edited and annotated by Mr. Goodell.

Review of Upham's Salem Witchcraft and Cotton Mather. (*in* New England Historical and Genealogical Register, v. 24 (1870), pp. 213-214.)

The Interdependence of Science and History. Address before the Essex Institute on the semi-centennial anniversary of the formation of the Essex Historical Society. Salem, 1871. 23 pp. 4°.

Remarks on the progress of legislation in Massachusetts from 1692 to 1780. (*in* Essex Institute Bulletin, v. 3 (1871), pp. 157-160.)

Address before the Essex Institute, Oct. 5, 1874, at the centennial anniversary of the meeting of the Provincial Assembly in Salem, Oct. 5, 1774. Salem, 1874. 60 pp. 4°.

Same. (*in* Centennial orations, 1875, pp. 5-30.)

Same. (*in* Essex Institute Historical Collections, v. 13 (1875), pp. 1-52.)

Same. (*in* New England Historical and Genealogical Register, v. 29 (1875), pp. 341-366.)

Remarks on some Indian skeletons found at Marblehead. (*in* Essex Institute Bulletin, v. 6 (1874), pp. 182-183.)

Trip to the far Southwest. Clippings from Salem Register, June and July, 1875. Library of Essex Institute.

Report of heraldic committee on the question "Was John Leverett a knight?" Boston, 1881. 22 pp. 8°. Deprint from New England Historical and Genealogical Register, July and October, 1881.

Letter to the Salem Observer relating to proceedings of the Republican caucus in Representative District No. 6 and asking support of Mr. Zina Goodell [1882]. Broadside 34 1/2 x 11 3/4 cm.

Letter in Salem Observer to supporters of Mr. Zina Goodell, candidate for Representative District No. 6. Salem [1882?]. Broadside 14 x 38 cm.

Who has been defrauded? Zina Goodell's supporters or his defrauders? Letter to the editor of the Gazette, Nov. 6 [1882?]. Broadside 39 x 19 cm.

Account of the seals of the judicial courts of the Colony and Province of Massachusetts Bay, 1680-1780. Boston, 1883. 12 pp. pl. 8°.

Same. (*in* New England Historical and Genealogical Register, v. 37 (1883), pp. 349-358.)

Same. Cambridge, 1883. 16 pp. pl. 8°. Reprinted, with alterations, from Proceedings of Massachusetts Historical Society.

Charges against Samuel Adams. (*in* Massachusetts Historical Society Proceedings, v. 20 (1883), pp. 213-223.)

Remarks on Oyer and Terminer. (*in* Massachusetts Historical Society Proceedings, v. 20 (1883), pp. 331-332.)

Trial and execution for petit treason, of Mark and Phyllis, slaves of Capt. John Codman, who murdered their master at Charlestown, Massachusetts, 1755, with account of other punishments by burning in Massachusetts. Cambridge, 1883. 39 pp. 8°.

Witch trials in Massachusetts. (*in* Massachusetts Historical Society Proceedings, v. 20 (1883), pp. 280-326, illus.)

Further notes on the history of witchcraft in Massachusetts. With plate of the Act of 1711 and appendix of documents, etc. Cambridge, 1884. 52 pp. pl. 8°.

Reasons for concluding that the Act of 1711, reversing the attainders of the persons convicted of witchcraft in Massachusetts in 1692, became a law. Cambridge, 1884. 21 pp. 8°.

Boston Massacre. Boston, 1887. 11 pp. 8°. Reprint from Boston Daily Advertiser, June 3, 1887.

The Sharples pictures. Boston, 1887. 17 pp. 8°. Reprint from Boston Post, Feb. 2, 1887.

Address delivered before the New England Historic Genealogical Society, at its annual meeting January 4, 1888. Boston, 1888. 18 pp. 4°.

Century on Monday since Massachusetts adopted the Federal constitution, commemorative address. Clipping from Boston Weekly Post, Feb. 10, 1888. Library of Essex Institute.

Mr. Waters' English researches. Boston, 1888. 7 pp. 8°. Deprint from New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Jan., 1888.

President's address to the council of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, Jan. 14, 1889. Boston, 1889. 36 pp. 8°.

Remarks on 1660 reprint of Massachusetts ordinances. (*in* Massachusetts Historical Society Proceedings, ser. 2, v. 4 (1889), pp. 411-412.)

On the origin of the towns in Massachusetts. (*in* Massachusetts Historical Society Proceedings, ser. 2, v. 5 (1890), pp. 320-331.)

Remarks on the visit of Courtemanche to Massachusetts. (*in* Massachusetts Historical Society Proceedings, ser. 2, v. 5 (1890), pp. 421-423.)

Report to the Governor and Council of work on publication of Province Laws. Salem, 1890. 14 pp. 8°.

Letter on the genesis of the township in Massachusetts. (*in* Adams, C. F. Genesis of the Massachusetts town, 1892, pp. 41-44.)

Same (*in* Massachusetts Historical Society Proceedings, ser. 2, v. 7 (1892), pp. 211-214.)

President's address to the council of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, Jan. 14, 1889. Boston, 1892. 36 pp. 8°.

Valedictory address to the New England Historic Genealogical Society, 22 June, 1892. Boston, 1892. 15 pp. 8°.

Witchcraft considered in its legal and theological aspects. An address delivered before the Danvers Historical Society, Feb. 29, 1892. (*in* Salem Press Historical and Genealogical Record, v. 2 (1892), pp. 151-167.)

Address (*in* Essex Institute. Memorial of Henry Wheatland, 1893, pp. 9-17.)

Same. (*in* Essex Institute Historical Collections, v. 30 (1893), pp. 135-143.)

Press notices and reviews of volume seven of the Province Laws. Boston, 1893. Clippings. Library of Essex Institute.

Remarks on an early Chart of Boston harbor. (*in* Massachusetts Historical Society Proceedings, ser. 2, v. 8 (1893), pp. 228-230.)

Remarks on the history of the law as to the censorship of the press in Massachusetts. (*in* Massachusetts Historical Society Proceedings, ser. 2, v. 8 (1893), pp. 271-273.)

Obituary notice of Dr. Henry Wheatland. (*in* New England Historical and Genealogical Register, v. 48 (1894), pp. 226-228.)

The repulse of Beaucourt, an episode of New England history. Verses read at the annual dinner of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts, Nov. 21, 1894. [Boston, 1894.] 15 pp. 8°.

Beverly and the settlement at Bass River. (*in* Colonial Society of Massachusetts Publications, v. 1 (1895), pp. 77-84, illus.

Captain John Quelch, the pirate. (*in Colonial Society of Massachusetts Publications*, v. 3 (1895), pp. 71-77.)

Complete list of the attorneys-general and solicitors-general of Massachusetts, 1686-1780. Cambridge, 1895. 9 pp. 8°. Deprint from Proceedings of Massachusetts Historical Society, June, 1895.

Continental congress in Rehoboth. (*in Old Colony Historical Society Collections*, 1895, pp. 46-58.)

John Saffin and his slave Adam. (*in Colonial Society of Massachusetts Publications*, v. 1 (1895), pp. 85-112.)

John Saffin's tomb and family. (*in Colonial Society of Massachusetts Publications*, v. 1 (1895), pp. 358-363.)

Massachusetts House Journals, 1644-57. (*in Colonial Society of Massachusetts Publications*, v. 3 (1895), pp. 205-207.)

Notice of W. Noel Sainsbury. (*in Massachusetts Historical Society Proceedings*, ser. 2, v. 10 (1895), pp. 156-162.)

Original minutes of the Bristol county conventions held at Taunton, 1774-5. (*in Colonial Society of Massachusetts Publications*, v. 1 (1895), pp. 162-181, 254-257.)

Remarks on Antinomianism and Quakers. (*in Colonial Society of Massachusetts Publications*, v. 1 (1895), pp. 132-145.)

The Society of the Cincinnati, with fac-simile of early paper. (*in Colonial Society of Massachusetts Publications*, v. 1 (1895), pp. 238-254.)

Remarks on a manuscript index to the Colony Laws. (*in Massachusetts Historical Society Proceedings*, ser. 2, v. 10 (1896), pp. 547-548.)

Address. (*in Massachusetts Society of Colonial Wars Year Book*, 1897. v. 3, pp. 46-77.)

Address, Boston, Nov. 27, 1895, before the Society of Colonial Wars in Massachusetts, in commemoration of the sixth hundredth anniversary of the first summoning of citizens and burgesses to the Parliament of England. Boston, 1897. 36 pp. 8°. With notes.

Communication on doings of Boston Tea Party. (*in Colonial Society of Massachusetts Publications*, v. 5 (1897), pp. 56-58.)

Remarks on Paul Dudley's Commission. (*in Massachusetts Historical Society Proceedings*, ser. 2, v. 12 (1897), pp. 51-54.)

Remarks on the claim of Parliament to bind the colonies. (*in Massachusetts Historical Society Proceedings*, ser. 2, v. 11 (1897), pp. 368-371.)

Communication on Massachusetts Records. (*in* Colonial Society of Massachusetts Publications, v. 5 (1898), pp. 132-135.)

Remarks on a number of the Winthrop papers. (*in* Massachusetts Historical Society Proceedings, ser. 2, v. 13 (1899), pp. 327-337.)

Salutation to the colonial flag of Massachusetts [Salem, 1898]. 7 pp. 4°.

Remarks on a pen and ink copy of a bill of credit. (*in* Massachusetts Historical Society Proceedings, ser. 2, v. 13 (1899), pp. 147-156.)

Remarks on presenting the original draught of the Address to the People of the United States, 1845. (*in* Massachusetts Historical Society Proceedings, ser. 2, v. 12 (1899), pp. 425-429.)

Remarks on Toppan's Memoir of Edward Randolph. (*in* Massachusetts Historical Society Proceedings, ser. 2, v. 13 (1899), pp. 286-298.)

First meeting house in Salem, Massachusetts. Reply to certain strictures made by Robert S. Rantoul in his powerful defence of the old Salem relic [Salem, 1900]. 68 pp. 8°.

Tribute to Edward G. Porter. (*in* Massachusetts Historical Society Proceedings, ser. 2, v. 13 (1900), pp. 445-448.)

Remarks on coat armor and heraldic emblems. (*in* Massachusetts Historical Society Proceedings, ser. 2, v. 14 (1901), pp. 434-437.)

Remarks on Daniel Webster's quotations. (*in* Massachusetts Historical Society Proceedings, ser. 2, v. 15 (1901), pp. 166-168.)

Land at Salem Willows to be sold. Salem [1903]. 11 pp. illus. 16°. Descriptive circular.

Address of greeting from Essex Institute to Lynn Historical Society on occasion of tenth anniversary celebration, Dec. 18, 1906 [Salem, 1907?]. 7 pp. 8°.

KNOWLTON FAMILY BIBLE RECORD.

*Original in possession of Mrs. Alberta Knowlton of Rockport.
Probably a Hamilton family.*

Malachi Knowlton, b. Jan. 10, 1759 ; d. Sept. 13, 1830, in Gloucester. Abigail Knowlton, b. Sept. 6, 1762 ; d. Aug. 21, 1839. Children :

Michael, b. May 24, 1782.

Azor, b. March 15, 1784.

Lavinia, b. Aug. 26, 1788.

Ivers, b. Feb. 15, 1790 ; d. Dec. 21, 1842.

Marcy, b. Nov. 12, 1800.

Anna, b. Feb. 3, 1802.

GOLDSMITH FAMILY BIBLE RECORD.

*Original in possession of Howard Goldsmith of Gloucester.
Probably a Manchester family.*

Nehemiah Goldsmith, b. July 13, 1778 ; m. Elizabeth Kitfield, May 7, 1801. She was b. March 6, 1779, and d. Feb. 9, 1818 ; married, 2nd, Betsey West, June 14, 1819, who was b. Feb. 3, 1793.

Children :

Nehemiah, b. Jan. 15, 1801 ; d. Oct. 4, 1803.

Edward, b. Sept. 10, 1803.

Elizabeth, b. July 19, 1805.

Nehemiah, b. Sept. 19, 1808.

Seth, b. Feb. 19, 1810.

Anna Hooper, b. Jan. 27, 1814.

Lucy Story, b. Feb. 8, 1816.

Betsey West, b. March 2, 1820.

Mary Hanson, b. Sept. 18, 1822.

JACKSON FAMILY BIBLE RECORD.

Original is in possession of Mrs. Elizabeth J. Rowe of Rockport.

Joseph Jackson married Mrs. Anna Sawyer, Aug. 25, 1770, she born April 20, 1745.

Children, born in Boston :

Joseph, b. May 6, 1772.

Polly, b. March 13, 1774.

George Washington, b. Jan. 26, 1776 ; d. March 9, 1794,

Lydia, b. March 20, 1778 ; d. July 16, 1778 with Small Pox.

Henry, b. Sept. 12, 1779 ; d. Feb. 19, 1780 with Quinsy.

Sally, b. May 21, 1781.

James Sawyer, b. 1785 ; d. Sept. 1801 in Cuba.

THE PLUMER GENEALOGY.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY.

(Continued from Volume LI, page 176.)

377

JOSEPH PLUMER⁶, born in Henniker, N. H., in 1787. He lived in Henniker, on his father's homestead, and was a highly respected and substantial citizen. He married Sarah, daughter of Hezekiah Purinton of Henniker. She died June 24, 1845; and he died May 27, 1871, at the age of about eighty-three.

Their children were born in Henniker, as follows:—

- 824—I. IRA⁷, born June 6, 1810. *See family numbered "824."*
825—II. ROXY⁷, married Samuel Rollins, a native of Hopkinton; and she died Oct. 10, 1855.
826—III. HAZEN K.⁷, born July 17, 1820; lived in Henniker; at one time he was captain of the rifles; farmer, mechanic, mover of buildings and cider manufacturer; married Laura Piper April 23, 1845; she was born in Henniker Dec. 13, 1821. They had an adopted son, Joseph O., who died March 20, 1867.
827—IV. JOHN K.⁷, born July 8, 1829. *See family numbered "827."*

380

DAVID PLUMER⁶, born in Henniker, N. H., July 10, 1794. He lived in Henniker, where Ira Plumer resided in 1880, and was one of the most substantial farmers and citizens of the town. He married Mary, daughter of Samuel and Betsey (Sargent) Kimball of Henniker July 20, 1815. She was born in Henniker Feb. 20, 1798. He died July 24, 1869, at the age of seventy-five; and she died Nov. 12, 1874, at the age of seventy-six.

Their children were born in Henniker as follows:—

- 828—I. WILLIAM K.⁷, born Oct. 10, 1815. *See family numbered "828."*

- 829—II. GEORGE W.⁷, born in 1819. *See family numbered "829."*
 830—III. —⁷, born Feb. —, 1825; died July 31, 1825.

392

JOHN GREENLEAF PLUMER⁶, born in Newbury, Mass., Dec. 25, 1819. He was a fish-dealer in Newburyport. He married Clara Poor.

Their children were born as follows:—

- 831—I. CLARA GREENLEAF⁷, died young.
 832—II. CATHARINE MARIOTT⁷, born July 7, 1847; married Hiram Gilmore, son of Hiram and Emeline (Feltch) Janvrin, Dec. 25, 1867; and lived in Somerville.

394

JEREMIAH PLUMER⁶, born in Scarboro', Me., Nov. 8, 1747. He married Sarah Eldridge Nov. 9, 1767. She was born on Cape Cod. He died Jan. 9, 1822, at the age of seventy-four; and she died about 1838, aged ninety-six.

Their children were born as follows:—

- 833—I. WILLIAM⁷, born Sept. 28, 1769; married Lydia Estes.
 834—II. JEREMIAH⁷, born Jan. 8, 1771. *See family numbered "834."*
 835—III. SARAH⁷, born Dec. 1, 1772; married Capt. William Marshall of Saco.
 836—IV. TIMOTHY⁷, born Aug. 21, 1774. *See family numbered "836."*
 837—V. ANNA⁷, born July 10, 1776; married Joseph Libby; and settled in Pownal, Me.
 838—VI. MARY⁷, born March 9, 1778; married Robert Tongue Dec. 22, 1799.
 839—VII. HANNAH⁷, born June 11, 1779; died young.
 840—VIII. AARON⁷, born March 14, 1780; died young.
 841—IX. JOSHUA⁷, born Feb. 19, 1782. *See family numbered "841."*
 842—X. DANIEL⁷, baptized Oct. 10, 1784; died young,
 843—XI. MOSES⁷, born Sept. 20, 1788. *See family numbered "843."*

395

AARON PLUMER⁶, born in Scarboro', Me., Feb. 27, 1750. He lived in Scarboro'; and married Lydia Libby Oct. 15, 1770.

Their children were born as follows:—

- 844—I. SARAH⁷, baptized Oct. 13, 1771; married — Adams in Wales, Me.
 845—II. DANIEL⁷, died young.

- 846—III. DORCAS⁷, baptized March 12, 1775; married, first, Walter Higgins; and, second, Frank Libby.
- 847—IV. DAVID⁷, baptized Oct. 13, 1776; married Abigail(?) Haskell.
- 848—V. LYDIA⁷, baptized Aug. 22, 1779; married — Haskell.
- 849—VI. ELIZABETH⁷, baptized May 27, 1781.
- 850—VII. AARON⁷, baptized in 1784. *See family numbered "850."*
- 851—VIII. MARTHA⁷, baptized Nov. 12, 1786.
- 852—IX. ISAAC⁷ (twin), baptized Feb. —, 1792.
- 853—X. ABIGAIL⁷ (twin), baptized Feb. —, 1792; married — Merrill.
- 854—XI. MARY⁷; married — Lombard.
- 855—XII. RHODA⁷, died Dec. 12, 1870.

396

JESSE PLUMER⁶, born in Scarboro', Me., March 14, 1754. He lived in Raymond, Me.; and married Mary Davis Sept. 6, 1773.

Their children were born in Raymond, as follows:—

- 856—I. CHARLOTTE⁷; married Rufus Libby Dec. 13, 1798.
- 857—II. JESSE⁷, born in 1775; married Mary Marwick of Raymond about 1798.
- 858—III. ABRAHAM⁷, born about 1775. *See family numbered "858."*
- 859—IV. MOSES⁷, born about 1780. *See family numbered "859."*
- 860—V. WILLIAM⁷, born in 1782. *See family numbered "860."*
- 861—VI. GIBEON⁷; married Lydia Davis of Raymond Nov. 24, 1811. They had no children.
- 862—VII. SAMUEL⁷. *See family numbered "862."*
- 863—VIII. MARY⁷; married James St. John Nov.(?) 12, 1808.
- 864—IX. DANIEL⁷ (twin).
- 865—X. LYDIA⁷ (twin); married — Buckley.
- 866—XI. DAVID⁷, died young.

400

CHRISTOPHER PLUMER⁶, born Aug. 25, 1762. He was a farmer, and lived in Gorham, Me., near "White Rock." He married Rebecca Libby Oct. 11, 1785.

Their children were born in Gorham, as follows:—

- 867—I. ESTHER⁷; married Joseph Muzzey; and had no issue.
- 868—II. MARY⁷; married Solomon Crockett; and had no issue.
- 869—III. REBECCA⁷; married Daniel Davis of Gorham; and had no issue.
- 870—IV. ANNA⁷, died, unmarried.

- 871—V. ELIZABETH⁷; married Russell Cole; and had no issue.
 872—VI. CHRISTOPHER⁷. *See family numbered "872."*
 873—VII. ISAAC⁷, born Dec. 31, 1795. *See family numbered "873."*

401

AI PLUMER⁶, born Aug. 22, 1764. He married Elizabeth Plumer (415) March 15, 1787.

Their children were born as follows:—

- 874—I. HANNAH⁷, born May 20, 1787; married William Plumer (860).
 875—II. POLLY⁷, born Dec. 22, 1789; married Thomas Libby Dec. 4, 1809; and she died April 27, 1841. They had twelve children.
 876—III. MOSES⁷, born Aug. 28, 1791; went West; never married.
 877—IV. JEAN⁷, born Feb. 23, 1794; married, first, Harris Seney; and, second, Stephen Holt: and lived in Saco.
 878—V. PEGGIE⁷, born March 30, 1796; married — Groghu.
 879—VI. ELIZABETH⁷, born April 3, 1798.
 880—VII. AARON⁷, born March 20, 1800.
 881—VIII. MIRIAM⁷, born April 29, 1802; married Stephen Dole of Westbrook.
 882—IX. AI⁷, born April 12, 1804.
 883—X. ALVIN⁷, born March 16, 1807; married Sally Weeks of Gorham.
 884—XI. JAMES MADISON⁷, born June 20, 1809; married Ellen Plumer () of Westbrook Oct. 22, 1829.
 885—XII. SARAH CHEEVERS⁷, born Aug. 9, 1811; married Joseph Boucher.

405

ROBERT PLUMER⁶, born at Cape Elizabeth, Me., March 1, 1761. He settled in Durham (Pownal or Danville); and lived in Portland in 1829. He married, first, Abigail (Zilpah?) Farr Aug. 29, 1786; she was born at Eastham, Mass., Nov. 3, 1768; and died at Dover, Me.; he married, second, Amy Hoyt; and, third, Nancy Mitchell. He died in March, 1840.

The children of Mr. Plumer were born as follows:—

- 886—I. WILLIAM⁷, born May 26, 1787, in Royalsborough, now Durham, Cape Elizabeth; lived in Athens, Me.; and had sons Loren and Horace. Loren lived in Dover, Me., or Foxcroft, and had three children. Horace had three sons.

- 887—II. LUCY⁷, born Sept. 17, 1789, in Durham; married John Merrill of Durham.
- 888—III. JOHN⁷, born June 25, 1791; died about 1803.
- 889—IV. ABIGAIL⁷, born Feb. 16, 1792; married Josiah True; and removed to Ohio.
- 890—V. ZILPHIA⁷, born Jan. 21, 1794; married John Robinson; and lived in Guilford, Me.
- 891—VI. HENRY⁷, born Dec. 18, 1796. *See family numbered "891."*
- 892—VII. MOSES⁷, born April 21, 1798; died, unmarried, at the age of twenty-two.
- 893—VIII. JAMES⁷, born July 17, 1801. *See family numbered "893."*
- 894—IX. JOHN⁷. *See family numbered "894."*
- 895—X. DOLLY⁷; married Nathaniel Parker.

409

EDWARD PLUMER⁶, born May 27, 1755. He lived in a log house in Danville, near his brother William. He married Deborah Bragdon of Scarboro' Dec. 10, 1781.

Their children were born as follows:—

- 896—I. MEHITABLE BRAGDON⁷, baptized Sept. 15, 1782; married Otis Royal.
- 897—II. SALLY⁷, baptized Dec. 15, 1783.
- 898—III. EDWARD⁷.

410

WILLIAM PLUMER⁷, born in Scarboro', Me., Dec. 14, 1756. He was a farmer, and settled in Danville, now Auburn, Me. He married Abigail, daughter of Thomas and Ann (Simonton) Jordan of Cape Elizabeth, March 2, 1786; she was born in 1758. She died in October, 1839; and he died in January, 1840, at the age of eighty-three.

Their children were born as follows:—

- 899—I. ANN⁷, born July 28, 1785; married Capt. Ebenezer Woodbury of Westbrook. He was a master-mariner, and lived at "Duck pond village." She died July 29, 1852.
- 900—II. ELIZABETH⁷, born March 24, 1787; married Hugh Woodbury.
- 901—III. THOMAS J.⁷, born June 9, 1789. *See family numbered "901."*
- 902—IV. ABIGAIL⁷, born Sept. 2, 1791; died, unmarried, June 3, 1863, aged seventy-one.

- 903—V. WILLIAM⁷, born July 28, 1793. *See family numbered "903."*
- 904—VI. SARAH⁷, born Jan. 14, 1795; married William Larrabee; and lived in Hartland, Me.
- 905—VII. JANE⁷, born March 20, 1800; married Capt. William Hunnewell.
- 906—VIII. HANNAH⁶, born Feb. 6, 1803; married William Penley; and lived in Danville.
- 907—IX. TIMOTHY⁷, born July 6, 1804; died Nov. 25, 1804.

412

JOHN PLUMER⁶, born in Scarboro', Me., May 16, 1760. He was a farmer, and settled in Freedom, Me. He married, first, Phebe Gould; and, second, Abigail Gould.

The children of Mr. Plumer were born as follows:—

- 908—I. AARON⁷, born in 1792, in Freedom; lived in Montville, Me., and married Hannah Catlin. He died in Montville Jan. 15, 1860.
- 909—II. SAMUEL⁷, born June 17, 1793, in Freedom. *See family numbered "909."*
- 910—III. JOHN⁷.
- 911—IV. JANE⁷.
- 912—V. WILLIAM⁷; lived in West Troy, Me.; and died, unmarried, Sept. —, 1889, aged about ninety.
- 913—VI. ROXANNA⁷.
- 914—VII. ABIGAIL⁷.
- 915—VIII. ISAIAH⁷.
- 916—IX. JEREMIAH⁷, born Aug. 14, 1805. *See family numbered "916."*
- 917—X. RUFUS⁷, born in Freedom. *See family numbered "917."*
- 918—XI. HANNAH⁷.
- 919—XII. OLIVER⁷, born in Freedom. *See family numbered "919."*
- 920—XIII. DORCAS⁷.
- 921—XIV. ELIZABETH⁷, born March 14, 1819, in Freedom; married Brintnall Searle Jan. 14, 1837.

417

AARON PLUMER⁶, baptized July 10, 1768. He settled in Albion, Me., and married Mary Ballard April 1, 1793.

Their children were born as follows:—

- 922—I. AARON⁷.
- 923—II. JOHN⁷.
- 924—III. AI⁷.
- 925—IV. ERASTUS⁷; lived in Scarboro', Me.

424

ELLIOT PLUMER⁶, born in Scarboro', Me. He was a farmer, and lived in Raymond, Me. He married Jane West.

Their children were born as follows:—

- 926—I. LYDIA⁷, born March 1, 1800; married Major Whitmore; and lived in Standish.
- 927—II. OLIVE⁷, born Jan. 5, 1802; married John Fields Nov. 26, 1818.
- 928—III. AARON⁷, born June 30, 1804. *See family numbered "928."*
- 929—IV. MARY⁷, born Sept. 5, 1806; married Asa Harmon April 28, 1828.
- 930—V. ELIOTT⁷, born Dec. 27, 1808. *See family numbered "930."*
- 931—VI. EZEKIEL HANSON⁷, born April 10, 1811; died Oct. —, 1815.
- 932—VII. ELI⁷, born Sept. 2, 1813. *See family numbered "932."*
- 933—VIII. ROBERT⁷, born Dec. 1, 1815. *See family numbered "933."*

435

DR. JOSHUA PLUMER⁶, born in Gloucester, Mass., Jan. 20, 1756. He married Olive, daughter of Rev. Isaac and Ruth (Elizabeth?) (Plumer) Lyman of York, Me., May 27, 1777. She was born in York March 17, 1755; and died in Salem, Mass., Feb. —, 1802.

Their children were born as follows:—

- 934—I. SOPHIA⁷, born Sept. 6, 1778.
- 935—II. CAROLINE⁷, born Jan. 13, 1780; died, unmarried, May 15, 1854, at the age of seventy-four. She gave Plummer Hall in Salem, to the Athenæum, and also established the Plummer Farm School and the Plummer Professorship of Morals at Harvard College.
- 936—III. ERNESTUS AUGUSTUS⁷, born Nov. 2, 1781; received a classical education and was fond of literature; became a lawyer, but subsequently followed mercantile pursuits; was a man of integrity and social and benevolent; died Sept. 28, 1823, at the age of forty-one.
- 937—IV. OCTAVIUS⁷, born Sept. 27, 1783.
- 938—V. THEODORE PARSONS⁷, born June 11, 1785.
- 939—VI. LYMAN⁷, born Dec. 27, 1786, at Salem.
- 940—VII. OLIVIA⁷, born Nov. 24, 1789, in Salem.

440

CAPT. WILLIAM STEVENS PLUMER⁶, born in Gloucester, Mass., June 5, 1766. He was a sea captain, and

lived in Boston. He married Catherine Marriot; and died at sea in 1800. She survived him, and died in Boston in 1828.

Their only child was

· 941—I. CATHERINE MARIOTT⁷; married William P. Matchett, jr.

454

ADDISON PLUMER, ESQ.⁶, born in Gloucester, Mass., in 1784. He married Mary —; and died Nov. 17, 1835. She survived him.

Their children were as follows :—

- 942—I. —⁷.
- 943—II. —⁷.
- 944—III. —⁷.
- 945—IV. —⁷.
- 946—V. —⁷.
- 947—VI. —⁷, born in 1828.

460

BEMSLEY PLUMER⁶, born in Rowley, Mass., and baptized in the church in Byfield Jan. 2, 1731-2. He was a yeoman, and lived in Rowley. He married, first, Abigail, daughter of John Wheeler of Rowley, Sept. 14, 1756. She died July 19, 1759, at the age of twenty-eight. He married, second, Sarah, daughter of Daniel and Mary (Lull) Pearson of Rowley Oct. 29, 1761. He was living in 1764, and she in 1775. He was admitted to the Byfield church July 4, 1762.

The children of Mr. Plumer were as follows :—*

- 948—I. —⁷, born June 16, 1752; died on the same day, a few hours after it was born.
- 949—II. ABIGAIL⁷, baptized in the Byfield church July 4, 1761.
- 950—III. MARY⁷, baptized in Byfield church Jan. 20, 1765; married John Tirrell.
- 951—IV. DANIEL⁷. *See family numbered "951."*
- 952—V. JANE⁷, born July 17, 1772; married Jesse, son of Jesse and Mollie Tirrell of Londonderry; he was born Sept. 24, 1776; and she died July 17, 1852, on her eightieth birthday.

*He probably had other children than those mentioned above,—a son Edward and a daughter who married a Prescott.

469

JOSEPH PLUMER⁶, born in Rowley, Mass., Nov. 23, 1740. He was a cooper, and lived in Barre, Mass., in 1792. He married Hannah, daughter of Capt. Benjamin Lee of Barre. Mr. Plumer died in 1814.

Their children were as follows :—

- 953—I. ASA⁷; married, lived in Canada and Ohio, and had three children.
 954—II. OBER⁷.
 955—III. ALPHEUS⁷. *See family numbered "955."*
 956—IV. JOSEPH⁷; killed by fall of a tree when fourteen years old.

470

ASA PLUMER⁶, born in Rowley, Mass., Dec. 27, 1742. He entered the army at the age of sixteen, and was at the siege of Louisburg. He was a cordwainer, and lived in Haverhill, Mass. He married, first, Sarah Burpee (published Aug. 1, 1769); and she died Dec. 30, 1769, at the age of nineteen. He (then of Rowley) married, second, Betsey Gage of Bradford, Sept. 1, 1774; and she died Oct. 2, 1775, at her father's house in Bradford. Mr. Plumer married, third, Mary, daughter of Joseph and Mehitable (Marsh) Haynes of Haverhill, April 20, 1778. She was born April 14, 1738, and was living in 1801. He died Dec. 20, 1800, at the age of fifty-seven.

The children of Mr. Plumer were born in Haverhill, as follows :—

- 957—I. —⁷, born Dec. —, 1769; died Jan. 9, 1770.
 958—II. BETSEY GAGE⁷, born Aug. 29, 1782; married Appleton Swasey of Haverhill Jan. 16, 1802.
 959—III. SARAH⁷, born Feb. 18, 1785; married James Walker of Salem, N. H., Dec. 6, 1804.
 960—IV. HIRAM⁷, born March 25, 1787. *See family numbered "960."*
 961—V. MARY HAYNES⁷, born Aug. 19, 1791; married Thomas Pearson of Salem Aug. 30, 1810.
 962—VI. JOSEPH⁷, born March 11, 1796. *See family numbered "962."*

471

MOSES PLUMER⁶, born in Rowley, Mass., Jan. 21, 1744-5. He was a wheelwright, and lived in his native town as late as 1774; in Bradford in 1776; in Andover,

1779-1798; and in Londonderry, N. H., in 1800. He married, first, Hannah Hale (published March 6, 1770); and she was living in 1792. He married, second, Phebe Poor of Methuen Nov. 22, 1796. He died in Methuen. He was a large owner and dealer in real estate.

The children of Mr. Plumer were born as follows:—

- 963—I. SALLY⁷, born Aug. 2, 1771, in Bradford.
- 964—II. POLLY⁷, born April 4, 1774, in Bradford.
- 965—III. MOSES⁷, born Feb. 2, 1786(?), in Methuen. *See family numbered "965."*
- 966—IV. DAVID⁷, born March 23, 1798, in Andover. *See family numbered "966."*
- 967—V. PHEBE OSGOOD⁷, born July 14, 1799, in Londonderry.
- 968—VI. ENOCH⁷, born Oct. 9, 1801, in Londonderry. *See family numbered "968."*

472

STEPHEN PLUMER⁶, born in Rowley, Mass., Feb. 1, 1746-7. He was a wheelwright, and lived in Bradford most of his life, spending his last years in Londonderry, N. H. He married Martha Hale of Bradford May 24, 1781. She died in Londonderry May 6, 1835, at the age of eighty-five; and he died there Dec. 2, 1835, aged eighty-eight. He was a large land owner.

Their children were born in Bradford, as follows:—

- 969—I. WILLIAM⁷, born Oct. 9, 1782; lived in Derry; representative; and died in Derry Oct. 8, 1862, at the age of eighty.
- 970—II. DEBORAH⁷, born Sept. 7, 1784; married John Dwinnells of Londonderry March —, 1808; and died in Derry.

473

SILAS PLUMER⁶, born in Rowley, Mass., June 21, 1750. He was a cordwainer, and lived in Bradford and Haverhill as well as his native town. He married, first, Joanna Barker (Chandler) of Andover Oct. 5, 1778; and she died. He married, second, Mary Adams of Rowley Feb. 5, 1784; and she died in 1795. He died in Philadelphia in 1824(6?).

Mr. Plumer's children were born as follows:—

- 971—I. POLLY⁷, born Dec. 7, 1779, in Bradford; married John Dow of Haverhill Sept. 27, 1804.

- 972—II. JOHN⁷, born Jan. 16, 1781, in Bradford; died, unmarried, in Havanna.
- 973—III. THEODORE⁷, born April 12, 1785, in Bradford. *See family numbered "973."*
- 974—IV. FREDERICK⁷, born July 3, 1787, in Bradford; clergyman; married, first, Catharine Singleton; and, second, Rachel Hathaway; and died May 26, 1854, leaving a child.
- 975—V. SOPHIA⁷, born Nov. 27, 1790, in Rowley; married Daniel Buswell April 13, 1809; and she died in Philadelphia May 5, 1824.
- 976—VI. HENRY⁷, born Feb. 22, 1793, in Haverhill. *See family numbered "976."*
- 977—VII. PAMELIA⁷, born March 22, 1796, in Haverhill; married David Gannett, in Gloucester, N. J.; and she died Dec. 10, 1847.
- 978—VIII. CHARLES⁷, born May 7, 1803, in Haverhill; clergyman; married Eleanor Gardner; and died Sept. 28, 1834 (1824?), leaving two children.

475

THOMAS PLUMER⁶, born in Rowley, Mass., March 10, 1756. He fought in the battle of Bunker hill. He was a wheelwright, and lived in Haverhill. He married Elizabeth, daughter of John and Elizabeth (White) Chandler of Haverhill Sept. 12, 1780. After her father's death, she had been adopted by her uncle, Rev. James Chandler of the West parish of Rowley. Mr. Plumer died Dec. 21, 1836, at the age of eighty; and she died in Haverhill Jan. 11, 1839, aged seventy-eight. He owned considerable real estate.

Their children were born as follows:—

- 979—I. FARNHAM⁷, born Dec. 17, 1780, in Rowley. *See family numbered "979."*
- 980—II. JOHN CHANDLER⁷, born May 25, 1783, in Haverhill. *See family numbered "980."*
- 981—III. MARY⁷, born June 21, 1785, in Haverhill; married John Marsh of Haverhill Dec. 29, 1811; and he died in Haverhill July 12, 1849. John J. Marsh, Esq., of Haverhill was their son.
- 982—IV. ELIZABETH WHITE⁷, born Aug. 22, 1789, in Haverhill; and died in Haverhill, suddenly and unmarried, April 26, 1830, at the age of forty.

- 983—V. ANNA⁷, born April 3, 1793, in Haverhill; married Samuel Hale of Haverhill May 3, 1820; and she died Jan. —, 1875.
- 984—VI. THOMAS⁷, born June 3, 1795, in Haverhill; died July 2, 1795.

477

BENJAMIN PLUMER⁶, born in Rowley, Mass., Sept. 1, 1756. He was a yeoman; and lived in Rowley. He married Abigail Savory of Bradford Jan. 28, 1812; and died Nov. 18, 1823. She survived him.

Their children were born in Rowley, as follows:—

- 985—I. JOHN SAVORY⁷, born May 24, 1813. *See family numbered "985."*
- 986—II. SALLY CLOUGH⁷, born May 4, 1815; married John Knap Sept. 30, 1836; and died May 19, 1842(6?).
- 987—III. JOSIAH CONVERS⁷, born Dec. 15, 1817. *See family numbered "987."*
- 988—IV. MARY BACON⁷, born May 3, 1824; married Charles Osted Ames of Woburn.

480

NATHAN PLUMER⁶, born in Rowley, Mass., where he was baptized Dec. 8, 1751. He removed to Londonderry, N. H., with his father, in 1775; and was a soldier of the Revolution. He lived in Auburn, N. H.

Child:—

- 989—I. —⁷; was a physician in Auburn for many years, and died about 1885.

486

CAPT. ABEL PLUMER⁶, born in Rowley, Mass., where he was baptized March 10, 1765. He married, first, Elizabeth Hall. She was born in Haverhill, Mass.; and died Nov. 16, 1806, aged thirty-four. He married, second, Mary Anderson of Londonderry, N. H., Sept. 8, 1824; and she died Feb. 21, 1832, at the age of forty-five. Capt. Plumer died Nov. 3, 1841, aged seventy-six.

Child:—

- 990—I. ARLEY⁷, born in 1797, in Londonderry; lived in his native town, of which he was a selectman, and died Jan. 10, 1879, at the age of eighty-one.

491

DAVID PLUMER⁶, born in Newbury, Mass., Oct. 23, 1757. He was a yeoman, and lived in his native town, on the homestead of his grandfather. He married Hannah, daughter of Allen and Martha (Fowler) Perley of Ipswich, Mass., Dec. 8, 1785. She was born in Ipswich Nov. 27, 1765. He died April 30, 1847, at the age of eighty-nine; and she died May 3, 1849, aged eighty-three.

Their children were born in Newbury, as follows:—

- 991—I. ABIGAIL⁷, born Sept. 27, 1786; married Dudley Ladd, Esq., of Meredith, N. H., June 26, 1811.
 992—II. DAVID⁷, born Jan. 11, 1789. *See family numbered "992."*
 993—III. STEPHEN⁷, born July 9, 1793. *See family numbered "993."*

493

MAJ. NATHANIEL PLUMER⁶, born in Rowley, Mass., March 1, 1744-5. He was a yeoman; and settled in Bradford, Mass., having married Hannah ——. His father lived in Pennsylvania, and in the autumn of 1788 Nathaniel and his brother Jonathan visited him. The family tradition of the meeting is treasured yet with affectionate interest. The sons were so much pleased with the country that they decided to settle there. They removed to Pittsburgh in the same fall. In a letter to his brother Paul, dated Dec. 29, 1788, Nathaniel requested him to sell his property, so that he could have the money with which to buy a farm. He also stated that he wanted a watch, for he had sold his for fifty bushels of wheat and a gallon of whiskey; he also wanted the brasses, lock and hinges for a desk and hinges for a table; also a great bible very much, for he thinks his sight has failed; also a wagon to be sent out by Amos Whitmore, who will take it out for the use of it; and also two heavy chains from one axle to the other, so he can make a strong draught chain of them. March 17, 1789, Nathaniel bought of Daniel Shawhan three hundred and ninety-eight acres of land on "Coal hill," a portion of which was recently the home of C. S. Fetterman, a great-grandson of Mr. Plumer.

Major Plumer was a large owner of real estate both before and after his removal to Pennsylvania.

Their children were born in Bradford, as follows :—*

- 994—I. BETSY⁷, born March 24, 1769; married Samuel Adams of Rowley Aug. —, 1786.
- 995—II. HITTY⁷, born March 19, 1771; married Jesse Pearson of Newbury June 25, 1788.
- 996—III. SAMUEL⁷, born Oct. 6, 1772.
- 997—IV. NATHANIEL⁷, born Aug. 14, 1775.

494

MAJ. PAUL PLUMER⁶, born in Rowley, Mass., where he was baptized in the Second church (now in Georgetown) Dec. 28, 1746. He lived in Newbury, Mass., was a large owner of real estate, and a yeoman and shipwright. In 1803, he was called "esquire".

He married Hannah, daughter of William and Mary (Dole) Woodbridge of Newbury April 19, 1770. She was born June 1, 1751; and died Oct. 31, 1827, aged seventy-six; and Major Plumer died Jan. 25, 1831, aged eighty-four.

Their children were born in Newbury, as follows :—

- 998—I. JOSEPH DOLE⁷, born Jan. 20, 1771. *See family numbered "998."*
- 999—II. ANNA WOODBRIDGE⁷, born Oct. 13, 1772; insane; died, unmarried, Aug. 4, 1816, aged forty-four.
- 1000—III. PAUL⁷, born Sept. 3, 1774. *See family numbered "1000."*
- 1001—IV. WILLIAM⁷, born April 30, 1776; died, unmarried, Jan. 31, 1846, in his seventieth year.
- 1002—V. RICHARD⁷, born Aug. 13, 1780; died, unmarried, Oct. 22, 1806, at the age of twenty-six.
- 1003—VI. SILAS⁷, born Feb. 5, 1783. *See family numbered "1003."*
- 1004—VII. MEHITABLE⁷, born Oct. 1, 1785; died, unmarried, Jan. 20, 1847, aged sixty-one.
- 1005—VIII. JONATHAN⁷, born Aug. 11, 1788; died, unmarried, Jan. 26, 1819, at the age of thirty.
- 1006—IX. NATHANIEL⁷, born Sept. 7, 1791; went away from home when twenty-five, and died at New Orleans in 1825.

495

JONATHAN PLUMER⁶, born in Rowley, Mass., about 1748. He was a blacksmith, and lived in Newburyport, Mass., until the autumn of 1788, when, with his brother

*They had a child die in Bradford Oct. —, 1778.

Nathaniel, he visited his father in Pennsylvania. Being pleased with the country, he decided to settle there, and did so, having become involved, and sold his house and lot to Simeon Plumer March 31, 1788.* Jonathan wrote to his brother Paul, in a letter dated July 5, 1789, that "I now live near to my fathers where I built me a house and a shop. Work most of my time at my trade and get provisions for my work. I have got a famous field of corn as ever I saw, and expect to raise enough for my family. We get most excellent fish such as perch, pickerel and catfish and salmon, which I dined on this day. Nat. has bought a fine farm sixteen miles from here"—got some good tools except bellows and wants Paul to go to David Morrills and buy him a bellows pipe and send it on, he will send back a buckskin,—wants him to go to Mycalls and get him an account book and an alphabet and tell him he will call and settle the next time he is in Newburyport, which will be in *twenty* or *thirty* years at the longest!! wants to hear the news about the neighbors and mentions several—sends his love to a Capt. Longfellow and wants him to come out to keep school, and will guarantee him thirty pounds a year and board,—tells about a good trade he made swapping wagons with a Doctor Adams, on his way out I suppose, for he says the wagon went so hard that the Doctor's horses got so poor that they died after they got there. He also writes to Paul to know if he can get a boat builder to go out there, for he will have a saw mill finished soon, and could have all the work he wanted.

Mr. Plumer married, first, Anna, daughter of William and Ann (Poor) Brown July 15, 1773. She was born March 30, 1746. He married, second, ———.

Mr. Plumer's children were born in Newburyport, as follows:—

- 1007—I. JOSEPH BROWN⁷, born May 4, 1774; died Feb. 25, 1787.
- 1008—II. LYDIA LEIGHTON⁷, born Aug. 6, 1776; died July 11, 1777.
- 1009—III. JOHN⁷, born Aug. 18, 1778.

ELDER WILLIAM PLUMER⁶, born in Fort Cumberland, Md., in 1760 (1755?). He served in the Revolutionary

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 149, leaf 49.

war; and was at one time stationed in the block house which stood on the site formerly occupied by the mansion of the late General Robinson, in Allegheny, near the foot of Federal street, because of the aggressions of the Indians.

Mr. Plumer married, in the home of Col. John Ormsby, in Pittsburgh, Feb. 27, 1781, Miss Catharine McAllister of Long Run, and lived there several years. Then he went to Greensburg, Beaver county, Pa., now Darlington, Lawrence county, at the urgent request of ministers and others, to board students attending the Presbyterian school then in existence at that place. After the school had been broken up and transferred to Canonsburg he built a batteau, put his family and goods on board, and descended the Ohio river to Red Bank, Ky., where he landed. But the surrounding country disappointed him, and he turned his boat upstream, pushing it with poles, and landed some eighteen miles above Marietta, Washington county, Ohio, where he made his home. He traded a great deal along the Ohio and Kanawha rivers in a keel boat. He must have removed to or near Logstown, for he there built, in the winter of 1793-4, several boats for transportation of Wayne's army to Fort Washington. Directly after Wayne's crushing defeat of the Indians, emigration became active towards the upper valley of the Beaver, and Mr. Plumer must have followed, as he was one of the three elders ordained in the congregation known as the "Mt. Pleasant Presbyterian church," organized in 1798 by the Presbytery of Ohio, and he was of the very first settlers there.

His wife died some time between 1824 and 1830. In 1833, he visited his daughters at Charleston, now West Virginia, and while there was seized with cholera and died. The inscription on his tombstone is as follows:—

In memory of *William Plumer*
Born in Fort Cumberland, Maryland, 1755.
Died, July 8th, 1833, in Charleston, Virginia.
His children call him blessed.

Proverbs xxxi: 28.

(*To be continued.*)

4-34-5:

1707: 66-588-22-88:

14.6: 13.9-14.0. 14.1-14.2. 14.3-14.4. 14.5-14.6. 14.7-14.8. 14.9-14.10. 14.11-14.12. 14.13-14.14. 14.15-14.16. 14.17-14.18. 14.19-14.20. 14.21-14.22. 14.23-14.24. 14.25-14.26. 14.27-14.28. 14.29-14.30. 14.31-14.32. 14.33-14.34. 14.35-14.36. 14.37-14.38. 14.39-14.40. 14.41-14.42. 14.43-14.44. 14.45-14.46. 14.47-14.48. 14.49-14.50. 14.51-14.52. 14.53-14.54. 14.55-14.56. 14.57-14.58. 14.59-14.60. 14.61-14.62. 14.63-14.64. 14.65-14.66. 14.67-14.68. 14.69-14.70. 14.71-14.72. 14.73-14.74. 14.75-14.76. 14.77-14.78. 14.79-14.80. 14.81-14.82. 14.83-14.84. 14.85-14.86. 14.87-14.88. 14.89-14.90. 14.91-14.92. 14.93-14.94. 14.95-14.96. 14.97-14.98. 14.99-14.100. 14.101-14.102. 14.103-14.104. 14.105-14.106. 14.107-14.108. 14.109-14.110. 14.111-14.112. 14.113-14.114. 14.115-14.116. 14.117-14.118. 14.119-14.120. 14.121-14.122. 14.123-14.124. 14.125-14.126. 14.127-14.128. 14.129-14.130. 14.131-14.132. 14.133-14.134. 14.135-14.136. 14.137-14.138. 14.139-14.140. 14.141-14.142. 14.143-14.144. 14.145-14.146. 14.147-14.148. 14.149-14.150. 14.151-14.152. 14.153-14.154. 14.155-14.156. 14.157-14.158. 14.159-14.160. 14.161-14.162. 14.163-14.164. 14.165-14.166. 14.167-14.168. 14.169-14.170. 14.171-14.172. 14.173-14.174. 14.175-14.176. 14.177-14.178. 14.179-14.180. 14.181-14.182. 14.183-14.184. 14.185-14.186. 14.187-14.188. 14.189-14.190. 14.191-14.192. 14.193-14.194. 14.195-14.196. 14.197-14.198. 14.199-14.200. 14.201-14.202. 14.203-14.204. 14.205-14.206. 14.207-14.208. 14.209-14.210. 14.211-14.212. 14.213-14.214. 14.215-14.216. 14.217-14.218. 14.219-14.220. 14.221-14.222. 14.223-14.224. 14.225-14.226. 14.227-14.228. 14.229-14.230. 14.231-14.232. 14.233-14.234. 14.235-14.236. 14.237-14.238. 14.239-14.240. 14.241-14.242. 14.243-14.244. 14.245-14.246. 14.247-14.248. 14.249-14.250. 14.251-14.252. 14.253-14.254. 14.255-14.256. 14.257-14.258. 14.259-14.260. 14.261-14.262. 14.263-14.264. 14.265-14.266. 14.267-14.268. 14.269-14.270. 14.271-14.272. 14.273-14.274. 14.275-14.276. 14.277-14.278. 14.279-14.280. 14.281-14.282. 14.283-14.284. 14.285-14.286. 14.287-14.288. 14.289-14.290. 14.291-14.292. 14.293-14.294. 14.295-14.296. 14.297-14.298. 14.299-14.300. 14.301-14.302. 14.303-14.304. 14.305-14.306. 14.307-14.308. 14.309-14.310. 14.311-14.312. 14.313-14.314. 14.315-14.316. 14.317-14.318. 14.319-14.320. 14.321-14.322. 14.323-14.324. 14.325-14.326. 14.327-14.328. 14.329-14.330. 14.331-14.332. 14.333-14.334. 14.335-14.336. 14.337-14.338. 14.339-14.340. 14.341-14.342. 14.343-14.344. 14.345-14.346. 14.347-14.348. 14.349-14.350. 14.351-14.352. 14.353-14.354. 14.355-14.356. 14.357-14.358. 14.359-14.360. 14.361-14.362. 14.363-14.364. 14.365-14.366. 14.367-14.368. 14.369-14.370. 14.371-14.372. 14.373-14.374. 14.375-14.376. 14.377-14.378. 14.379-14.380. 14.381-14.382. 14.383-14.384. 14.385-14.386. 14.387-14.388. 14.389-14.390. 14.391-14.392. 14.393-14.394. 14.395-14.396. 14.397-14.398. 14.399-14.400. 14.401-14.402. 14.403-14.404. 14.405-14.406. 14.407-14.408. 14.409-14.410. 14.411-14.412. 14.413-14.414. 14.415-14.416. 14.417-14.418. 14.419-14.420. 14.421-14.422. 14.423-14.424. 14.425-14.426. 14.427-14.428. 14.429-14.430. 14.431-14.432. 14.433-14.434. 14.435-14.436. 14.437-14.438. 14.439-14.440. 14.441-14.442. 14.443-14.444. 14.445-14.446. 14.447-14.448. 14.449-14.450. 14.451-14.452. 14.453-14.454. 14.455-14.456. 14.457-14.458. 14.459-14.460. 14.461-14.462. 14.463-14.464. 14.465-14.466. 14.467-14.468. 14.469-14.470. 14.471-14.472. 14.473-14.474. 14.475-14.476. 14.477-14.478. 14.479-14.480. 14.481-14.482. 14.483-14.484. 14.485-14.486. 14.487-14.488. 14.489-14.490. 14.491-14.492. 14.493-14.494. 14.495-14.496. 14.497-14.498. 14.499-14.500. 14.501-14.502. 14.503-14.504. 14.505-14.506. 14.507-14.508. 14.509-14.510. 14.511-14.512. 14.513-14.514. 14.515-14.516. 14.517-14.518. 14.519-14.520. 14.521-14.522. 14.523-14.524. 14.525-14.526. 14.527-14.528. 14.529-14.530. 14.531-14.532. 14.533-14.534. 14.535-14.536. 14.537-14.538. 14.539-14.540. 14.541-14.542. 14.543-14.544. 14.545-14.546. 14.547-14.548. 14.549-14.550. 14.551-14.552. 14.553-14.554. 14.555-14.556. 14.557-14.558.

32-84: 14.12.1952 - 15.12.1952

[Faint handwritten notes at the bottom of the page]

24/11/1821
24/11/1821

$\frac{1}{2} \cdot \frac{1}{2} = \frac{1}{4}$

4512 22 12 12 0.4 2 1/4 1/4 95-82 - 100000

[Faint handwritten notes at the bottom of the page]

1-9' 1/2 x 1/2 - 1-9' 1/2 x 1/2
 1-9' 1/2 x 1/2 - 1-9' 1/2 x 1/2

$\frac{1}{2} + \frac{1}{2} = 1$

$9.70 \times 10^{-2} \text{ y}^2$
 1.0×10^{-2}

3775(a) 119, 124, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 171, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238, 239, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244, 245, 246, 247, 248, 249, 250, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 288, 289, 290, 291, 292, 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 340, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345, 346, 347, 348, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 375, 376, 377, 378, 379, 380, 381, 382, 383, 384, 385, 386, 387, 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 405, 406, 407, 408, 409, 410, 411, 412, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429, 430, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 466, 467, 468, 469, 470, 471, 472, 473, 474, 475, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 491, 492, 493, 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 516, 517, 518, 519, 520, 521, 522, 523, 524, 525, 526, 527, 528, 529, 530, 531, 532, 533, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 556, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 575, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 601, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642, 643, 644, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 659, 660, 661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683, 684, 685, 686, 687, 688, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 732, 733, 734, 735, 736, 737, 738, 739, 740, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 748, 749, 750, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 771, 772, 773, 774, 775, 776, 777, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 793, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 820, 821, 822, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828, 829, 830, 831, 832, 833, 834, 835, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842, 843, 844, 845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 857, 858, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864, 865, 866, 867, 868, 869, 870, 871, 872, 873, 874, 875, 876, 877, 878, 879, 880, 881, 882, 883, 884, 885, 886, 887, 888, 889, 890, 891, 892, 893, 894, 895, 896, 897, 898, 899, 900, 901, 902, 903, 904, 905, 906, 907, 908, 909, 910, 911, 912, 913, 914, 915, 916, 917, 918, 919, 920, 921, 922, 923, 924, 925, 926, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 932, 933, 934, 935, 936, 937, 938, 939, 940, 94

[Faint handwritten notes at the bottom of the page]

3614/10/1782 127-2-23-217/104 100-47-107

2---68.634.69: $\frac{2}{13} \times 70 = 10.769230769230769$
 $73 - 2 \times 68.634.69 = 10.769230769230769$

$-20A: C \rightarrow -20B: A$

6.31-34. $\frac{1}{2} \sqrt{2} \sin \theta \cos \theta \sin \theta \cos \theta \sin \theta \cos \theta$
 6.35-38. $\frac{1}{2} \sqrt{2} \sin \theta \cos \theta \sin \theta \cos \theta \sin \theta \cos \theta$

11/10/1919 - 11/10/1919

8-756 2- 1746 1747 1748 1749 1750 1751 1752 1753 1754 1755 1756 1757 1758 1759 1760 1761 1762 1763 1764 1765 1766 1767 1768 1769 1770 1771 1772 1773 1774 1775 1776 1777 1778 1779 1780 1781 1782 1783 1784 1785 1786 1787 1788 1789 1790 1791 1792 1793 1794 1795 1796 1797 1798 1799 1800 1801 1802 1803 1804 1805 1806 1807 1808 1809 1810 1811 1812 1813 1814 1815 1816 1817 1818 1819 1820 1821 1822 1823 1824 1825 1826 1827 1828 1829 1830 1831 1832 1833 1834 1835 1836 1837 1838 1839 1840 1841 1842 1843 1844 1845 1846 1847 1848 1849 1850 1851 1852 1853 1854 1855 1856 1857 1858 1859 1860 1861 1862 1863 1864 1865 1866 1867 1868 1869 1870 1871 1872 1873 1874 1875 1876 1877 1878 1879 1880 1881 1882 1883 1884 1885 1886 1887 1888 1889 1890 1891 1892 1893 1894 1895 1896 1897 1898 1899 1900 1901 1902 1903 1904 1905 1906 1907 1908 1909 1910 1911 1912 1913 1914 1915 1916 1917 1918 1919 1920 1921 1922 1923 1924 1925 1926 1927 1928 1929 1930 1931 1932 1933 1934 1935 1936 1937 1938 1939 1940 1941 1942 1943 1944 1945 1946 1947 1948 1949 1950 1951 1952 1953 1954 1955 1956 1957 1958 1959 1960 1961 1962 1963 1964 1965 1966 1967 1968 1969 1970 1971 1972 1973 1974 1975 1976 1977 1978 1979 1980 1981 1982 1983 1984 1985 1986 1987 1988 1989 1990 1991 1992 1993 1994 1995 1996 1997 1998 1999 2000 2001 2002 2003 2004 2005 2006 2007 2008 2009 2010 2011 2012 2013 2014 2015 2016 2017 2018 2019 2020 2021 2022 2023 2024 2025 2026 2027 2028 2029 2030 2031 2032 2033 2034 2035 2036 2037 2038 2039 2040 2041 2042 2043 2044 2045 2046 2047 2048 2049 2050 2051 2052 2053 2054 2055 2056 2057 2058 2059 2060 2061 2062 2063 2064 2065 2066 2067 2068 2069 2070 2071 2072 2073 2074 2075 2076 2077 2078 2079 2080 2081 2082 2083 2084 2085 2086 2087 2088 2089 2090 2091 2092 2093 2094 2095 2096 2097 2098 2099 2100 2101 2102 2103 2104 2105 2106 2107 2108 2109 2110 2111 2112 2113 2114 2115 2116 2117 2118 2119 2120 2121 2122 2123 2124 2125 2126 2127 2128 2129 2130 2131 2132 2133 2134 2135 2136 2137 2138 2139 2140 2141 2142 2143 2144 2145 2146 2147 2148 2149 2150 2151 2152 2153 2154 2155 2156 2157 2158 2159 2160 2161 2162 2163 2164 2165 2166 2167 2168 2169 2170 2171 2172 2173 2174 2175 2176 2177 2178 2179 2180 2181 2182 2183 2184 2185 2186 2187 2188 2189 2190 2191 2192 2193 2194 2195 2196 2197 2198 2199 2200 2201 2202 2203 2204 2205 2206 2207 2208 2209 2210 2211 2212 2213 2214 2215 2216 2217 2218 2219 2220 2221 2222 2223 2224 2225 2226 2227 2228 2229 2230 2231 2232 2233 2234 2235 2236 2237 2238 2239 2240 2241 2242 2243 2244 2245 2246 2247 2248 2249 2250 2251 2252 2253 2254 2255 2256 2257 2258 2259 2260 2261 2262 2263 2264 2265 2266 2267 2268 2269 2270 2271 2272 2273 2274 2275 2276 2277 2278 2279 2280 2281 2282 2283 2284 2285 2286 2287 2288 2289 2290 2291 2292 2293 2294 2295 2296 2297 2298 2299 2300 2301 2302 2303 2304 2305 2306 2307 2308 2309 2310 2311 2312 2313 2314 2315 2316 2317 2318 2319 2320 2321 2322 2323 2324 2325 2326 2327 2328 2329 2330 2331 2332 2333 2334 2335 2336 2337 2338 2339 2340 2341 2342 2343 2344 2345 2346 2347 2348 2349 2350 2351 2352 2353 2354 2355 2356 2357 2358 2359 2360 2361 2362 2363 2364 2365 2366 2367 2368 2369 2370 2371 2372 2373 2374 2375 2376 2377 2378 2379 2380 2381 2382 2383 2384 2385 2386 2387 2388 2389 2390 2391 2392 2393 2394 2395 2396 2397 2398 2399 2400 2401 2402 2403 2404 2405 2406 2407 2408 2409 2410 2411 2412 2413 2414 2415 2416 2417 2418 2419 2420 2421 2422 2423 2424 2425 2426 2427 2428 2429 2430 2431 2432 2433 2434 2435 2436 2437 2438 2439 2440 2441 2442 2443 2444 2445 2446 2447 2448 2449 2450 2451 2452 2453 2454 2455 2456 2457 2458 2459 2460 2461 2462 2463 2464 2465 2466 2467 2468 2469 2470 2471 2472 2473 2474 2475 2476 2477 2478 2479 2480 2481 2482 2483 2484 2485 2486 2487 2488 2489 2490 2491 2492 2493 2494 2495 2496 2497 2498 2499 2500 2501 2502 2503 2504 2505 2506 2507 2508 2509 2510 2511 2512 2513 2514 2515 2516 2517 2518 2519 2520 2521 2522 2523 2524 2525 2526 2527 2528 2529 2530 2531 2532 2533 2534 2535 2536 2537 2538 2539 2540 2541 2542 2543 2544 2545 2546 2547 2548 2549 2550 2551 2552 2553 2554 2555 2556 2557 2558 2559 2560 2561 2562

$\Delta H = -164 \text{ cal/mole}$

[Faint handwritten notes at the bottom of the page]

[Faint handwritten notes at the bottom of the page]

$\Delta \approx 0.7$

752200 - 1000000 28 42.50 - 60.00 - 100.00
Koryan 1000000 28 42.50 - 60.00 - 100.00

1890

JAMES LESSLIE OF TOPSFIELD, MASS.
AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

BY M. V. B. PERLEY.

THE learned research of Rev. George Lesslie and his faith in the origin and form of his name, and in his right to coat-armor, demand recognition. He invariably employed two esses in his sign-manual and impressed his seal with a griffin.

This Anglo-Saxon name in Hungary, its native home, was *lis lyn* (castle-on-lake), and it went into England, about 1067, with Bartholomew de Lislyn, a scion of Hungarian nobility, upon the recall of Prince Edward, "the Outlaw," to the English throne by the decrepit King Edward, "the Confessor." The recall miscarried; the king and the prince both died soon after the arrival of the prince and his family in England; but Margaret, daughter of the prince, married Malcolm III, Canmore, King of Scotland, and Bartholomew trusted his fortune with the fortune of the re-established king.

King Malcolm, recognizing Lislyn's nobility and learning, persuaded of his prowess and valor, and realizing the great value such a personage would be to the Crown, granted or leased to him a large tract of land in county Aberdeen, the equivalent, no doubt, of an earldom, and so conferred upon the possessor the highest rank below the royal family. The high consideration and courtesy of the king gave the Hungarian courtier a local habitation and a surname—Bartholomew of the *leased land*, which

NOTE.—The following persons have given material aid in this compilation: President Homan of Willamette University, Salem, Ore.; Ex-President Whitaker of Willamette University and Librarian Lockwood, Wesleyan Hall, Boston, Mass.; Mr. J. P. Litchfield, historian of the M. E. Memorial Church, Salem, Ore.; C. E. Leslie, Esq., St. Johnsbury, Vt.; Freeland D. Leslie, M. D. (No. 173); Horace G. Leslie, M. D. (No. 126); Mrs. Esther I. Blackwell (No. 96); and Mrs. Helen M. Worthen (No. 124).

in the Old or Norman French, the polished language in England at that time, and the fruitful mother of patronymics, is *lesse* for leased, and *ley*, *lea*, or *lie* for land,—which anglicized became Lesslie;* and Bartholomew de Lesslie and his wife became the Adam and Eve of the race of Lesslies.

The Lesslie coat of arms† for Aberdeen, Scotland, the plainest and therefore the oldest and freighted with greatest honor, is *silver*, on a bend embattled *blue*, three buckles *gold*; the crest a griffin; motto: "Hold fast." This shield is indeed martial, and eminently characteristic of this clan, as illustrated in the call home of Gen. Alexander Leslie to organize an army against Cromwell's religious war, and in placing Gen. David Leslie as Field-Marshal at Dunbar, against Cromwell himself.

This quotation from the extensive foreign correspondence of Horace G. Leslie, M. D. (No. 126), is pertinent here :—

"Many branches of the family live in England and Ireland, and their pedigrees are easily traced to this original :

Bartholomew,	founder,	died 1121.
Malcolm,	charter,	died 1165.
Norman,	charter,	died 1224.
Norino (Norman?),	charter,	died 1248.
Sir Norman,		died 1282.

*Col. Charles Leslie, K. T., says in his three-volumed history of British Leslies, quoting Vesstigan's poem, a Leslie's duel with a foreign knight:

Between the Lessley and the mair
He slew the knight and left him there.

The Colonel also says: "It is beyond doubt that Bartholomew did obtain from the King a grant of land in county Aberdeen."—*Vol. I, p. 6.*

†The totem of the clan Leslie is a GOLD BUCKLE. Two shields bearing different ordinaries are of very high antiquity—one, as above, with an embattled bend, or military scarf; the other with a fesse or belt, eminently chivalrous, indicating the office of a chap-eron, perhaps, to the Queen, the motto "Grip fast" to the belt, his caution in case of danger. The other motto, "Hold fast," is perhaps more military, as "Hold the fort." About the year 1500 this male descent lapsed, and the inheritress adopted the lozenge-shaped escutcheon.

Sir Andrew de Leslie, who married Mary, daughter of Sir Alexander Abernothy, and received the baronies of Ballinbreich, Cairny and Rothes. His greatgrandson William had a son George, who died 1467, and who was great-great-grandfather of the celebrated Gen. Alexander Leslie.

Sir Andrew,	1325-1353.
Sir Andrew,	1353-1398.
David,	died 1439.

"No name stands higher in Scotland than Leslie."

1. JAMES LESSLIE, the immigrant, father of Rev. George Lesslie, styled "Rev." in "Contributions to the Ecclesiastical History of Essex County" and in Gage's "History of Rowley," was son of a Scotch covenanter, who lived in Coleraine,* county Londonderry, Ireland. The name is now (1912) known in that vicinity.† He came to this country in 1729, with wife Margaret (Sheer-rar), and located in Topsfield, where maybe he lived till the last half of the year 1754. His son bought land in

*The level area in the northwesterly part of the town of Topsfield, lying west of the B. & M. R. R. tracks and south of the land of the late Arthur W. Phillips, has long been known as "Coleraine." Mention of this locality name appears in a deed as early as 1797, conveying land at this point. The appearance of this unusual name at once suggests a connection with the Irish home of James Lesslie, and who probably lived in this locality which lies on both sides of the Topsfield-Boxford boundary line. James Lesslie paid taxes in Boxford in 1740 and 1741, and those years only. The Topsfield assessors' records do not go back far enough to absolutely prove a Topsfield residence for him.

†Mr. Maxwell Given wrote to Dr. Leslie (No. 126), from Coleraine, Ire., 27 Feb., 1906, "I have just discovered that the Leslie family is descended from Henry Leslie, who became bishop of Down and Connor 4 Nov., 1635. He was son of James, grandson of George, 4th Earl of Rothes, by his second wife, Agnes Summer-ville."

Super-Registrar S. Lecky wrote from Coleraine, Ire., on 25, 3, 1912: "The name once resided in Castletodry, near here, but not now. Grandchildren are in Kilcanny, Coleraine. The name is mentioned in lists of aldermen and representatives in Parliament. Ireland had no public vital records till 1864, when compulsory registration began."

Linebrook* for a house, 1 July, 1753, and when the house was finished in 1754, father, mother and son occupied it, and Mr. James Lesslie and his wife had or were given charge of the communion table, Tuesday, Dec. 31, of that year. On 20 March, 1763, it was voted that he keep the key of the meeting-house, sweep it six times a year, and bring water for baptisms, for one pound a year. Giving Mr. Lesslie the service of making ready the table was wise, especially in winter and stormy weather, since the deacons lived one and a half and two miles away. It was no interference with their office, but lessened the work or care of busy men. "Father Lesslie" died 12 May, 1763. The date of mother Lesslie's death is not recorded.

Children of James and Margaret Lesslie, born in Ireland :

2. ELIZABETH, d. 21 Sept., 1736, in Topsfield.
3. JAMES, d. 30 Sept., 1736, in Topsfield.
4. ESTHER, m. 17 March, 1737-8, Hugh Lynde; lived in Topsfield, where her servant, a child, d. 8 or 18 Aug., 1760, and she d. 2 Oct., 1778.
5. JOSEPH, m. 27 March, 1755, Mercy Dresser. He was taxed in Topsfield, 1761, 3s. 10d. 2f., and his meeting-house rates were abated, 1761, 6s. 4d. "About 1764," reads Felt's History of Ipswich, "Joseph, brother of Rev. George Lesslie, returning to West Ipswich from a residence at St. John's, was drowned, with his wife and seven children." These baptisms and deaths of their children are recorded: James, bapt. 11 Jan., 1756, d. 10 Oct., 1756—*Linebrook rec.*; James, bapt. 10 April, 1757, d. 26 Sept., 1758, aged 18 months, of "convulsion fits"—*Byfield Chh. rec.*; Lynde, bapt. 13 May, 1759; Joseph, bapt. 10 Aug., 1760—*Topsfield rec.*; Mary, bapt. 2 Oct., 1763—*Boxford 1st Chh. rec.*
6. GEORGE, b. 25 Nov. 1727.

*The citizens of South Rowley and West Ipswich met and resolved to establish a territorial parish, 12 April, 1744. The proposed parish was incorporated 5 June, 1746. The incorporated territory was named, 27 June, 1747, Linebrook Parish, because of these streams in its boundary line: Ipswich River, Gravelly brook, Bull brook, Batchelder's brook, Strait brook and Howlett's brook. While the corporate function of the parish has been ignored, the territory has been called Linebrook.

6. REV. GEORGE LESSLIE, A. M., was the fifth child of James and Margaret (Sheerar) Lesslie, and was born 25 Nov., 1727, and, as the History of Washington, N. H., reads, in Coleraine, Ireland. He was brought to America in 1729, or, as per Rev. J. S. Griswold's "New Hampshire Churches," "came from Ireland, when he was eighteen months old, with his parents, who located in Topsfield." He fitted for college,* it is presumed, under Rev. John Emerson, minister of Topsfield. In 1748 he was teaching school in Boxford, and seems to have taught there previously for several years. He graduated from Harvard College, Wednesday, 6 July, 1748. His class had twenty-four members, of whom were George Leonard and Artemas Ward, afterwards congressmen; Perez March and John Rand, librarians; and seven gospel ministers, including Jacob Cushing, S. T. D., and "Georgius Lesslie." All but Ward, Brown and Samuel French took the master's degree.

Mr. Lesslie was admitted to membership in the Topsfield church on profession of faith, 5 March, 1749, and there is no doubt that he studied divinity with his early instructor, Rev. Mr. Emerson. He began to preach at Linebrook, 14 Aug., 1748, the sixth Sabbath after his graduation; and when he began to preach as a candidate for the Linebrook pastorate, 19 March, 1749, he had supplied there thirty-one Sabbaths, and twenty-nine of them before he joined a church, according to the following record:

"At a legal Parish meeting 21 March, 1748-9, Thomas Potter, moderator, Mark Howe, clerk, voted that Abrm How have for his keeping Mr. Lesslie for time past seven pounds old tenor—07-00-0; Voted to give to Mr. John Smith for keeping Mr. Lesslie 3 Sabbaths fifteen shillings old tenor, 0-15-0; Voted to allow Mr. Lesslie six pounds a Sabbath for the time past, before he began upon probation with us which was ye 3d Sabbath in March current," viz., the 19th. His call to settle was accepted 16 Aug., 1749.

*Harvard College records Mr. Lesslie's birth-date as 25 Nov., 1727; his age at matriculation, 16 years, 8 months; and his entrance into college, 26 Feb., 1745, six months after he registered as belonging in Topsfield.

Mr. Felt's History of Ipswich records that Mr. Leslie, "having preached one year," was ordained and installed pastor of the Linebrook church, 15 Nov., 1749, the day of the organization of the church.

The Parish record in this relation reads: "Sept. 21, John Smith, moderator, Voted, Mr. Lesslie's ordination to be, Wednesday, Nov. 15, 1749; Voted, Mr. Wigglesworth, Mr. Rogers, Mr. Wally, all of Ipswich, Mr. Jewett and Mr. Chandler of Rowley, Mr. Parsons of Byfield, Mr. Emerson of Topsfield, be the ministers with their messengers that are to assist in ordaining Mr. George Lesslie; Voted the following a committee to invite the ministers: Thomas Potter, John Abbott, Jonathan Burpee, Isaac Davis, James Hibbert."

Mr. Lesslie's dismissal from the Topsfield church was Friday, 6 Oct., 1749. His settlement at Linebrook was £700, old tenor, or \$311.08, and his salary was to be £100 lawful money and twelve cords of wood.

Mr. Lesslie exchanged land with his parish, 1 July, 1753, for land "to set a house on," but he recorded none of the deeds given him, and we have no knowledge of his realty purchases. The land adjoining the meeting-house, given to the parish 13 Feb., 1743, by Joseph Metcalf, was bounded on the north by land of Nathaniel Bradstreet. The location of the land exchanged with the parish, in 1753, was on the north, "adjoining the parish land at the westerly end of said parish land." The land exchanged (leased for 999 years, for a cemetery) was 19 rods long and 2 3-4 rods wide and contained 53 square rods; the land "to set a house on" began at Wicom's corner and ran southwest 23 rods 7 feet, then westerly 2 rods 2 feet, then easterly 16 rods, then 12 rods to the first mentioned bounds, containing 107 square rods. He built a two-story house and a barn on it. They stood a few rods west of his meeting-house. The house was 40 by 20 feet and the barn 44 by 23 feet. The house, some years ago, was burned down, as was his second house, in Washington's great conflagration, and the barn, some years later, tumbled down. He sold his entire interest there, 13 Sept., 1780, to Elijah and Allen Foster, both of Ipswich, for £80. The sale included the home-

stead, 107 square rods; also a piece of land he bought of Knowlton; also another piece westward of the above, bounded by Capt. Thomas Foster, westerly by a proprietors' road, northwesterly by Jeremiah Ellsworth, northerly by New Road, easterly by county road, southerly and easterly by parish land; also another piece on the opposite side of the county road. He sold land in Boxford, "4 1-2 acres and 17 poles," for £200, to Thomas Perley, jr., 2 March, 1780.

We cannot locate his home during the period between his ordination in 1749 and the building of his house in 1753-4. He had a school in Linebrook in 1752, a fact that argues a home there. We may conclude that the family, parents and son, removed to Linebrook, as soon as practical, after his settlement, and possibly occupied the house that stood some distance back of the New cemetery—a Conant home, which some years later was sold to John Perley, sr., and removed to its present location (1915), the second house west of Garrette's hill.

His school doubtless began before 1752. Many students resorted to his home for instruction. In modern phrase, his home was a popular boarding school. He taught the useful sciences and fitted young men for college and for the ministry. Here are a few names, between 1752 and 1759, that are found in the parish records:—Symonds, son of Capt. Baker; Asa, son of Samuel Bradstreet; Timothy and Andrew Fuller; Thomas Stickney; Samuel Perley; Thomas Gowing; Moses Nichols; Samuel Porter; and Mark Howe, who paid £6 for six months' tuition.

Mr. Lesslie was one of the organizers of the Essex North Association of Ministers. His is the sixth name signed to their covenant. The Association met with him 13 Nov., 1770, when the matter of Rev. Christopher B. Marsh's church was considered and the action of the church was unanimously sustained.

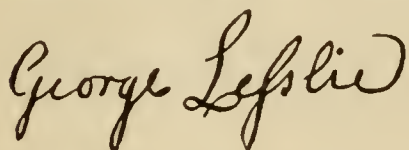
Mr. Lesslie's publications were confined to occasional sermons. Of those one was in possession of Horace G. Lesslie, M. D., of Amesbury (No. 126), two are in the Essex Institute, and there was one preached at Seabrook (now Hampton Falls) at the ordination of one of his

divinity students, Samuel Perley, 31 Jan., 1765. One of the sermons preserved in the Essex Institute was preached in the North Parish Church of Newburyport, 12 Aug., 1779. The day was Thursday, and probably the sermon was a part of the usual lecture service. The topic was, "The nature and tendency of the sin of selfishness." The text was 2 Timothy, 3 : 2: "For men shall be lovers of their own selves." It was a war sermon. He says: "Fourthly, what we have heard points out one special ground or reason of the perils and distresses of the present day. . . . Criminal self-love is at the bottom of the present unnatural contest between these states." The discourse is unimpassioned, logical, and sharply forceful; it is a Christian minister rebuking the heinous sin of the British ministry. It expressed the prevailing sentiment of the general public, and immediately appeared in print. He left also two sermons in stenography, a page of which is here shown, same size as the original.

Mr. Lesslie attended Ezra Ross at the gallows, in Worcester, 2 July, 1778. Ezra's parents were members of Mr. Lesslie's church, and Ezra, of course, was a member of the church society. Ezra was sixteen years of age, the youngest of seventeen children, of whom nine were then living, and four of the nine were in the war. Returning from his first enlistment, young Ezra fell sick in Brookfield, Mass., and was nursed to health in the home of Mr. John Spooner. Mr. Spooner was a retired lumberman, passively disposed and of simple tastes. His wife was Bathsheba, daughter of Chief-Justice Ruggles. She never knew the want of a luxury that money could buy and was haughty and imperious, and the house was divided against itself. On Ezra's return from his second enlistment, gratitude prompted him to visit his benefactress. He was youthful, had a fine physique, and stature far beyond his years; he was active, social, witty, handsome; she was artful, seductive, profligate. Mr. Spooner was in her way and he was removed. Four persons were arrested, including Mrs. Spooner and young Ezra. The trial was short and the way to the gallows was short. Several petitions, because of her delicate condition and of his youth and accidental knowledge of the deed, were

of no avail. Linebrook was stricken with profound grief; the church appointed a day of fasting, humiliation and prayer, which was solemnly kept.

Mr. Lesslie was a justice of the peace, probate attorney and conveyancer. His work is often met with in the records. He wrote a very legible hand, very suited to



please copyists. He seems to have cared little to record his own deeds, and the sources of only two pieces, as above, are known, except a right in

Bull brook pasture, given to his homestead by the Commoners, the line on the north side of the road beginning about eight rods on the west side of Egypt River bridge, and so across said river till it comes to a stake and stones forty-two rods from the first bound. Former owners had digged a well there and a parish committee adjusted the cost, and also 26 March, 1764, employed Thomas Foster to fence in the right, before 20 April, with a lawful rail fence. He built thirty-six rods, showing the river there then to have been about one hundred feet wide.

During Mr. Lesslie's pastorate the population of his parish diminished greatly. One very apparent cause was the formation of a colony in New Brunswick, which took his own brother, his wife's parents and uncles and others.* Yet Mrs. Ruth Conant, daughter of Dea. Philemon Foster and mother of Dea. William Foster Conant, furnishes a creditable labor for the Master. She wrote: "The church was embodied of thirteen male members. In that year twenty-two members were added. From 1749 to 1770 forty-six members were added, making eighty-nine in all. There is no account of other additions during Mr. Lesslie's pastorate."

Besides the diminution of population, there came the depreciation of paper money, and as a climax, the parish declined to make up the deficiency. Mr. Lesslie's affairs were precarious, beyond the power of common faith.

*Raymond's "Saint John River" says: "Many of the settlers of the Mougerville township came, in 1762-1763, from Rowley, Mass. There were Burpees, Barkers, Perleys, Jewetts, Palmers, and others."

He had arrived at Troas ; he heard a voice from Washington, N. H., "Come over and help us," and it seemed to him a fruitful relief. He thereupon determined upon a dismissal from the pastorate, 22 Oct., 1779, a council convened 4 Nov., 1779, advised that the pastorate be dissolved, 30 November, the date that had been agreed upon by the church and the pastor. His transfer of membership was 10 Dec., 1779. His wife asked for a transfer of her membership to Washington on 3 Aug., 1780, which was voted 11 Sept., 1780.

Once, during Mr. Lesslie's pastorate at Linebrook, the distinguished pulpit orator and nation-wide evangelist, Rev. George Whitefield, preached. The attraction at Linebrook may have been the common factor in Calvinistic Methodism and Presbyterian Calvinism. The date of the occasion is unknown. A forenoon in September, 1770, Mr. Whitefield dedicated the South meeting-house in New Rowley, now Georgetown. The exact date of that important event is also unknown. It is judged that the day of dedication at New Rowley, which Gage's History of Rowley says may have been 12, 13, or 22, Wednesday, Thursday or Saturday, would have been opportune for the great occasion at Linebrook. The church was early filled to repletion, and the multitude, some 2000 to 3000 persons, was obliged to occupy the open field. On the Ellsworth road, north side, 14 rods from the corner at the county road, is a large flat rock or ledge, with perpendicular front, that became the improvised pulpit of the reverend clergyman. It was beautifully situated to the open field and afforded a fine opportunity for his stentorian voice and impressive eloquence. The ledge is known as "Pulpit Rock." This brief episode was told the writer by his uncle John Perley, whose father owned a residence, half a mile perhaps from the meeting-house ; also by Nathaniel and Ephraim Foster, both octogenarians now (1913), whose grandfather owned a house and reared a family about eighty rods from "Pulpit Rock." Later their grandfather Allen Foster owned the Lesslie homestead. Those gentlemen were familiar with the territory and knew well its colloquial history.

Mr. Lesslie and his family left Linebrook for Wash-

ington, N. H., 6 March, 1780. They were nine days making the journey of eighty miles. At that time there were no public roads worthy the name. Intelligence from the country around was only occasional. Only once in two or three months was news received from Boston. Washington was originally Monadnock, No. 8. It was settled in 1768, and called Camden, and 13 Dec., 1776, was incorporated as Washington. By a vote of the town proposals were made to Mr. Lesslie in September, 1779; his salary was to be fifty-five pounds, payable in rye at four shillings per bushel, corn at three shillings, beef at two and one-half cents per pound, and pork at four cents per pound, with other eatables and wearing apparel at equivalent rates, and his settlement was to be two hundred acres of land, "to him and his heirs forever,"—as provided in the town grant to the first minister. Rev. Mr. Kindall was chosen to transmit the proposals. Robert Mann was to wait on Mr. Lesslie the first week in November for his answer. The agreement was made and the people of Washington by subscription furnished money to transfer his effects. In 1794 the town voted to pay his salary in money.

His privations the first year were great. Provisions, in many instances, could not be obtained without going from thirty to forty miles. His first winter was unusually long. Snow fell 19 October, two feet deep, and remained till late in the next spring. During that spring, twenty-seven of his people's cattle died of starvation. Mr. Lesslie lost his only cow. Fasting and prayer were observed on account of the sad prospects. One whole winter his family was without salt, and a bushel in the spring cost \$5.

The church was organized 9 May, 1779, but its original records for the first twenty years are lost. Mr. Lesslie was installed its pastor 12 July, 1780, in a barn belonging to John Safford, when the pastor was fifty-three years old. He was known as "Priest Lesslie," the common title of the day.

The first move to build a meeting-house was in 1785. The timbers were got out in 1786, all cut and hewed in the old of the moon in September and October, and the

building was finished in 1789, when the town raised £80 for the purpose. Mr. Lesslie's son David was the first sexton, and served the first year for 3s. 6d.

Mr. Lesslie's character was essentially Scotch—strong, courageous, active, efficient, stable, true. He had faith in his ability to do whatever he undertook. Very few persons have had better visible ground of faith than he had. He belonged to that brilliant Scotch-Irish intellect that planted the Presbyterian faith in Pennsylvania and New Jersey, and gave us our twenty-seventh national president. He worked harmoniously with Congregational Calvinism, as might be expected, and was regarded as a strong defender of the faith.

Early in his ministry he formulated, as follows, his faith and practice: "I take God, the Father, to be my chief good and highest end; I take God, the Son, to be my only Lord and Saviour; I take God, the Holy Spirit, to be my Sanctifier, Teacher, Guide and Comforter; I take the Truth of God to be my rule in all my actions; I take the people of God to be my people in all conditions. I do likewise devote and dedicate unto the Lord my whole self, all that I am, all that I have, and all I can do. This I do deliberately, sincerely, freely and forever." His recognition of Young's "Column of true majesty in man," in covenanting with himself, is an act sorrowfully unusual, but worthy of the man. It shows his estimate of individual effort and character; it shows his lofty aspiration and purpose, his implicit trust in the Scriptures and their Author, how a man "may be thoroughly furnished unto all good works."

His environment was unequal to his ability. He would have adorned a college professorship and won distinction as a barrister. He was a clear thinker and writer, and was held in high repute as a logician; he was among the strongest defenders of the faith in the sphere of his labors.

Felt's History of Ipswich says of him: "He fitted many pupils for college, and others for the ministry. He had a strong mind, was a noted scholar, and a pious minister." Rev. James Bradford, in Gage's History of Rowley, says: "He possessed a powerful intellect, was

an eminent scholar, and a pious and useful minister." Rev. J. F. Griswold, in *New Hampshire Churches*, writes: "He was a man of correct sentiments, a good scholar, and of studious habits, conscientious, of strict integrity, and had the confidence of his people." His life with his people was a constant benediction. He preached morality, by word and conduct, as fundamentally essential to a correct religious life—a life that was his. His people had great cause to rejoice in his labors and to revere his memory.

Soon after Mr. Lesslie left Linebrook, he was invited to a professorship in Dartmouth College, says a family tradition. In this regard, President Tucker of the College, 21 Feb., 1900, wrote: "I have not been able to find any trace of such appointment. This, however, is purely negative testimony, for our records from 1770 to 1780 are very meagre." We understand that the college was then engaged in making history more than in writing it. The history, however, is quite adequate to our purpose. The President, Rev. Dr. Wheelock, died 24 April, 1779, leaving the presidency, the Dartmouth pulpit and the chair of divinity vacant. The presidency was immediately occupied by the Doctor's son John, who had been educated in the college and been a tutor there, and who had been a politician of honorable distinction and an officer in the Revolutionary army; the pulpit was occupied by the eminent evangelist, Sylvanus Ripley; but the chair of theology remained vacant till 1782. Recalling now that Mr. Lesslie received proposals from Washington in September, 1779, made arrangements with Mr. Robert Mann in the first week in November, was dismissed 30 November, and left Linebrook 6 March, 1780, Mr. Lesslie and the Dartmouth professorship were brought face to face in the eye of the alert young president.

Mr. Lesslie's ability, learning, scholarship, classical repute, his school fitting for college and the ministry, his status among literary men and his Presbyterian views were a temptation to the college, and aptly support the tradition. Mr. Griswold says he declined the professorship on account of "the encouragement he had given the Washington people to settle with them." Yes, but

that "answer" or agreement with Mr. Mann in November could not be evaded. He must decline the chair.

In the fall of 1790 appeared a Catholic missionary, Rev. John Thayer, later Catholic priest of Boston. He was a native of Boston, had traveled in Europe, and sojourned in Rome. He died in Limerick, Ire., 26 Nov., 1815. Rev. Dr. Bentley's diary, Salem, Mass., March 26, 1791, says, Mr. Thayer challenged all the Protestant clergymen to a doctrinal disputation; that he announced a proposed conference with Rev. George Lesslie; that the latter did not appear—till later. Let that be so, the delay was probably occasioned by the deep snows and driving storms incident to those months in our early years.

Mr. Thayer says :* "The occasion of my discussion with Mr. Lesslie was an advertisement I published a few weeks after I returned to my native town, 24 Nov., 1790." Mr. Thayer offered in the *Boston Gazette* to preach in any adjoining town and answer questions; he offered, 26 Jan., 1791, to preach, or debate, or print in any newspaper that would furnish space. To the last proposition the *Gazette* agreed, and "soon after" Mr. Thayer published his first paper—a statement of doctrinal belief, covering, in book form, five duo-decimo pages.

Mr. Lesslie headed his reply with this sentiment and obeyed the precept:

Unus apex verbi ratione valentior omni,
Milleque decretis conciliisque prior.

He covered three pages. He stated the topic and the criterion. In that he was fair, judicious, wise. He proposed "The Pope's Infallibility," and announced that "No arguments will be looked upon and treated as worthy of notice but such as are evidently drawn from and grounded upon the sacred Scriptures of the Old and New Testaments."

Mr. Thayer's rejoinder covered twenty-eight pages, as if

"By apostolic blows and knocks
He'd prove his doctrine orthodox."

*Mr. Thayer's pamphlet may be found in the *Boston Athenæum*. (Tr. B. 149, p. 393.)

He stated that Mr. Lesslie's fourth objection, which he takes for granted, is what all Catholics deny, viz.: "That the Scriptures of the Old and New Testaments are a complete and perfect rule of faith. On the contrary, the doctrine of our church is that the word of God is the *complete* and *perfect* rule of our faith, which word we contend is not *wholly* contained in the Scriptures, but is in part transmitted to us in the traditions of the church."

Thus the doughty challenger was vanquished by his own admission. Imagine a man discussing religion without Scripture, only as it served him. He admitted that Scripture alone did not support his dogma. He taught an insufficiency of Scripture contrary to St. Paul (2 Tim. 3 : 16), and he taught traditions, as did the Jews whom Jesus rebuked (Mark 7 : 7) ; and Mr. Lesslie retired from the contest. In October, 1811, Dr. Bentley wrote in his Diary : "Mr. Leslie's manners were singular, but Mr. Thayer, the Catholic convert, told me his mind was powerful,"—significant remark ! Thayer had met Lesslie.

It is very probable that the "proposed conference" referred to above was not "proposed" by Mr. Lesslie. He might not have known of the challenge at all, since news, in dead of winter, reached Washington not oftener than monthly. He was considered strong in defence of the doctrines of his church, and was, no doubt, urged to the war of words.

Mr. Lesslie married 26 Oct., 1756, Miss Hephzibah Burpee, youngest daughter of Dea. Jonathan and Mehit-able (Jewett) Burpee of Rowley-Linebrook, Rev. Jedediah Jewett of Rowley officiating. Her parents and uncle were among the early settlers of New Brunswick,* Canada. She was born in Rowley, 31 March, 1738, and died in Washington, N. H., 11 April, 1814. Mr. Lesslie was pastor at Washington twenty years—till he died, 11 Sept.,

*Raymond's "Saint John River" says: Dea. Jonathan Burpee, first deacon of the Linebrook church, became also first deacon of the First church in Manguerville, N. B. His grandson David was sheriff of county Sunbury and the first school-teacher in New Brunswick. Among his descendants was Hon. Isaac Burpee, minister of customs, and E. R. Burpee, manager of the "Western Extension" railroad.

1800, when he was seventy-three years old. The town voted a headstone for his grave and the following epitaph:—

“He was a man of brilliant genius and great learning, and eminent for piety and morality.”

Dr. F. D. Leslie (No. 173) saw the stone, 18 Sept., 1904, in a good state of preservation, but tipped over, and the lot moss-covered. He set the stone in cement and seeded the ground—good for another century.

Eight of their children were born in Rowley and one died there, the ninth was born in Washington. The hours and minutes of their births are on record. On the list of these births the numbers before the months are respectively the days of the births and the baptisms. The latter were all on Sundays.

Their names are erroneously printed in Ipswich vital records, where George's birth-date is given to David, and David's birth-date and George's name are omitted.

Children of Rev. George and Hephzibah Lesslie :—

7. GEORGE, 7: 26, P. M., 12-15 Jan., 1758.
8. DAVID, 6: —, A. M., 17-17 Dec., 1758.
9. JAMES, 10: 24, A. M., 10-15 March, 1761.
10. JONATHAN, 1: —, A. M., 5-5 June, 1763.
11. WILLIAM, 3: 15, A. M., 4-10 Aug., 1766.
12. HEPHZIBAH, 3: 30, A. M., 19-25 March, 1770.
13. JOSEPH, 12: 26, —, 28 Feb.-6 March, 1774.
14. MEHITABLE, 5: —, A. M., 5-6 Sept., 1778.
15. ELIZABETH, b. 27 May, 1782; lived in Washington, where she d. in old age.

7. GEORGE LESSLIE was born 12 Jan., 1758, and went to Washington with his parents, at the age of twenty-two. He married, 28 Oct., 1787, Miriam Burpee of that place. She was born in Rowley in 1761 (baptized 28 June), to Sergt. David and Sarah (Barker) Burpee. The sergeant was first cousin to her husband's mother. He sold his homestead on “Proprietor's Road,” 2 April, 1783, and removed to Washington, N. H. George, jr., was a farmer in Henniker, N. H., where he died 2 April, 1813, and his widow 13 Dec., 1817.

Children of George, jr., and Miriam Lesslie :—

16. POLLY, b. — May, 1788; m. — Greenleaf.
17. HANNAH, b. 26 Sept., 1789; m. John Hartshorn.
18. DAVID, b. 7 May, 1792; m. Patty Greenfield.
19. GEORGE, b. 31 March, 1794; m. Lucy Stearns.
20. HEPHZIBAH, b. 27 May, 1796; m. 10 Aug., 1828, Abraham Kimball, b. 4 Oct., 1800, to Abraham and Esther, of Henniker.
21. MARTHA, b. 30 April, 1798; m. Levi Washington.
22. SALLY, b. 13 Oct., 1800; m. Bartlett Mack.
23. BETSEY, b. — Oct., 1804; m. — Hardy.

8. DAVID LESSLIE was born in Rowley, 17 Dec., 1798, went to Washington with his parents, and married Margaret —.

Children of David and Margaret Lesslie :—

24. POLLY, b. 3 April, 1792, in Washington.
25. GEORGE, b. 1794, in Washington, and, it is said, settled in the West.
26. CLARISSA, b. 6 Oct., 1796; m. — Chafy, and resided in Vermont.
27. DAVID, b. 16 Oct., 1797, in Washington.
28. NANCY, b. 24 May, 1803, in Washington; d. 4 April, 1804.
29. BENJAMIN F., b. 10 Feb., 1805, in Washington; resided in Kalamazoo, Mich.; d. in the Civil War.

9. JAMES LESSLIE was born in Rowley, 10 March, 1761, and married in Bradford, Mass., — Feb., 1780 (CH. RD. 1781), Hannah Blaisdell, and lived in Washington, N. H.

Children of James and Hannah Lesslie :—

30. JOHN, b. 3 April, 1781, in Bradford.
31. JONATHAN, b. 11 Aug., 1784, in Washington.
32. WALKER C., b. 28 May, 1787, in Washington.
33. ROXANNA, b. 4 July, 1789, in Washington; m. a Miller; d. in Flatbush, N. Y.
34. CYRUS, b. 12 Nov., 1791, in Washington; m. Hannah —; lived in Lowell, Mich., and had Hannah, Irene, Martha, James, Mary, Sophronia, Cynthia, Walker, and Nancy Jane, b. 8 Feb., 1834, who m. at North Bend, Philip Kring, a lawyer, of Mayfield, county Fulton, N. Y.
35. IRENE, b. —.
36. JAMES, b. 1798, in Acworth; in War of 1812 when about 13 years old.; m., when about 40 years old, Eliza Chadwick,

and had (a) Mary, who d. y.; (b) Abigail, who m. a Harvie, lived in Northfield, N. Y., had one dau., who m. and d.; (c) Charles, who was in the war and d. in California; (d) Waker, in lumber trade in N. Y. State; (e) Eliza, b. 11 April, 1854, in Benson Centre, county Hamilton, N. Y., m. at Cranberry Creek, N. Y., John Henry Schulz, a farmer, and had a child that d. in Oakland three years before she wrote; (f) James, of Jacksonville, Florida; (g) Frank, living in Minneapolis, 1913; (h) William.

10. JONATHAN LESSLIE was born in Rowley, 5 June, 1763, and died there 5 Nov., 1771. Miss Sarah Shedd's poem, recited at some occasion in Washington, reads: All Mr. Lesslie's children sleep in hallowed ground within the town limits. Jonathan was buried in the "Linebrook Cemetery," land leased for 999 years in Rowley-Linebrook (see above), but Mr. J. Coggin Conant informs me that all the burials there were removed. This is not "The Old Cemetery," Ipswich-Linebrook.

11. WILLIAM LESSLIE was born in Rowley, Mass., 4 Aug., 1766. He married 27 Feb., 1791, Mary Chase, born 17 Aug., 1773, to Samuel, 3d, and Elizabeth (Leet) Chase of Cornish, N. H., and resided there for a time. Samuel, 3d, her father, was a first settler and a Revolutionary soldier. Mary died 28 June, 1797, aged 23 years. William's sister, Mehitable, then for a while kept house for him. He married again, and his second wife, Sarah, died 27 May, 1828. He was a blacksmith by trade, and was skillful with all kinds of mechanic's tools. He invented or improved many implements of home industry, and Aunt Esther (No. 96) compliments the Lesslie cheese-press as a success. The invention of cut nails is ascribed to him, and it is certain that William Lesslie of Ticonderoga, county Essex, N. Y., blacksmith, sold, 7 Feb., 1814, to his son Samuel C. Lesslie, of Claremont, N. H., husbandman, for \$500, a certain "nail shop" and machinery thereto belonging, in Beverly, county Essex, Mass. He acknowledged the sale the same day, Claremont, N. H., 7 Feb., 1814, and the deed was received for record at Salem, Mass., 21 Nov., 1814.

Aunt Esther writes: Grandfather never went west

further than New York. He lived on the banks of the Hudson river, not far from Albany; there Mary Ann was drowned, three years old. He was at our house when brother John was a few weeks old. His wife had died the May before. He got places for all his children before he came to Salem. His declining years were spent in and around Boston. Father visited and found all his half-brothers and sisters, except Catherine, whose family had moved some distance away,—after his return from Salem to Claremont, in 1829. One of the half-brothers, she wrote, was a painter in Syracuse.

Children of William and Mary Lesslie :—

- 37. SAMUEL CHASE, b. 17 Sept., 1791, at Cornish.
- 38. MARY,* b. —
- 39. ELIZABETH B.,* b. 16 Nov., 1793, or 16 March, 1794.
- 40. GEORGE, b. 14 April, 1796; d. 13 Sept., 1819.

Children of William and Sarah Lesslie :—

- 41. WILLIAM H., b. 10 May, 1814.
- 42. MARY ANN, b. 13 April, 1816; d. 22 May, 1819; drowned in the Hudson river.
- 43. JAMES P., b. 28 Nov., 1817.
- 44. GEORGE C., b. 5 May, 1820.
- 45. SARAH ANN, b. 30 March, 1822.
- 46. CATHARINE, b. 24 April, 1824.
- 47. MARGARET AMANDA, b. 19 March, 1826.

12. HEPHZIBAH LESSLIE was born in Rowley, 19 March, 1770. She married Isaac French of Washington, N. H., who was born 22 Dec., 1765, to Elijah and Mary (Clark) French of Braintree, Mass. They settled in Washington, where he died 7 July, 1816, and she 10 April, 1864, aged 94 years.

Children of Isaac and Hephzibah French :—

- 48. HEPHZIBAH, b. 25 Nov., 1789; d. 6 Sept., 1821.
- 49. POLLY, b. 28 Nov., 1791; d. Sept., 1832.
- 50. LUCINDA, b. 17 Jan., 1794; d. 9 Dec., 1876.
- 51. SUSAN, b. 1 Feb., 1795; d. 31 Jan., 1825.
- 52. ABIGAIL, b. 3 Jan., 1796; d. 30 Aug., 1833.
- 53. GARDNER L., b. 21 Feb., 1800; d. 26 April, 1822.

*These two names are probably the same person. Mary Elizabeth (diminutive Betsey) was a common combination of those days.

- 54. SALLY, b. 1 Nov., 1802; d. 9 Dec., 1834.
- 55. HARVEY A., b. 12 Oct., 1804; d. at Vera Cruz, Mexico.
- 56. SYLVIA, b. 3 May, 1807.
- 57. LUTHER M., b. 11 Sept., 1809; d. 26 Dec., 1833.

These children all married.

13. JOSEPH LESSLIE was born in Rowley, 28 Feb., 1774. He married, 26 Nov., 1801, Rebecca Farrington. He was a teacher and farmer, and resided in Claremont, then in Cornish, where he died 10 April, 1852, and his wife 14 April, 1851, aged 66 years. He was, sometime after 1812, employed by Hon. William Jarvis as shepherd. Mr. Jarvis was eight years Consul General to Spain under Jefferson, during which time he sent a number of specimens of the Spanish merino breed of sheep to this country at places between Maine and Pennsylvania. At the close of his term he brought home with him a good-sized flock, and at Weathersfield, Vt., began raising and introducing the breed country-wide. Mr. Lesslie's ability commended him to the position of head shepherd.

Children of Joseph and Rebecca Lesslie, born in Claremont, the last three in Cornish :—

- 58. MEHITABLE ALMIRA, b. 10 April, 1803.
- 59. GEORGE WILLIAM HENRY, b. 29 April, 1804.
- 60. ELVIRA MATILDA, b. 13 March, 1806; m. Sylvanus Harlow; lived in Cornish; left issue.
- 61. ALONZO RANSON, b. 6 March, 1808.
- 62. PALMIRA MELINDA, b. 20 Feb., 1810.
- 63. PRUDENCE MARIA, b. 27 April, 1812; m. (1) Horace Goodhue; (2) S. B. Pattee, and lived in Enfield, N. H. She had no children—[*Lowell rec.* Horace Goodhue m. Patience Risby, b. in Lowell.]
- 64. HARRISON, b. 27 June, 1814.
- 65. ELIAKIM STEPHEN, b. 19 Feb., 1816; was a saddler in Haverhill, N. H., and Parishville, N. Y.; m. (1) Marion Blaisdell, and had two daughters, Helen, who m. a Pease and had two sons: Leslie (M. D., Dunkirk, N. Y.), and Lutie; and Julia, who m. a Gwin and had Marion and Allenette; m. (2) Frances —, and had Mattie and Bertha, who m. a Jones, and lived in Parishville, N. Y.
- 66. THOMAS HORACE GOODHUE, b. 5 Feb., 1818.
- 67. JOSEPH LUCIUS, b. 15 Sept., 1821.

68. CHARLES EDWIN, b. 22 June, 1823.

69. NORMAN LEROY, b. 8 Aug., 1825; was a dentist in Leominster, Mass.; m. Sarah Woodbury, and adopted a daughter Laura.

14. MEHITABLE LESSLIE was born in Rowley, Mass., 5 Sept., 1778, and married John Pressy of Claremont. They had children: Lucinda; Emeline, who married a Dean; and Malvina Amanda, born 26 Oct., 1811. This, says Aunt Esther, was the girl that father brought up—she was his cousin.

17. HANNAH LESSLIE was born 26 Sept., 1789. She married, 3 March, 1814, John Hartshorn of Henniker and lived there. She was living in 1880. Her husband died 27 July, 1863.

Children of John and Hannah Hartshorn:—

70. LEVI, b. 2 June, 1815; m. 7 Sept., 1841, Maria Needham of Middleborough, N. H.; lived in Washington; manufacturer of woolen goods, treasurer of Sullivan county, 1873-1875, deacon of Congregational church from 6 May, 1853, legislator, 1874; no children.

71. WORCESTER, b. 23 March, 1817; m. 14 Nov., 1842, Sarah Woodworth of South Boston; locomotive engineer, first ensign of grenadiers, Congregational deacon from 19 Feb., 1855, till his death, 13 Jan., 1880; his wife d., leaving children: Sarah Frances, George Edgar, Emma Jane, Mary Elizabeth.

72. LORIN (twin), d. 3 Sept., 1820.

72a. LUCINDA (twin); m. 19 Oct., 1848, S. Churchill of Nashua.

73. ELIZA, b. 7 May, 1822; unm., 1880.

74. CAROLINE C. (twin), b. 16 Feb., 1828; m. Alonzo Lull of Unity.

74a. HIRAM C. (twin), b. 16 Feb., 1828; d. 1 Jan., 1832.

75. MARIA, b. 1 Dec., 1830; m. 21 Oct., 1852, J. M. Perkins of Unity.

76. CASSANDRA, b. 25 June, 1833; unm., 1880.

18. DAVID LESSLIE was born in Henniker, 7 May, 1792, and married there, 10 May, 1818, Patty Greenfield of the same place. He enlisted, at Henniker, as private, in Capt. Benjamin Bradford's company, Col. McCobb's 45th U. S. infantry, from 6 Nov., 1812, to 15 Dec., 1813. He re-enlisted 30 June, 1812, and had \$200 bounty; enlisted a third time, 15 Dec., 1813, for one year. He was in the battle of Plattsburg, N. Y., and was discharged at

Sackett's Harbor, N. Y. A warrant was issued, 16 Nov., 1852, to David, for 160 acres of bounty land, on account of the above service, and he was allowed a pension, 17 April, 1871, when he was seventy-eight and a resident of Johnson township, county Lagrange, Ind. They were living in Warner, N. H., in 1880, having had, as per history of the town, several children, but I find only this one.

Child of David and Patty Lesslie:—

77. CHARLES W., b. about 1819.

19. GEORGE WASHINGTON LESSLIE was born in Heniker, N. H., 31 March, 1794. He married, first, 22 Feb., 1821, Gratia Ann Bartlett. His second marriage was in Cornish, N. H., 14 Sept., 1824, to Lucy Stearns, both of Cornish. She died 28 June, 1861, in Meridian, Mich. He married, third, in Warner, N. H., 12 Feb., 1863, Orra McAlpine, born in Hopkinton, N. H., 13 May, 1814, to Daniel, a farmer, and Abigail (Gould) McAlpine. She died 1 March, 1894, aged 79 years, 9 months, 19 days.

He enlisted in Cpts. Bradford's and Flander's companies, 45th regiment, U. S. infantry, from 1 March, 1812, to 31 May, 1813, and from 1 June, 1813, to 30 April, 1814. George Lesslie enlisted 1 April, 1813, and 28 Feb., 1814, for one year. He was discharged at Sackett's Harbor. A warrant was issued to him 11 Feb., 1851, for 160 acres of bounty land for the service. He died 2 Nov., 1886, and his widow Orra was allowed a pension, on her application, dated 11 Nov., 1886, when she was seventy-two, and a resident of Warner.

Children of George and Gratia A., Lucy, and Orra Lesslie:—

78. GRATIA ANN, b. 9 May, 1825, in Cornish; d. 19 Aug., 1901.

She m., 25 Sept., 1845, Emery Hardy, a farmer, who was b. in Hopkinton, N. H., to Ozias Hardy, 12 July, 1821, and d. in Meridian, Mich., 10 Aug., 1881. Children:—(a) Lucy Maria, b. 27 July, 1846, in Warner, N. H., and d. 6 Feb., 1906; (b) George Edson, b. 30 June, 1848, in Warner; (c) Charles Freeman, b. 16 Sept., 1850, in Warner; (d) Clara Ann, b. 24 Oct., 1858, in Meridian, Mich.; (e) George Edson, lived in Haslett, county Ingraham, Mich., and (says David Leslie) d. in Leslie, same county, a few years ago, for whom the town was named.

79. MAHALA, b. 6 March, 1828, in Cornish; d. 16 March, 1908, in Warner. She was Lucy (Stearns') daughter. She m., in Hopkinton, Lemuel Hardy, who was b. 24 Aug., 1817, in Warner, and d. there 13 Feb., 1900. He was a farmer, and son of Silas and Katie (Kimball). Children:—(a) Ira Joseph, b. 18 May, 1852, who m. 13 May, 1881, Celia F. Getchell, who d. 29 Aug., 1908, in Contoocook, N. H. They had three children: (1) Emma Addie, b. 5 March, 1883; d. 22 Nov., 1902; m. 31 Nov., 1899, Fred J. Chase; had Emily Althea, b. 14 April, 1901; (2) Elsie Belle, b. 9 Dec., 1890, d. 7 May, 1891; (3) Elsie Belle, b. 24 Aug., 1893; m. 22 May, 1912, Wm. F. Hale. (b) Addie, b. 24 Sept., 1858; d. 24 Nov., 1861. (c) William, b. 13 May, 1863; d. 24 Aug., 1892.
80. WILLIAM HENRY, b. 7 May, 1832, in Cornish.
81. NELSON DANIEL, b. 15 July, 1835, in Cornish; enlisted in Meridian, Mich., 14 Sept., 1861, as private in Co. B, 2nd U. S. sharp-shooters, and served till 3 Jan., 1862, when he d. in the regimental hospital at Washington, D. C. He never married.
82. LORENZO BUELL, b. about 1840.
83. JOSEPH, b. in Cornish; d. in Warner, aged 10 or 12 years.

27. DAVID LESSLIE was born in Washington, N. H., 16 Oct., 1797. From that date to his 23d year, when he was licensed to preach, we find no recorded knowledge of his life—what school he attended, or Bible Institute; by whom he was licensed, and where he preached the first two years; when and where he married; where his children were born, save one. Searching therein is like St. Paul's asymptote (2 Tim., 3: 7), "ever learning, and never able to come to a knowledge of the truth."

We know, however, that the baby David was contemporaneous three years with his grandfather, and probably in the same house. It is not all imagination that the aged man often prayed a divine afflatus to crown his grandson's pliant life. Later, no doubt, the boy had access to the college books of his grandfather, and still later he may have attended school; several of the older academies report that his name is not on their lists of students. Wilbraham Academy, Gaylord W. Douglass, head-master, reports as the others, and adds: "Wilbraham Academy was first started at Newmarket, N. H., in 1817, and continued there till 1824, when it was moved

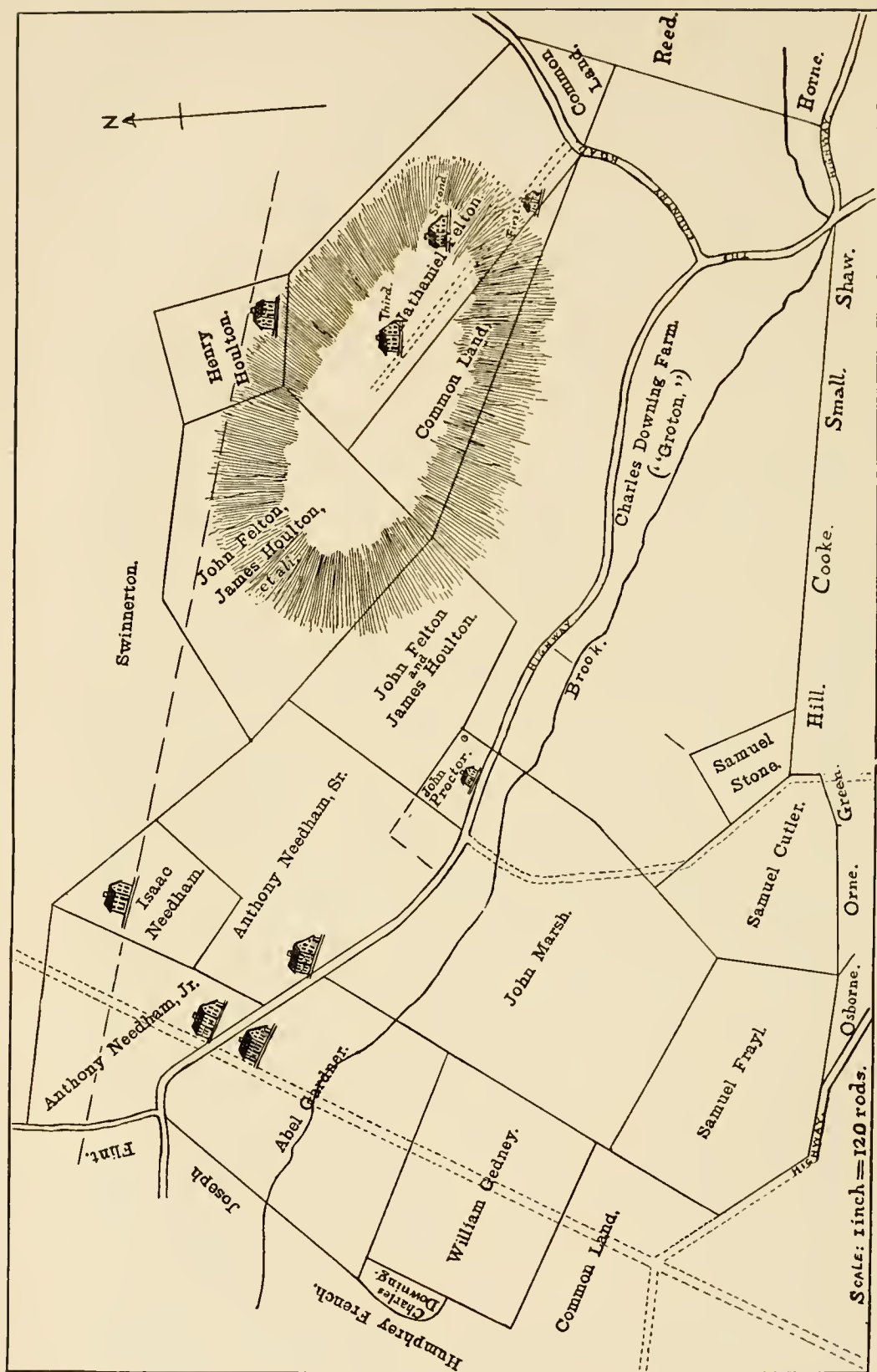
to Wilbraham, Mass., where Jason Lee was a student in 1830. Mr. Leslie may have studied at Newmarket, but we have no record of the 400 students enrolled there between 1817 and 1823."

The Newmarket institution was located about sixty miles across the State, was known among the people as "The New England Conference School," and appears to have been very popular. This school may have been the strong influence that carried young David from the Presbyterianism of his grandfather to the Methodism of Wesley and Whitefield.

Entering now the province of records and facts, we find in Rev. Nathan F. Carter's "New Hampshire Native Ministry," that Mr. Lesslie preached in Canada, Vermont, and Massachusetts, before joining the Mission of Oregon, and that the following itineraries in the States were his:—

Mr. Lesslie was licensed to preach in 1820, but where he labored the first two years following we have no knowledge. In 1822, June 29, he was admitted, on trial, a member of the New England Conference at Bath, Me., and was appointed to the itinerancy of Barre, Vt. The next year, 1823, he was appointed to Athens, Vt. In 1824, June 22 or 27, he was ordained deacon, by Bishop Hedding, at Barnard, Vt., and was appointed to the itinerancy of Craftsbury and Derby, with the assignment of Justin Spaulding as an assistant. In 1825,* he was returned to Barre. In 1826, June 11, he was ordained Elder, by Bishop George, at Wilbraham, Mass., and received the appointment to Brookfield, Vt., with George Southerland as an assistant. In 1827 and 8 he was itinerant at Moretown, Vt. In 1829 and 30 he was supernumerary, and so finished his preaching service in that State. Of these years, 1829-30, and those above, 1820, 1821, his labors are not recorded; but if he labored in Canada (and there is very slight doubt of it), it must have been during one of these periods or both.

*E. E. Leslie, Esq., of St. Johnsbury, Vt., wrote that Mr. Lesslie was made a Mason by Rural Lodge, No. 66, of Plainfield, Vt., "initiated" 24 Nov., 1825; "passed" 29 Dec., 1825; "raised" 26 Jan., 1826.



"GROTON," SALEM, IN 1700.

"GROTON", SALEM, IN 1700.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY.

THE name of this portion of Salem, in 1700, has been called "Groton", because that was the name given by Emanuel Downing to his great farm of more than three hundred acres which is included in this area. The territory included in this article is two and a quarter miles in length, nearly one and one-half miles in width, and has an area of three and one-third square miles. It extends east and west from one hundred rods easterly from Proctor's crossing to the West Peabody junction railroad station and southerly and northerly from about Forest street to about Andover street (formerly the Andover turnpike).

The southern line of Salem Village is shown by the broken line.

The ancient Ipswich road, laid out in 1643, runs across the eastern end. This is now known by two names, that part running northeasterly from Proctor's crossing as Prospect street, and that running southerly from Proctor's crossing as the Ipswich road in 1740, and later as Lowell street. What is now called Prospect street was known as the country road in 1700; and was called Prospect street as early as 1882.

Lowell street was called ye highway, in 1681; the path leading from the county road unto Anthony Needham's, in 1700; ye country road, in 1701; the highway leading from Anthony Needham's unto Salem Towne, in 1701; the town highway that leads from Salem to Captain Flint's, in 1721; the highway leading to Joseph Pope's, in 1734; Reading road, in 1740; the road leading from Salem to Reading, in 1802; the road leading to Salem, in 1805; the road leading from Reading to Salem, in 1806; the county road, in 1808; and Lowell street as early as 1858.

Forest street is an old road; and was called the country road or highway, in 1733; the highway leading from Zachariah King's to George Southwick's, in 1799; the road or highway leading from Zachariah King's, in Danvers, to Lynnfield, in 1800; and Forest street in 1882.

The street up Mount Pleasant is called Felton street.

There was early a way between Forest and Lowell streets, shown on the map by broken parallel lines, which was known as Cutler's way in 1729.

Proctor's brook was called the fulling-mill brook in 1740, and is generally known as Proctor's brook.

The western portion of the lot of John Felton and others is on the highest part of what is now known as Mount Pleasant. It was formerly called Hog hill, being, perhaps, a hog pasture in early times. It is one of the few hills of original Salem which are more than two hundred feet in height above sea level.

The location of the Boston and Newburyport turnpike, laid out in 1804, is shown on the plan by parallel dotted lines.

Charles Downing Farm ("Groton"). The town of Salem granted three hundred acres of land to Robert Cole Dec. 21, 1635, in the following words: "That m^r Cole shall haue a farme of three hundreth acres in the place where his catle are by Brooksby, And Captaine Traske & y^e rest of the Surveyors are to lay it out and bound y^t according to y^r discretion, pvided in Case m^r Cole be disposed to pte wth y^t by Sale that he make his first pro[fer] vnto the towne vpon reasonable tearmes before he offer y^t vnto any other."* A week later the town "Granted vnto Robt Cole his heires and assignees three hundreth acres of land whereof fortye acr[es] is Marshe fitt to be mowed lying and being abou[t] 3 myles from Salem West ward vpon a freshe w[ater] brooke called the North brooke."* This included the Roger Morey land.

Mr. Cole sold this farm to Emanuel Downing of Salem before July 16, 1638, when the town granted to Mr. Downing one hundred acres of land on the southwest

*Salem Town Records, volume I, page 11 (printed).

side of Mr. Cole's farm, "next vnto Roger Maury his farme."* Oct. 17th following the town of Salem passed the following vote: "Whereas there was graunted to M^r Emanuell Downinge one hund. acres of land adioyning to M^r Coles farme w^{ch} hee purchased lying on the Southwest side of the said ffarme, next vnto Roger Maury his farme. The towne hath thought good to graunt to the said M^r Emanuell Downinge one hund. acres of land one the north side of the said ffarme purchased of M^r Coles, next adioyning to the said farme whereby the ffarme may be comodious to him. And the former Graunt of one hund. acres is reversed."†

Dec. 27, 1638, the town of Salem passed the following vote: "Whereas there were former graunts of Land to M^r Emanuel Downinge of ffive hundred acres neere vnto M^r [Humphreys] ||Bishops|| ffarme & one hundred thereof taken in exchange of one hundred acres to be added to that ffarme w^{ch} hee purchased of M^r Coles, the said M^r Downing finding the said ffarme vnfitt for husbandry in regard of want of plow land, we haue vpon his request graunted vnto him one hundred acres more to be adioyned to the said ffarme whereby hee may be encouraged to plowing, for w^{ch} hundred acres hee doth hereby resigne vp vnto the towne one hund. acres more of his ffirst graunt of 500 acres so that there is now remayning vnto M^r Downing but 300 acres thereof."‡

Mr. Downing named this estate "Groton." William Flint lived upon it about 1648;§ and his son Thomas Flint lived here from 1649 to 1653.|| John Proctor of Salem hired and lived upon the farm from about 1666 until his execution for witchcraft in 1692. Thomas Preston subsequently lived upon it. Benjamin Proctor then possessed it until Sept. 13, 1700, when Thorndike Proctor of Salem, yeoman, bought it of Charles Downing of London, England, esquire, grandson of Emanuel Downing,

*Salem Town Records, volume I, page 71 (printed).

†Salem Town Records, volume I, page 72 (printed).

‡Salem Town Records, volume I, page 76 (printed).

§Essex County Quarterly Court Records and Files, volume I, page 213; Essex Registry of Deeds, book 15, leaf 5.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 15, leaf 6.

who had died.* In this conveyance, the estate is described as a farm of three hundred acres of land, in Salem, "upon or near a fresh water brooke Commonly Called the north brooke in the present tenure and Occupation of Benjamin Procter his assigne or assignes now being and was formerly the farme of Emanuel Downing of Salem aforesaid Gent Deceased Grandfather of the Said Charles Downing purchased by the Said Emanuel Downing of one Robert Cole unto whome the Same was granted by the Said town of Salem," in 1635, bounded "Southeasterly in part with the land of Joseph Horne and partly by — Reeds ffarme from a Stump Standing on the South Side of the brooke unto a black Oake being a bound marke between the said — Reeds ffarme and the lands of James Howlton northeasterly with the Common lands of the Said towne of Salem from the aforesaid black oake tree unto a black oake Stump on the northerly Corner of the Said ffarme and from thence South-westward unto a white oak tree Standing on the Rocks and from thence northwestward unto a Swamp white oake Stump Standing about twenty Poles on the northerly Side of the way leading to Anthony Neadhams and from thence South westward unto a white oak tree standing Southerly from the meadow and from thence Southeasterly unto a dry blacke oake tree and from thence near the Same Courſe unto a white Oake tree and from thence unto the first bounds mentioned to wit—the Stump Standing on the Southerly Side of the brooke," with all houses, buildings, etc., thereto appertaining; also, the one hundred acres of land granted by the selectmen of Salem to my grandfather Emanuel Downing July 16, 1638, "next adjoyning the abouefaid ffarme lying on the Southwest Side thereof next unto Roger Morey's ffarme and . . . all other lands granted by the Select men of the Said towne of Salem to lye adjoyning to the Said ffarme."†

Samuel Stone Lot. Francis Skerry of Salem, husbandman, owned this lot Dec. 26, 1662, when he conveyed it to William King and Robert Stone, both of Salem.‡ Mr.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 15, leaves 5 and 6; book 17, leaf 7.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 17, leaf 7.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 78.

King died in 1684 ; and his widow and executrix, Katherine King, for nineteen pounds, conveyed Mr. King's one-half of the lot to her nephew, Samuel Stone of Salem, bricklayer, eldest son of her said brother Robert Stone, Feb. 10, 1693-4.* Robert Stone died in the spring of 1690 ; and in the division of his estate, Feb. 6, 1693-4, the deceased's undivided half of this lot was assigned to his said son Samuel. Samuel Stone thus became the owner of the entire lot, which was his in 1700.

Samuel Cutler Lot. This lot of thirty acres was granted by the town of Salem to Samuel Cutler "neare Jn^o Ing^rsons and franc Nurce their farmes in Confid^racon yt Land form^ly Graunted to his p^rdesefor Baxter together with an Adicon to himfelue wh the towne feeth good to bestowe on himfelue, and what is Remay[n]inge refferd to be left to the next towne meetinge for Zacharie Marsh," Sept. 12, 1668.† Mr. Cutler owned the lot in 1700.

Samuel Frayl Lot. This lot was conveyed by widow Susannah Goose of Boston, widow Abigail Hutchinson of Boston, John Langdon of Boston, sailmaker, and wife Sarah, and widow Esther Eastwick of Salem, for fifty pounds, to Samuel Frayl of Salem, wheelwright, June 1, 1678.‡ Mr. Frayl owned it in 1700.

John Marsh Lot. John Marsh owned this lot of land in 1660 ; and it probably became the property of his son, John Marsh, after his death in the autumn of 1674.§ John Marsh owned it in 1700.

William Gedney Lot. This lot of land was granted by the town of Salem to John Gedney Jan. 1, 1637-8, in the following words : "Graunted to John Gedney 80 acres of land whereof six acres of it are medow, lying neere to M^r Gardner & is to be layed out according to former order."|| Mr. Gedney was a vintner, and lived in Salem. He gave this lot to his son John Gedney of Salem, mari-

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 11, leaf 63.

†Salem Town Records, volume II, page 106.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 18, leaf 99.

§See deposition of Zachariah Marsh, son of the first John Marsh, as to bounds of the farm, sworn to Sept. 14, 1685.—*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 8, leaf 182.*

||Salem Town Records, volume I, page 63 (printed).

ner, by deed, Aug. 28, 1667.* The latter died in 1684, possessed of this tract of land, which is described in the inventory of his estate as follows: "80 acres of upland 8 acres of meadow scituate among the farmes." It was then valued at ninety pounds. His son Nathaniel Gedney of Salem, mariner, released his interest in it to the latter's brother William Gedney of Salem Nov. 23, 1696.† John Gedney's widow Susannah Gedney was appointed administratrix of his estate, and afterward married Deliverance Parkman of Salem, merchant. Mr. and Mrs. Parkman released the lot to her son William Gedney Sept. 18, 1704.‡

Charles Downing Lot. This lot of land was granted by the town of Salem to Roger Morey June 25, 1638, in the following words: "Graunted to Roger Maury a stripe of meadow contayning 2 acres & halfe or thereebouts & one acre & a halfe or thereabouts of vpland lyinge betweene the ffarmes of Robt Moulton & John Gedney."§

Roger Morey removed from Salem in 1642 or 1643, and this lot came into the possession of Emanuel Downing. Nathaniel Felton, aged eighty-five, deposed "y^t soon after Roger Morrey removed from Salem w^{ch} was before y^e year 1644 I" heard that he "had sould his land in y^e woods unto m^r Emanuel Downing" and "a parcell of upland & swamp & meadow land being a part of & Belonging to y^e s^d Morreys Land and lyeth at y^e westerly End of m^r Downings farme lying in y^e Township of salem about 3 miles westerly from y^e town." I "having lived a near neighbour to s^d farme about 55 years never heard or understood y^t y^e s^d morreys land was claimed or possefised but only by y^e tenants living vpon m^r Downings farme in y^e right of m^r Downing as belonging to his farme & to my certain Knoledge y^e Prockters who have Lined upon y^e s^d Downings farme about 30 years haue during y^e time of their abode upon the said farme Improued y^e said Morreys land as Belonging to m^r Downing."|| Samuel Cutler, sr., aged about seventy-one, de-

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 20.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 11, leaf 194.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 16, leaf 136.

§Salem Town Records, volume I, page 71 (printed).

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 15, leaf 5.

posed "y^t in severall years at severall times before y^e year" 1652 "I wrought with William flint upon a farm wthin y^e township of salem w^{ch} he hired of m^r Emanuel Downing lying about three miles westwardly from y^e Town & I then heard y^t Roger Morrey when he Remoued from salem sold his Land in y^e woods vnto m^r Emanuel Downing" and "a certain pcell of upland swamp & meadow on y^e westward end of s^d farme & allso a percell of meadow lying near unto moultons & aldermans farme which was called by y^e name of moreys land was yⁿ claimed & posseised by y^e s^d William flint as a part of m^r Downings farm he yⁿ lived upon & which hath been posseised by y^e Procters as tenants for above thirty years Last past & I never Knew it claimed or posseid by any since y^e year" 1649, "but only as a part of s^d farm by y^e tennants living upon y^e same."* Em Harwood, aged seventy-two, deposed that from 1649 to 1653 "I liued wth Thomas flint upon a farm within y^e Township of salem which he hired of m^r Emanuel Downing lying about three miles westwardly from y^e town & I then heard y^t Roger Morrey when he removed from Salem sold his land in y^e woods unto m^r Emanuel Downing & . . . y^t a certain pcell of upland swamp and meadow on y^e westwardly End of y^e afores^d farm & also a percell of meadow lying near unto Moultons & Aldermans farm which was called by y^e name of Morreys land was then claimed & posseised by y^e s^d Thomas Flint as a part of m^r Downings ffarme he then Liued on & w^{ch} y^e procters as Tenants have lived upon for above thirty years last past."† All of these witnesses made oath to their statements Sept. 18, 1700.

No deed of this lot from Mr. Morey is known to exist. From Emanuel Downing the title to the Downing farm descended to his grandson Charles Downing, Esq., of London, England. In the latter's deed of that farm to Thorndike Procter of Salem, yeoman, this lot, called three acres of meadow, was included. It is described as lying "betwixt the lands of Robert Moulton and Humphrey French." The date of this deed is Sept. 13, 1700.‡

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 15, leaf 5.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 15, leaf 6.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 17, leaf 7.

Abel Gardner House. This lot of land was granted by the town of Salem to Thomas Gardner, for one hundred acres, Feb. 20, 1636-7.* Feb. 24, 1637-8, "Ther is granted vnto M^r Garner an adicion of land to his farme to make it vsefull not exceeding 20 acres."† At a meeting of the selectmen of Salem, Aug. 31, 1649, there was "Granted to mr Gardner a small peece of medow containing about an acre lying vpon the north side of his farme adioyning to it."‡ Whether these last two named grants of land were ever laid out to Mr. Gardner is doubtful. He died Dec. 29, 1674. This tract of land of one hundred acres was then valued at one hundred pounds. His sons, Lt. George Gardner, late of Salem, but then of Hartford, Conn., merchant, and Samuel Gardner of Salem, mariner, as executors of their father's will, conveyed this land to Dr. John Swinerton of Salem July 19, 1678,§ and Doctor Swinerton conveyed it to Samuel Gardner of Salem, mariner, three days later.|| Samuel Gardner died Oct. —, 1689, having, in his will, devised this farm to his son Lt. Abel Gardner. Lieutenant Gardner evidently erected the house that subsequently stood upon this land. It was similar to the George Gardner house and had a leanto. He lived in Salem, being an yeoman, and conveyed one half of the buildings and land around them to his son Thomas Gardner of Salem, wheelwright alias husbandman, March 28, 1729.¶ Lt. Abel Gardner died Nov. 10, 1739, possessed of the other half of the farm, which he devised, in his will, to his son Abel Gardner of Salem, blacksmith. This half was then appraised at two hundred and sixty-six pounds. Abel Gardner, for three hundred and seventy pounds, conveyed this half of the farm to his brother Thomas Gardner, who owned the other half, April 1, 1742.** Thomas Gardner lived here, and died about 1753, intestate. The farm, then including one hundred and twenty

*Salem Town Records, volume I, page 37 (printed).

†Salem Town Records, volume I, page 66 (printed).

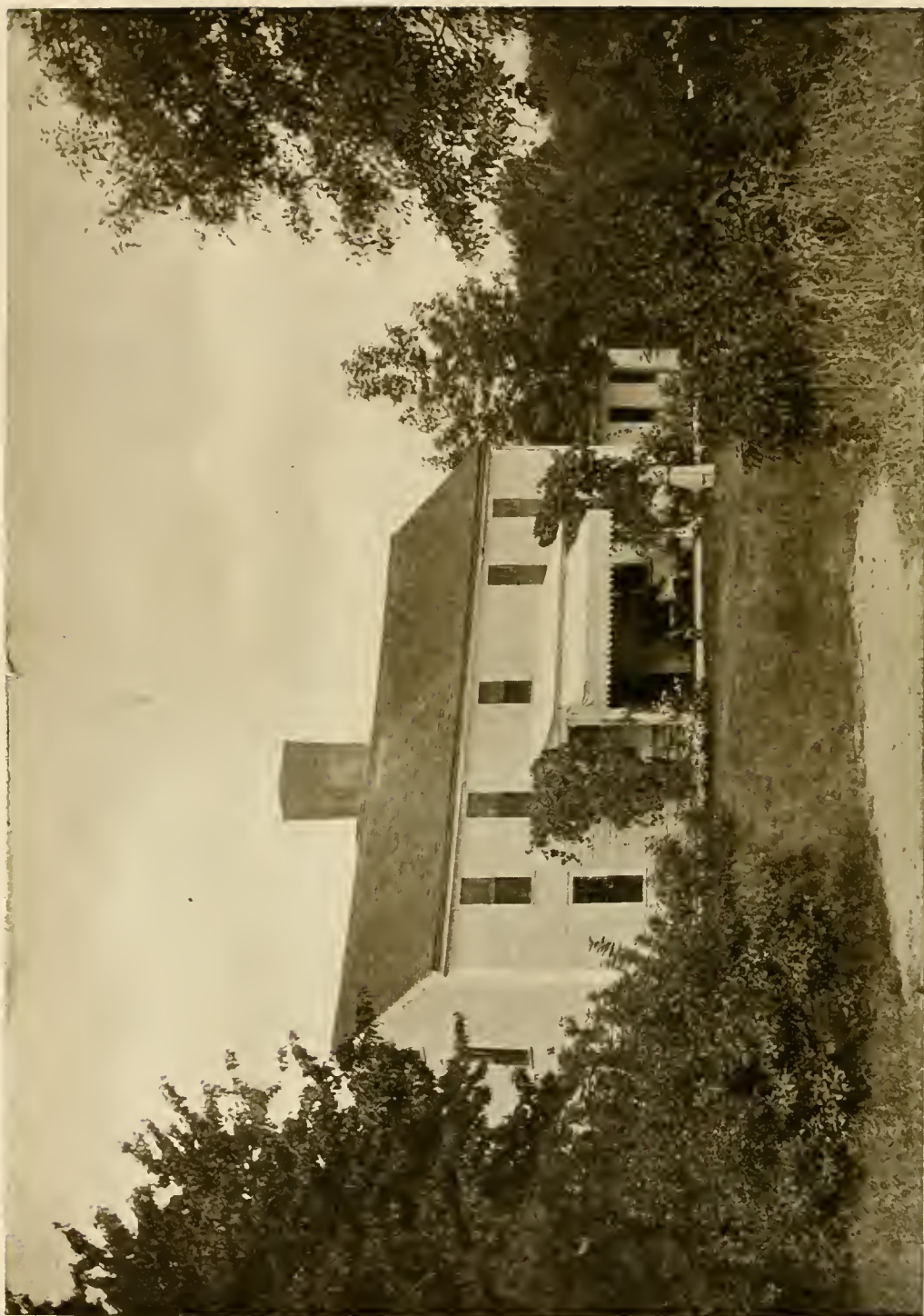
‡Salem Town Records, volume I, page 159 (printed).

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 3.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 4.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 78, leaf 220.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 82, leaf 115.



THE ANTHONY NEEDHAM HOUSE BUILT ABOUT 1686

acres, and the buildings were appraised at four hundred and eighty pounds. His children conveyed their interests in the farm to their brother Thomas Gardner of Danvers, husbandman, as follows: Eunice, wife of Jonathan Tucker of Salem, cordwainer, May 15, 1758;* Mary, wife of Humphrey Marsh of Danvers, yeoman, Jan. 31, 1761;† Sarah, wife of John Walcut of Danvers, cordwainer, Feb. 24, 1761;‡ and Ebenezer Gardner of Roxbury, potter, April 16, 1763.§ The other brother, Israel Gardner of Danvers, potter, died in the spring of 1771, having devised, in his will, one-third of his interest in this farm to his wife Elizabeth, and two-thirds to his brother Thomas Gardner, who owned the remainder of the farm. Mrs. Elizabeth Gardner's interest probably came into the ownership of Thomas Gardner. Mr. Gardner died Sept. —, 1788, having, in his will, devised this estate to his sons James and John. In the inventory of his estate the "Land lying south of the highway with the Buildings thereon containing about 128 acres" was appraised at three hundred and eighty-four pounds. James Gardner was a mariner and lived in Salem; and, for five hundred dollars, he released his interest in the estate to his brother John Gardner, jr., of Danvers, gentleman, who had been devised the estate with him, May 15, 1800.|| John Gardner lived in this house and died here April 12, 1823, having, in his will, devised his homestead, containing about thirty acres, with the buildings thereon, to his wife Mehitable (Goodale) Gardner. She married, secondly, Samuel Taylor of Danvers, yeoman, April 5, 1829; and Mr. Taylor and herself conveyed the land and buildings to John Gardner Walcott of Danvers, cordwainer, March 28, 1840.¶ Mr. and Mrs. Taylor continued to live in the house until May 14, 1846, when she died from the effects of falling upon the steps. The house was occupied by William Skerry in October, 1854, when it was set on fire, by a man who had formerly worked there, and destroyed.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 104, leaf 267.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 109, leaf 107.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 107, leaf 188.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 114, leaf 15.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 166, leaf 235.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 370, leaf 285.

Anthony Needham, jr., House. This lot belonged to Anthony Needham, sr., of Salem, yeoman, as early as 1674, being the westerly portion of his homestead. He conveyed this lot to his son Anthony Needham, jr., Dec. 30, 1685.* The son built the house now standing upon the lot immediately. It is a fine specimen of the architecture of that period. Mr. Needham lived here and was a yeoman. He died in the winter of 1757-8, having, in his will, devised the estate to his son Jasper Needham. Jasper Needham died April 3, 1794, having, in his will, devised his "homestead farm" to his son Stephen Needham. Stephen Needham died Dec. 28, 1801, having, in his will, devised to his son Jasper Needham all his land and buildings in Danvers, subject to the improvement of one-half of it by his widow during her life. Jasper Needham died June 26, 1807, intestate. The homestead land and buildings were then appraised at twenty-three hundred and sixty dollars. The estate came into the ownership of his son Elias Needham, who died, possessed of it, Feb. 27, 1885. In his will he devised it to his son Joseph Shed Needham. Joseph S. Needham died May 29, 1900, having, in his will, devised the ancient house and the corner of his homestead where the house stands to his daughter Sarah Jane Clarkson Needham. Miss Needham was a renowned school teacher, and died, unmarried, Aug. 30, 1914, possessed of the estate. In her will, she devised the use of it to her sisters, Mrs. Augusta L. Arvedson of Peabody and Mrs. Minna P. Brooks of Haverhill, for their lives, and at the death of the survivor of them it is to go to her three nieces, Mary Alice Taylor, Mattie Brooks and Julia Brooks in fee simple.

Isaac Needham House. This lot belonged to Anthony Needham of Salem, yeoman, as early as 1674. He conveyed it to his son Isaac Needham about 1690,† though the existence of the deed has not been discovered. Isaac built a house upon the lot immediately, and lived here, being a husbandman. He conveyed the estate to his son John Needham of Salem, husbandman, April 1, 1740.† The father continued to live there until his decease in

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 61.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 79, leaf 1.



THE JOHN FELTON HOUSE, BUILT ABOUT 1674.

1742.* For four hundred and twenty pounds, John Needham conveyed the lot and buildings to Ebenezer Goodell of Salem, innholder, May 26, 1746.† Mr. Goodale became a farmer, and owned the house and land around it in 1750. How long the house stood after that date is unknown to the writer.

Anthony Needham, sr., House. This lot was a part of the homestead of Anthony Needham, sr., as early as 1674. He lived in the house which stood upon this lot.

The southern corner of the lot, on the road, within the dashes, was early the property of John Herod. It belonged to Joseph Proctor of Ipswich Nov. 5, 1681, when he conveyed it to Anthony Needham;‡ and from that time it was a part of the homestead of Mr. Needham.

Mr. Needham died in 17—, and how much longer the house stood is unknown to the writer.

John Proctor House. This was two-thirds of a lot of twenty-three acres of land which was early the property of John Herod. It belonged to Joseph Proctor of Ipswich in 1681; and to John Proctor of Salem, yeoman, Jan. 10, 1688-9, when the latter gave a deed of it, with his house thereon, to his wife and children.§ Soon after the execution of Mr. Proctor, for alleged witchcraft, Aug. 19, 1692, his body was brought home and buried on the northeast corner of this lot.|| The house and lot were subsequently owned by Mr. Proctor's son John. The house was probably gone soon after 1700.

John Felton and James Houlton Lot. This lot was a part of the homestead of Anthony Needham, sr., as early as 1674. He conveyed it to John Felton and James Houlton, both of Salem, Jan. 20, 1692-3.¶

John Felton, John Houlton, Nathaniel Felton, jr., and Nathaniel Felton, sr., Lot. This lot was granted by the town of Salem to William Giggles before Jan. 24, 1677-8, when it was possessed by Nathaniel Putnam of Salem,

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 84, leaf 71.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 88, leaf 113.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 48.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 8, leaf 123.

||See pamphlet relative to the burial place of John Proctor, by William P. Upham.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 26, leaf 231.

yeoman.* Mr. Putnam conveyed it to John Felton, James Houlton, Nathaniel Felton, jr., and Nathaniel Felton, 3d, May 12, 1696;† and they apparently owned it in 1700.

Henry Houlton House. The northwestern two-fifths of this lot was conveyed by Joseph Houlton, sr., yeoman, to his son Henry Houlton Sept. 22, 1694.‡ Henry Houlton had built a house upon the lot.

The remainder of the lot was conveyed to Henry Houlton of Salem, yeoman, by Thomas Haines of Salem, maltster, and wife Sarah, Oct. 29, 1697.§

Henry Houlton owned the estate in 1700. How long the house stood is unknown.

Nathaniel Felton Houses. This lot was originally granted to John Thorndike, and returned to the town by him. It was then granted in parts at several times, from 1637 to 1640, to the widow Felton and her son Nathaniel Felton. A house was built upon the lot, probably about 1644, and it stood some seventy years, but its location is unknown, perhaps being near the southeastern corner of the lot.

Nathaniel Felton died July 30, 1705, at the age of ninety, having in his will devised to his eldest daughter, Elizabeth Watkins, "a desolate & solitary widow, & under great bodily weakness & never gave her any land," his dwelling house and land thereto belonging for her life and then to his two sons John and Nathaniel. The dwelling house, barn and ten acres of land adjoining were then appraised at seventy pounds. Mrs. Watkins did not live in this house, however.

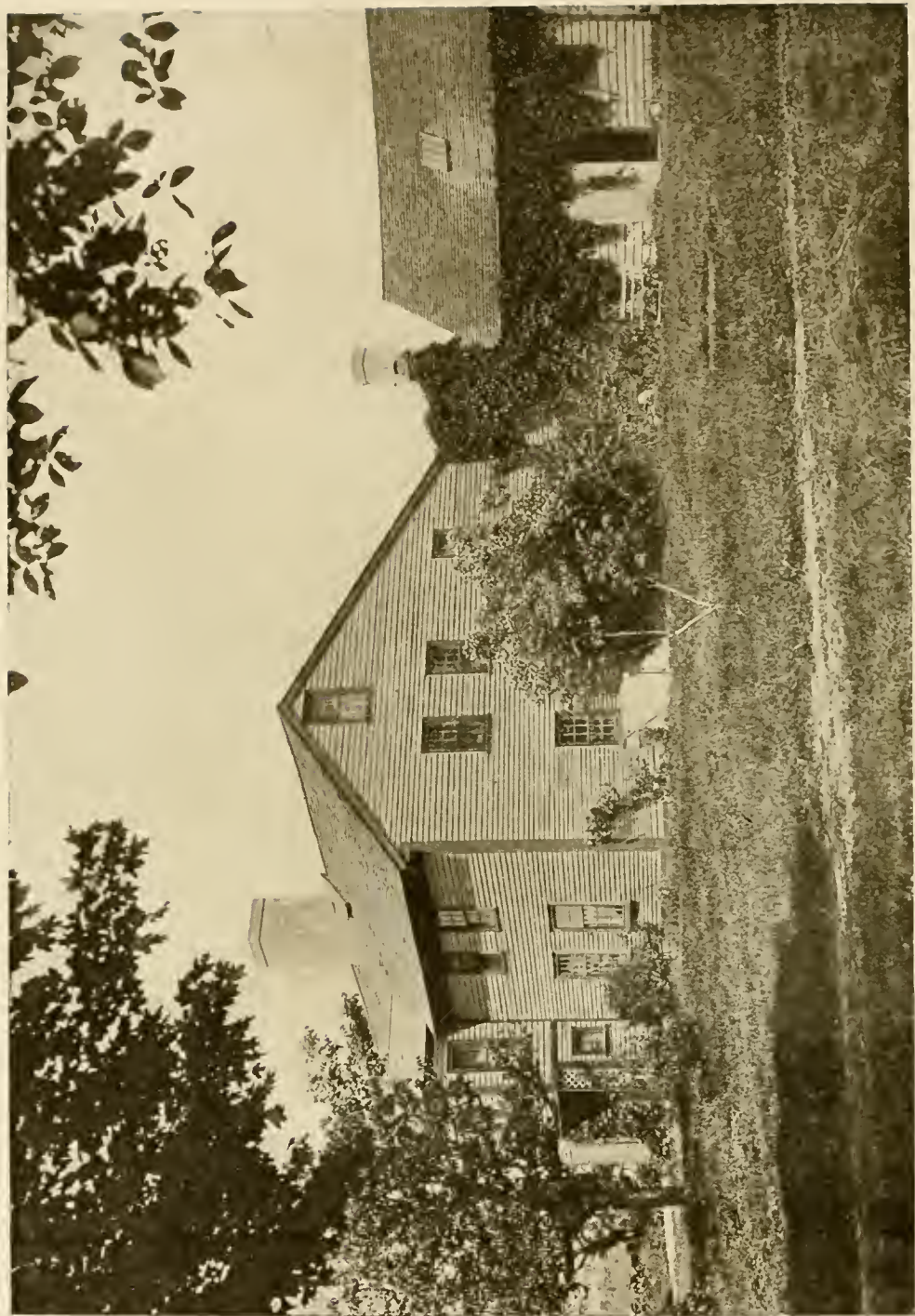
The second house to be built upon the premises was probably the house where James E. Reynolds now lives. The house faces due south; and was originally about one-half the size it is now. The eastern portion, including the front door and hall, constitutes the original house. It always had a leanto, which apparently projected as an ell at the western end. The house is said to have been erect-

*Salem Town Records, volume II, page 268.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 15, leaf 4.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 24, leaf 187.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 24, leaf 188.



THE NATHANIEL FELTON HOUSE, BUILT ABOUT 1683.

ed in 1674; and the manifest age is fully that. One of the rare features of the house is the small size and shape of many of its windows, being about three feet in height and sixteen or seventeen inches in breadth. The kitchen fireplace is six and one-half feet in length, inside measurement, four feet and nine inches in height clear, and two and one-half feet deep. The hearth is of brick, seven feet and ten inches in length and projects into the room fifteen inches. An ordinary sized person can stand within the fireplace and look up the flue above him to the clear sky, apparently being able to walk from the fireplace over the shelving bricks nearly to the roof.

This house was probably built for Mr. Felton's son John, upon his marriage with Mary Tompkins. John Felton died Feb. 19, 1717-8; and the estate passed to his son Samuel Felton, who lived here, being an yeoman. Samuel probably added to the house the present western end; and died Oct. 5, 1772, at the age of ninety, having devised the western end to his son Samuel and the rest to his son Zachariah. The son Samuel evidently became the owner of the whole house. He was a yeoman, and lived here. He died in February, 1782, having devised the estate to his son Asa, subject to the right of the widow to occupy the eastern or old half of the house, etc. Asa Felton was a yeoman, and lived here. He died July 16, 1800, his homestead of twenty acres of land and the buildings being valued at nine hundred dollars. He died intestate: and the western half of the house was assigned to his widow as a portion of her dower. The eastern and old portion of the house came into the possession of Martha P. Felton, daughter of the deceased. She married Moses W. Wilson, who died in Georgia, of yellow fever, Nov. 1, 1840. She survived him; and conveyed the eastern or old part of the house to Thomas Reynolds of Salem, tanner, Aug. 14, 1865.* Mr. Reynolds died April 30, 1885; having, in his will, devised his real estate to his son George, subject to the life occupancy of the testator's son, James E. Reynolds of the southerly front room on the first floor of the house and one acre of land. James now lives there.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 687, leaf 272.

The house occupied by Mrs. Rhoades was built about 1683, for the home of Nathaniel Felton's son Nathaniel, upon the latter's marriage. The house faces due south, and was originally only about one-half its present size. The old part is the eastern portion, including the front door and hall way. Nathaniel lived here, and died in January, 1733-4; having, in his will, devised the house and land around it to his son Jonathan Felton, who then dwelt here. The date of death of Jonathan Felton is unknown; and the place was owned subsequently by his son Nathaniel Felton, who died Feb. 8, 1776. The buildings and ten acres of land around them was then valued at one hundred and ten pounds. In his will he devised the estate to his son Nathaniel, who died, possessed of it, May 20, 1836. In his will he devised it to his son Nathaniel. Colonel Felton was a yeoman, and lived here. He died Nov. 15, 1865, having, in his will, devised the house and land to his sons, William H. Felton and Nathaniel Ward Felton. William H. Felton, who died here, being a yeoman, conveyed his half of the house and land to his brother Nathaniel April 27, 1874.* Nathaniel W. Felton conveyed it to his sister, Mrs. Harriet Rhoades of Peabody Aug. 10, 1908.† Mrs. Rhoades still resides in the ancient house.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1049, leaf 128.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1932, page 214.

THE BURRILL, BURRELL FAMILY OF ESSEX COUNTY.

BY FRANK A. GARDNER, M. D.

1. GEORGE BURRILL, the head of what has been termed by some, "The Royal Family of Lynn", owing to the large number of prominent members of it, particularly during the eighteenth century, was born in England about 1591. The following record of his marriage license gives us a clew regarding his place of residence in England. "In Boston, England, January 12, 1626, George Burrill of Boston, ae 35, and Mary Cooper of Appley, ae 20." His name first appears in the court records of Essex County, 28: 1 mo., 1637, when he was defendant in a civil action brought by "Ricr. Beefer."* In the next session of the court, 27: 4 mo., 1637, George Burrill brought civil action against Mr. Humphreye, Esq.† He received a grant of 200 acres of land in Lynn in 1638.‡ On the 9: 5 mo., 1645, Mr. George Burrill, sr., Mr. Daniel King and William Ivorie (also Avery) were presented for putting cattle into the general field before the corn was gathered.§ "Mr. George Burrill" was one of the creditors to the estate of Francis Lightfoot in 1646.|| He was a member of the grand jury in 1650.¶ On the 30: 9 mo., 1652, he brought suit against Joseph Jenkes, sr. and jr., for debt.** He was a member of the jury of trials on the 6: 1 mo., 1653-4.†† His wife died in the 6th month,

*Essex County Quarterly Court Records (published volume), v. I, p. 5.

†*Ibid*, v. I, p. 6.

‡*Ibid*, v. II, p. 270.

§*Ibid*, v. I, p. 81.

||*Ibid*, v. I, p. 103.

¶*Ibid*, v. I, p. 204.

***Ibid*, v. I, p. 272.

††*Ibid*, v. I, p. 326.

1653,* and he died a few months later. His will was dated October 18, 1653, and the inventory of his estate bore the date of 21: 4 mo., 1654. In his will he gave the house in which he lived (on the west side of Tower Hill), with the farm, outbuildings and barn, to his son Francis. The house in which Francis formerly dwelt he gave to his son John, together with the land around it and several other lots of land. He divided his livestock among his three sons and allotted to them his silverware. This will was found to be "imperfect" in respect to executors, and his three sons were appointed administrators.† The inventory showed the estate to be worth £848 : 10 : 00.†

Children :—

2. FRANCIS, b. about 1627. (*See below.*)
3. GEORGE, b. ——. (*See below.*)
4. JOHN, b. about 1631. (*See below.*)

2. FRANCIS BURRILL, son of George and Mary (Cooper) Burrill, was born in England about 1627. His name first appeared in the records as one of the witnesses to the will of Francis Lightfoot, dated December 10, 1646.‡ He was a member of the trial jury, 29: 9 mo., 1653,§ and was made constable in Lynn, 26: 4 mo., 1655.|| 24: 4 mo., 1656, he was sworn as clerk of the market.¶ He served on the grand jury 30: 9 mo., 1658, and in June, 1659. He witnessed the will of George Farr of Lynn, July 1, 1662, and that of William Rooten in the following year. In 1664 and 1665 he was a member of the jury of trials. In April, 1667, he was one of the appraisers of the estate of Robert Mansfield of Lynn.** He deposed in 1690 that his age was about sixty-three years.†† He, with the consent of his wife Elizabeth, sold three acres of salt marsh in Lynn to Samuel Burrill, "shooe-

*Lynn Records.

†Quarterly Court Records, v. I, pp. 351-5.

‡*Ibid.*, v. I, p. 103.

§*Essex Antiquarian*, v. VII, p. 178.

||*Ibid.*, v. VIII, p. 169.

¶*Ibid.*, v. IX, p. 61.

**Quarterly Court Records, v. III, p. 403.

††Quarterly Court Files.

maker", November 12, 1697.* He died November 10, 1704, aged seventy-eight years,† and was buried in the Old Western Cemetery in Lynn. His will, dated October 12, 1704, was probated November 30, 1704. He made bequests to his wife Elizabeth, sons James and Joseph; grandson Moses, son of his son Moses; daughters Elizabeth Farr, Liddiah Dix and Esther Cowdrey, and grandson John Farr, son of his daughter Elizabeth. His son Joseph was appointed executor, and his two kinsmen, John and Theophilus Burrill, overseers.‡ The inventory, dated November 24, 1704, showed property valued at £224:17:08.‡ His widow was probably the Elizabeth Burrill who died in Lynn, April 22, 1716, aged eighty-two,† and whose gravestone is standing in the Old Western Cemetery in Lynn.

Children :—

5. SAMUEL, b. about 1654; d. about May 7, 1674. Samuel, aged above 17, and his brothers James, aged 13, and Joseph, aged 12, were arrested for throwing snowballs in 1671.§
6. ELIZABETH, b. 1: 10 mo., 1655; m., in Lynn, July 28, 1680, Benjamin Farr, son of George.† She d. in Lynn, and was buried Mar. 11, 1687.†
7. JAMES, b. 21: 10 mo., 1657.† He was alive in 1704, at the time of his father's death.
8. JOSEPH, b. 18: 10 mo., 1659.† (*See below.*)
9. MARY, b. May 16, 1661; d. 17: 2 mo., 1667.†
10. LYDIA, b. 13: 4 mo., 1663;† m. in 1692, John Dix of Reading; son of Ralph and Esther Dix.¶ She d. in 1692.
11. HANNAH, b. 19: 1 mo., 1664; d. Sept. 21, 1686.†
12. MARY, b. Feb. 7, 1667;¶ d. Feb. 17, 1667.¶
13. DEBORA, b. 23: 5 mo., 1669;† d. Aug., 1669.†
14. MOSES, b. 12: 2 mo., 1671.† (*See below.*)
15. LOIS, b. 27: 11 mo., 1671;† d. before 1704.
16. Child, b. 6: 8 mo., 1672; d. 6: 8 mo., 1672.†
17. HESTER, b. 15: 11 mo., 1673.† m. William Cowdrey of Reading, son of Nathaniel and Mary (Batchelder) Cowdrey.** He

*Essex Deeds, book 14, leaf 132-3.

†Lynn Records.

‡Essex Probate Files, p. 4236.

§Quarterly Court Records.

¶Eaton's History of Reading, p. 62.

¶N. E. Hist. Gen. Register, v. 5, p. 94-5.

**Eaton's History of Reading, p. 59.

was b. in 1666. She d. in Reading, June 3, 1698.* They had two daughters : Elizabeth, who m. a Swan; and Susannah, who was born March 4, 1696-7,* and m. Joseph Burrill, of Boston, Nov. 7, 1723.*

18. SARAH, b. April 11, 1676; d. Dec. 21, 1676.†

19. SAMUEL, b. (stillborn) April 22, 1677.†

3. GEORGE BURRILL, son of George and Mary (Cooper) Burrill, was a cooper in Boston. He married, before 1653, Deborah Simpkins, daughter of Nicholas Simpkins (the first commander of the fort on Castle Island, Boston Harbor) and his wife Isabel. He owned several lots of land in Boston. His wife evidently died before him, as she is not mentioned in his will, which was dated October 4, 1693, and was probated in Suffolk County, July 14, 1698. He divided his house between his two sons, giving George the front half and Samuel the rear. Others mentioned in the will were : daughter Sarah, wife of John Souther of Boston, and grandchild Abraham Gourden. The inventory dated July 21, 1698, showed an estate to the value of £172 : 11 : 06, of which the lands and houses amounted to £160.‡

Children :—

20. GEORGE, b. Feb. 13, 1653; m. Mary ——. He was a tailor in Boston. Letters of administration were granted to his widow Mary, Nov. 30, 1719, and Feb. 12, 1719-20. Mary Burrill and John Burrill, administrators, presented an inventory amounting to £183:07:08.§ One item paid out was £76:06:00 to Samuel Burrill to clear a mortgage, etc. Under date of Aug. 11, 1735, we read, "widow Mary Burrill and his son George Burrill who are since deced without fully administering thereon." James Burrill, tailor, of Boston, was appointed administrator. In 1737 the property was valued at £350 and declared incapable of division among the heirs of George Burrill, "without prejudice to or spoiling the whole," therefore the administrator "charges himself with the real estate of said deceased."|| (For names of children, see Boston Records.)

*Reading Records.

†Lynn Records.

‡Suffolk Prob. Rds., book 8; leaves 267 and 277.

§*Ibid*, book 21, leaves 549 and 627.

||Suffolk County Probate Records, vol. 33, leaf 208.

21. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 10, 1656; m. Martha ——. He was a sailmaker in Boston. He died about 1740, having become "aged and infirm." He left a wife and three daughters: Martha Lewis, Deborah Prince and Katherine Barton. His grandson, Ezekiel Goldthwait, was appointed executor.*
22. SARAH; m. John Souther of Boston, blacksmith. She was mentioned in her father's will.
- 22a. DEBORAH, b. Dec. 17, 1668; d. before 1693.
23. JOSEPH, b. July 27, 1674; probably d. before 1693, as he was not mentioned in his father's will.

4. LIEUT. JOHN BURRILL, son of George and Mary (Cooper) Burrill, was born about 1632. Several depositions made in court between 1665 and 1691 place the year of his birth between 1632 and 1635. He was a maltster and tanner. He was chosen a member of the jury of trials in 1659 and again in 1662.† He was a constable in Lynn in 1663.‡ In the last named year John and his wife "Loois," with many other persons, testified in favor of Mary Longley.§ He served on a coroner's jury, April 13, 1665.|| On the 26: 9 mo., 1667, he and Andrew Mansfield served as attorneys of the selectmen of Lynn in the Quarterly Court. He was chosen selectman of Lynn in 1678,¶ and was one of the "seven men" to receive the Indian deed of Lynn, September 4, 1686.** He held many other offices, including clerk of the market six years, surveyor of highways, commissioner of assessments, etc.†† He also represented Lynn in the General Court.†† The town voted permission to Lieutenant John and his son John Burrill, jr., to set up a pew in the meeting house, January 8, 1692.†† He was a lieutenant in the militia, although no record of his commission has been found.

"Jno Burrill, Lyn," was made a freeman Feb. 16,

*Suffolk Co. Probate Records, vol. 35, leaves 333-5.

†Quarterly Court Records, v. II, p. 182, and v. III, p. 6.

‡*Ibid*, v. III, p. 103.

§*Ibid*, v. III, p. 112.

||*Ibid*, v. III, p. 282.

¶*Ibid*, v. III, p. 455.

***"Indian Land Titles", by Sidney Perley, pp. 68 and 70.

††Lynn Records.

1685-6.* May 12, 1697, he conveyed to his son, "Capt. John Burrill, jun., of Lynn," two pieces "where my said son . . . now lives," measuring together eleven acres.† He married May 10, 1656, Lois, daughter of William and Ann Ivory of Lynn and died in the spring of 1703, and in his will, dated April 13 of that year, he mentions his wife "Loiss", daughters Ruth Burrill and Sarah Pickering, and sons Samuel, Theophilus, Ebenezer and John.‡ The inventory, dated May 19, 1703, showed an estate valued at £1158: 01: 00. The property was divided between his wife and children. He gave the homestead to his son Samuel, reserving one end for the use of his wife during her life-time.‡ His wife Lois died September 5, 1720, aged eighty years.

Children:—

24. JOHN, b. Oct. 15, 1658. (*See below*,)
25. SARAH, b. 16, 3 mo., 1661; m. in Salem, June 14, 1683, John Pickering, son of John and Alice (Flint) Pickering. Hon. Timothy Pickering, a colonel in the American Revolution, an intimate friend of General Washington and a member of his cabinet, was their grandson. She died in Salem, Dec. 27, 1714, and her husband, John Pickering, died June 19, 1722.§
26. THOMAS, b. Jan. 7, 1663. Probably d. young, as he was not mentioned in his father's will.
27. ANNA, b. Sept. 15, 1666; m. July 24, 1695, Josiah "Rhoads", son of Constable Henry Rhodes, of Lynn.∥ He was b. in Lynn, 2 mo., 1651, and m., 1st, Elizabeth Coots, July 23, 1673. She d. in Lynn, Oct. 19, 1694.∥ Josiah "Rods", "old", d. in Lynn about 23: 3 mo., 1734.∥
28. THEOPHILUS, b. 15: 5 mo., 1669.∥ (*See below*.)
29. LOIS, b. 27: 11 mo., 1671; m. at Boston, June 5, 1695, Samuel Sprague of Woburn.
30. SAMUEL, b. —; d. May 7, 1674.
31. SAMUEL, b. April 20, 1674. (*See below*.)
32. MARY, b. Feb. 18, 1676; d. unmarried, Oct. 26, 1694.∥
33. EBENEZER, b. July 13, 1679. (*See below*.)

*Shurtleff's "Records of Massachusetts Bay," v. V, p. 544.

†Essex Deeds, v. 13, p. 164.

‡Essex County Probate Files, No. 4241.

§Salem Records.

∥Lynn Records.

34. RUTH, b. May 17, 1682; m. May 9, 1705, Capt.(?) Benjamin Potter, son of Robert and Ruth (Driver) Potter.* He was b. in Lynn, April 11, 1680. He d. in Lynn, April 25, 1745. "Ruth Potter, widow," d. in Lynn, Oct. 23, 1771.*

8. JOSEPH BURRILL, son of Francis and Elizabeth Burrill, was born in Lynn, 18:10 mo., 1659. He was a soldier in King Philip's war in August, 1676,† and was made a freeman about 1690. He married in Salem, October 28, 1686, Dorcas "Newbury," probably the daughter of Richard Newberry, of Weymouth. Joseph Burrill, husbandman, with the consent of his wife Dorcas, sold a lot of land on Hart's Lane, in Lynn, to Captain Theophilus Burrill (No. 28), January 11, 1716-7.‡ March 5, 1722-3, he exchanged with the last named Theophilus Burrill, 9 acres, 30 poles of land, for 8 acres which had been laid out to John Burrill, Esq. (No. 24).§ Among the other lots of land sold to him was one described as "two acres of land on ye old way that formerly led from ye Ferry to ye old meeting-house," which he sold to Matthew Breed, March 18, 1728-9, for £50:00:00.|| His wife died April 7, 1722, aged 59, and he died December 1, 1736, at the age of 77.* His son Joseph, of Boston, was appointed administrator, March 25, 1737. As the oldest son Samuel was "non comp." ment. and hath been so for many years," the selectmen of Lynn signed a paper approving of the appointment of Joseph as administrator. The inventory, dated April 12, 1737, gave the value of the estate as £1200:13:08. The estate was divided June 21, 1738.¶ Samuel, the oldest son, received two-fifths, and the other three-fifths he apportioned to Joseph Burrill, Hannah Burrill, alias Criside, and Mary Alley Burrill, alias "Roass" (Ross).

Children:—

35. HANNAH, b. Oct. 26, 1687; m. int. Lynn, July 30, 1720, John Criside, "a stranjour that Came from Great Brittainè." Their daughter, Sarah "Chresdee," m. in Haverhill, Dec.

*Lynn Records.

†N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., v. 41, p. 273, and v. 43, p. 274.

‡Essex Deeds, book 37, leaf 143.

§*Ibid*, book 78, leaf 104.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 59, leaf 86.

¶Essex County Probate Files, No. 4247.

- 15, 1743,* Joseph Attwood. Hannah probably d. before 1741, and this daughter Sarah was the Sarah "Chowdey" who received in that year one-third of the real estate of her uncle Samuel Burrill (No. 37). This Sarah m., as stated above, Joseph "Attwood", Dec. 15, 1743, and Feb. 21, 1743(4), Joseph Atwood, w. Sarah, of Haverhill, "g. dau. of Mr. Joseph Burrill, late of Lynn," conveyed to Henry West of Lynn, for £90, five lots of land which were "part of ye estate of Sam'l Burrill, uncle of the sd. Sarah."
36. DORCAS, b. Aug. 29, 1689; probably d. young.
37. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 16, 1691; as mentioned above in connection with the settlement of his father's estate; he was insane for many years. He died 27 : 10 mo., 1738, and his brother-in-law, Andrew Ross, was appointed administrator, Feb. 5, 1738. The estate, valued at £541: 14: 02, was divided April 15, 1741, between Sarah Chowdey (see notes under No. 35), Mary Ross and Joseph Burrill.
38. SARAH, b. Nov. 15, 1693;† d. Jan. 5, 1693-4.
39. SARAH, b. Oct. 24, 1696;† probably d. young.
40. JOSEPH, b. July 2, 1699; m. in Boston, Nov. 6, 1729, Jane Webb. Joseph Burrill, shipwright, of Boston, wife Jane consenting, sold to John Burrage of Lynn, "one full fifth part of all the real estate of my hon. father, Joseph Burrill, late of Lynn, dec." As administrator of his father's estate, he sold and to Richard Peppoon of Lynn, April 4, 1738.‡
41. FRANCIS, b. Aug. 21, 1701; probably the Francis who d., "a young man", 19, 5 mo., 1731. His brother, Joseph Burrill of Boston, shipwright, was appointed administrator Sept. 12, 1738.
42. ESTER, b. Aug. 21, 1701.
43. MARY ALLEY, m. Andrew Ross. He was a "wiggmaker" or peruke-maker in Boston.§ June 25, 1740, they sold to Jonas Clark of Boston "the easterly end of all that certain dwelling-house in Lynn, with easterly half of barn . . . which was late ye estate of Joseph Burrill, late of Lynn, yeoman, dec., and was set off to ye sd Mary as part of her portion." April 21, 1742, they sold to Henry West of Lynn, their "right in ye dwelling-house where we now live; being ye whole of the Easterly end with one third part of the West-erly end," also 9 acres of land, etc.§

*Haverhill Records.

†Lynn Records.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 103, leaf 181.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 82, leaf 114.

14. MOSES BURRILL, son of Francis and Elizabeth Burrill, was born in Lynn, 12: 2 mo., 1671, and married Dorcas —.

Children:—

44. MOSES, b. Dec. 17, 1693; d. Jan. 2, 1693-4.

45. MOSES, b. Aug. 20, 1696.*

24. CAPT. JOHN BURRILL, son of Lieutenant John and Lois (Ivory) Burrill, was born in Lynn, October 15, 1658. He served in King Philip's war, his name appearing in a list of soldiers under Captain Samuel Brocklebank, dated June 24, 1676. He was paid £3: 06: 00 for this service, and the same is shown in an assignment of wages dated Aug. 24, 1676. His brother Ebenezer (No. 33) was granted lot number 92 in "Souhegan West," for his brother, John Burrill. He was a member of the troop in Lynn in 1679. He was appointed by the Governor and Council, June 14, 1690, lieutenant of a foot company under the command of Captain John Floyd. In the spring of 1691 he was commissioned Captain of the Lynn Foot Company. In 1691 he was chosen town clerk and selectman of Lynn, serving with great credit for thirty years. He was town treasurer two years and assessor the same length of time. He was Speaker of the Massachusetts House of Representatives in 1705 and 1711-20, a total of ten years. During the period of his service in this high office many important measures were acted upon, notably the controversy over the currency of the Province, which finally resulted in the establishment of a public bank. Miss Ellen Mudge Burrill, in her excellent account of members of this branch of the family, published in the Register of the Lynn Historical Society, No. XI, pp. 80-82, refers to his service as Speaker as follows: "As already shown, John Burrill, jr., was Speaker during this time, and as such must have had a great deal of influence. He also must have been a man of great diplomacy, for he was idolized by the members, and yet enjoyed the esteem of both royal governors, his appointment as presiding officer being approved by them each year. Governor Dudley himself said 'that post of

*Mentioned in will of grandfather Francis Burrill (No. 2).

honor and trust had never been better filled, more wisely and prudently managed than by him.' He was well acquainted with parliamentary forms and filled the chair with dignity and authority. In consideration of his long and good service to the Province, a resolve of 1715-16 granted him five hundred acres of land in the township of Rutland." In 1720 he was elected Councillor, serving that year and the following. Miss Burrill states that he was appointed "Justice of the Peace June 12, 1701, June 30, 1702; Special Justice of the Inferior Court of Common Pleas, October 26, 1716, September 16, 1715; Judge of the Inferior Court of Common Pleas for the County of Essex, July 15, 1720, remaining on the bench until his death; Special Justice of the Superior Court of Judicature, October 24, 1712."

He owned much real estate in Lynn, and sold fifteen acres to Joseph Mansfield, senior, and Samuel Burrill, June 29, 1699, for £30 and twenty bushels of "mault."* He married in Lynn, July 28, 1680, Mary Stower, daughter of Richard and Joanna Stower.† She was born in Charlestown, February 9, 1654. He contracted small-pox during the epidemic in December, 1721, and died on the tenth of that month. His will, dated December 6, 1721, was probated March 26, 1722. He gave to his wife Mary "the improvement of all the housing where I now live," the land lying in the field below the house, the pasture, his part of the house in Boston, and other real estate; also one-half of his movable estate excepting his bills and bonds, £50 being paid to relatives in legacies. To his brother Theophilus, brother Ebenezer, and children of his deceased brother Samuel (the children "counting as one"), he gave a double portion of his estate, and to his sisters Pickering and Potter, a single portion each. He gave "to the Church of Christ in Lynn forty pounds towards the furnishing the table of the Lord there." To Rev. Nathaniel Henschman, pastor of the church, he gave ten pounds. He gave one-half of his farm in Rutland to John Burrill, son of his brother Ebenezer, and the

*Essex County Registry of Deeds, book 26, leaf 170.

†Lynn Records.

other half to Grover Pratt and Michael Swicher. To Sarah Burrill, daughter of his brother Samuel, he gave £200 and £20 out of his movable estate, to be paid when she comes to the age of eighteen or time of marrying. A note from "the Uphams of Malden" he gave to his wife, also as much wood as she shall need. A bequest of ten pounds was made to the poor of Lynn. According to a deposition of Richard Johnson, preserved with his will, he gave his silver-headed rapier to his brother Ebenezer. He named his brother Theophilus as his sole executor. The inventory of his estate, dated March 26, 1721-2, showed real estate valued at £2051 : 15 : 00, and personal at £532 : 19 : 14.* His widow Mary died May 22, 1728, and was buried in Charlestown.

Child :—

46. RUTH, b. May 17, 1682;† d. young.

28. COLONEL THEOPHILUS BURRILL, son of Lieutenant John and Lois (Ivory) Burrill, was born in Lynn, 15, 5 mo., 1669. In the records of the earlier part of his life he was generally called tanner, later yeoman, and during the latter part of his life esquire. His first wife was Lydia Gathercole, whom he married at Boston July 5, 1694.† She was born in Boston in 1666, and died June 11, 1726, aged sixty.† He married, second, Nov. 6, 1727, Hannah Charnock, widow of Captain John Charnock of Boston, whom she had married in Boston in 1721. She was born a Holyoke, daughter of Elizur Holyoke and sister of Rev. Edward Holyoke, President of Harvard College.‡ He was a member of the trial jury at the Superior Court, November 8, 1694. March 10, 1700-1, he was chosen town treasurer.

*Essex County Probate Files, No. 4242.

†Lynn Records.

‡The Heraldic Journal, v. III, p. 107-8.

(*To be continued.*)

FRAGMENT OF A DIARY KEPT BY REV.
SAMUEL FISKE OF SALEM, 1719-1721.

ORIGINAL NOW IN POSSESSION OF THE AMERICAN
ANTIQUARIAN SOCIETY.

March 5, 1719. now the Brethren Dismissed from this Church together w^t M^r Andrews, a member of Topsfield Church & y^e Rev^d M^r Stanton entered solemnly into Covenant w^t God & one another: M^r Blowers began w^t Prayer & then their Dismission & covenant being read & they signed their Covenant: & then I commended them to God in prayer.

Mar. 6. I married Peter Silver & Eliz. Carton.

Mar. 8. I preached from 84 Psalm, 20. A fair but cold day. Now I Enlisted y^e Congregation to Holy sabbatism & mentioned y^e proposed and appointed Lecture: Mary wife of Tobias Davis renewed her covenant and had her four sons: vs^t Tobias, William, John & Thomas Baptised, also I baptised Esther Daughter of Israel & Sarah Williams & Sarah daughter of William & Mary Bartlett. Now I proposed to the Congregation to begin their Lecture y^e 11th Instant: once a fortnight.

M^{ch} 11, 1719. I now preached my first Lecture from 11 Heb. 25, 26. A Great Congregation: the Ministers Dined with me. Now there was a Session of y^e General Assembly.

M^{ch} 15. I preached from 84 Psalm 20, & finished this Subject, also from 1 John 4, 19: A fair Day after y^e bad weather we have had: and a Good Day I hope to me & y^e Congregation.

M^{ch} 16. I rode to Boston: Visited my Friends & returned on Saturday.

Mar^{ch} 22. I preached at M^r Stantons from 1 John 4, 19, and att home from 112 Psalm 20, Last clause. Read a Proclamation for a General Fast to be on April 2 Next.

Mar. 24. I married John Swasey & Sarah Archer.

Mar^{ch} 25. Our Lecture, M^r Prescott preached.

Mar^{ch} 29. I preached from 21 Prov. 2: A Cold Day: Now I Baptised John of John & Elizth Phippen & Anna of Benj & Ann Ives.

Ap^l 2, 1719. A Gen^l Fast. I preached from 1 Sam^l 12, 20, 21, 22.

Ap^l 5, 1719. Sac^t Day. I preached from 50 Psalm 5: I Baptised Rebecca Daughter of Ebenezer & Rebecca Glover. Now I communicated y^e Letter of y^e Eastⁿ Chh, & y^e Church delegated Deacon Marston, Col. Higginson & Col. Brown.

Ap^l 8. Now M^r Rob. Stanton was Ordained. Doc. Cottⁿ Mather preached, gave the Charge, M^r Blowers Gave y^e right hand of Fellowship: the Doc^r & he & M^r Barnard & I Imposing hands. The Gov^r was psent.

Ap^l 12. I preached at M^r Stantons from 50 Psl. 5 & 13 Matt. 52.

Ap^l 14, 1719. This Day Died Capⁿ John Brown after a long, languishing Illness: A Great Blow this is to his Family & to this town Especially: Will God bless his remaining children, Especially with spiritual blessings: and will God bind up a family by them to himself and to the Browns which may be in business, & blessing to the Name & town.

Ap^l 15. I went to Beverly Lecture.

Ap^l 19. This Day I preached on Occasion of Captⁿ Brown's Death from 14 Job, 14: I Baptised Sam^l son of Benj & ——— Smith & Sarah Daughter of Isaac and Hannah Hacker & propounded this Hannah Hacker her desire to come to the Lords Table.

Ap^l 20. Now Captⁿ Brown was Interred: A Great Funerall: Gov^r Shute was att it being on his Journey to Piscataqua: Will God rebuild this broken family & by y^m rebuild this Town.

Ap^l 22. Lecture Day: I preached from 31 Job, 23. A Good Assembly.

Ap^l 25. I was taken very ill in y^e morning: was thoroughly wrought upon by Vomiting & Purging voluntarily: slept well on the following Night & Preached heartily y^e next Day, vit.

Ap^l 26. I preached from 21, Prov. 2: Captⁿ Pickman Deceased this morning abt. 6 Clock morning: a Good and Usefull man: left a numerous family: will God preserve & provide for them: Be the Husband of y^e Widow too, as y^e Father of y^e Fatherless. Will God spare this Town & Parish & shew us why he thus sorely breaks & contendeth with us & reform us: I am pretty well but Tired.

Ap^l 28. Now Captⁿ Pickman was buried: his Broth^r came in from Sea y^e latter end of Last week, not time enough to see him. A stormy, cold week. Very unseasonable weather.

May 3^d. Sacr^t Day. I preached from 21 Prov. 2 & 68 Psalm 5, this last on Captain Browns, Especially Captⁿ Pickmans Death. Now I rec^d to Communion Hannah Wife of George Hacker & propounded y^e desire of Martha, wife of Isaac Cook, to renew her Cov^t and Come to y^e Lords Table.

May 6. Lecture Day. M^r Blowers preached.

May 10. I preached from 9 Matt. 13. M^r Stantons people were att our meeting. I Baptised Thomas, Mercy and Mary, children of Thomas & Mercy Cole & Abigail, Daughter of Clement & Susannah English: And I propounded y^e desire of Susannah, wife of Henry West, to renew her covenant with God & approach to y^e Lords Table.

May 13. M^r John Brown was ordained Pastor of Haverhill: M^r Symmes Preached, and Gave the Charge.

May 15. I marryed James Foster & Margaret Pratt and Isaac Turner & Mary Pratt, two sisters.

May 17. I preached from 35 Job, 6, & 8 Rom., 6: I Received Martha wife of Isaac Cook to Communion, she renewing her Covenant; & I Baptised her child named Robert, also I now Baptised Susanna, Daughter of Richard & Elizabeth Pike.

May 20. Lecture Day. I preached from 2 Tim. 2, 19.

May 21. I marryed Peter Webb & Bridgett Moor.

May 24. I preached from 8 Romans, 6. A Cool Day.

May 25. I marryed Thomas Humphry and Elizth Ashby, both of this Town.

May 27. The Generall Election : a rainy Day : notwithstanding y^e Faction so prevalent in Boston—Providence very mercifully Overruled y^e Election.

May 30. I returned home, a fair day : a plentiful rain this Week.

May 31. M^r Edw^d Wiggleswth preached for me.

June 3. M^r Clark Preached my Lecture.

June 5. I married Dan^t Webb & Elizabeth Ropes.

June 7. Sac^t Day. I preached from 3 Gal. 13, and 11 Matt. 6. Received to Communion : Susannah Wife of Henry West & Mary Wife of Thomas Coles. I propounded y^e desire of Mary Wife of Thomas Sluman, to enter into Cov^t and be Baptised.

June 10. I preached M^r Blowers his Lecture, 1 Joⁿ 4, 19.

June 14. I preached from 2 Peter, 3, 11 : and now I Baptised : Ebenezer, Benjamin, & Hannah, children of George & Abigail Peal : and stayed the Brethⁿ of y^e church to propound y^e desire of our Sister Elizth Pierce to be recommended to y^e Church att Newbury 1^{mo} to Communicate w^t y^m & y^e Chh. Granted to her.

June 17. Lecture Day. I preached from 2 Tim. 2, 19.

June 21. I preached from 2 Peter, 3, 11. I propounded y^e Desire of Mercy, wife of Thomas Cole, to come to y^e L^{ds} Table.

June 28. I preached att Beverly from 12 Excle. 13. I putt by my Lecture w^c w^{ld} be on Wednesday next.

July 1. Commencement. A fine cool day.

July 2. M^r Solomon Stoddard preached.

July 3. I returned home, having seen Broth^r Fisk, Sister Marsh, &c. att Boston.

July 5. Sacram^t Day. I preached from 2 Peter, 3, 11 : and from 3 Malachi, 14 : rec^d to Communion Mercy, wife of Thomas Cole, and Mary, wife of Thomas Sluman Entered into Cov^t & was Baptised.

July 12. I preached from 3 Mal. 14, & 119 Psalm, 1. I now propounded y^e Desire of Elizth wife of John Tailer to enter into Covenant & be Baptised & her children. A misty rainy Day, Uncomfortable.

July 14. The Inferior Courtt satt here.

July 15. Lecture Day. M^r Stanton preached.

July 16. I married John Pool of Gloucester & Eliz : Holmes of this Town.

July 19. I preached from y^e Epistle of Jude, v^{se} 19.

July 22. I went over to Beverly to Assist att prayer att the house of Captⁿ Herrick : on acct. of his wife who is very melancholy & was very uneasy in prayer, but she grew very sensible afterw^{ds} and Discoursed freely : I Lodged att M^r Blowers that Evening.

July 26. I preached att M^r Stantons from 119 Psalm, 1. M^r Sever preached for me from 1 Cor. 15, 58 : Elizabeth, y^e wife of John Tailer, Enter^d into Cov^t w^t God & was Baptised, also had her children—John, William & Mary—Baptised. Now I read to the Church a letter from the Chh. of Wenham Inviting y^e psence & assistance of y^e Pastor & Delegates of this Church att a Council to be convened on y^e 29 Instant : att Wenham : and

July 29. The Pastor & Delegates went and mett the Pastors & Delegates of y^e first & fourth Churches in Boston & y^e first Church in Beverly and after having y^e Case Justified the whole process of y^e Chh. in Wenham and condemned too M^r Wise his proceedings in y^e Case, att Night I returned with the Delegates of y^e Church.

Aug. 2. I preached from y^e Epistle of Jude, v^{se} 19, Sac^t Day. A fair Day, Especially the After Part of It.

Aug. 4. I went to a ministers meeting at M^r Chipmans.

Aug. 5. I went to Braintrey with M^r Clark : found my Brother Marsh in a hopefull way.

Aug. 9. I preached att the Village from 12 Eccle. 13.

Aug. 12. Lecture Day. M^r Prescott Preached.

Aug. 16. I preached from 8 John, 51, and Baptised Benj, son of Nath^l & Hannah Osgood & Hannah Daughter of Thomas & Hannah Field : a very hot Day.

Aug. 17. Now M^r Thomas Flynt of this town went out after dinner into the field, well as he had been some time before and Died suddenly in a fainting fitt. He was at meet^s yesterday. The Lord awaken me & this place hereby.

Aug. 19. M^{rs} Holyoke was Buryed. I was a Bearer.

Aug. 23. I preached from 39 Psalm, 4 : and Baptised Mary Daughter of Paul & Mary Langden, Mary of John

& Mary Bullock, & Mary of Jonathⁿ & Mary Verry. This Night Col^o Brown had a Daughter Born.

Aug. 26. Lecture Day. I preached from 7 John, 16.

Aug. 30. I preached in y^e morning att M^r Stantons from 8 Rom. 6, afternoon att home from 3 Philip, 18, 19, and Baptised Abigail Daughter of Col. Sam^l & Abigail Brown : & rec^d to Communion Abigail Wife of Joh Twist & propounded Widow Abigail Elkins to enter into Covenant.

[Leaves missing.]

Nov. 6 [1720]. Sac^t Day. I preached from 3 Gal. 13. M^r Hillhouse preached for me in y^e afternoon. Now I rec^d to the Lords Table John Hearson, Hannah wife of Daniel Darling, Elizabeth Butler. Propounded the Desire of Thomas Symonds to Enter into Cov^t & his Wife Elizabeth to renew her Cov^t & John Gavet to renew his Cov^t I have been very ill this last week, and am now much indisposed.

Nov. 7. last night I was very bad but am better this morning.

Nov. 8. I took a Dose of Physick att night when I went to Bed. Captain *Gere* Died this morning—a pson of G^t wth & much Lamented.

Nov^r 13. I preached from 51 Psalm, 10. Now I propounded y^e Desire of M^r Mackay to renew his Baptis-
mal Cov^t &c. I am Ill this evening with a sort of rheu-
matic pain in my head & neck, as I have been constantly
this fortnight past.

Nov^r 16. Lecture Day. M^r Ward of Wenham Pastor
Elect preached.

Nov. 18. Now this Evening I marryed Thomas Dean
& Martha Gillingham.

Nov. 20. I preached from 51 Psalm, 10, and now
Thomas Symonds Ent^d Cov^t and was Baptised, also his
Wife Elizabeth rec^d Bap. Cov^t and their Children—
James, Sam^l, Thomas, Benjamin & Elizabeth—were Bap-
tised. Also John Gavet rec^d Bap^t Cov^t & had his Daugh-
ter Mary Baptised. Also Rebecca, wife of James Gr^ens-
lette, who was Baptised at Reading, rec^d Bap^t Cov^t & had
her Children—James, Rebecca, Abigail & Elizabeth—
Baptised. Will God please to Bless them indeed & make
them Blessings : and psuade others to come in.

Nov. 24. This morning very early I was called to visit Manasseh Marston who was Dying—he deeply lamented & bitterly bewailed his former life & himself now was under deep Concern about his soul, as he was on Monday last when I visited him. I hope God Granted him repentance unto life. he solemnly charged his wife & family to fear God & Give up themselves to him, he warned his neighbours round abt him to take warning by him and Desired me from him to speak this to y^m he looked very Earnestly on them while I repeated to them what he said :

Nov^r 27. I preached att Beverly from 5 Matt. 20. Mr Blowers preached with us: It was a very cold Day indeed.

Nov^r 30. Lecture Day. Mr Prescott preached: foul weather this afternoon.

Dec^r 4. Sac^t Day. I preached from 51 Psalm, 10, & finished my discourses on this subject. Now I Baptised Thomas, son of Edward & Remember Norrice, also Rebecca, Daughter of Samuel & Rebecca Phippen.

Dec. 8. I marryed Thomas Blaney & Desire Dean. God preserve him from Quakerism & her from following him therein.

Dec^r 11. Now I Baptised Isaac, son of Isaac Jun^r & Sarah Williams.

Dec^r 18. I preached att Mr Stantons. I propounded for him the desire of Eliz: Gerrish to renew her Baptismal Covenant, also he propounded for me the Desire of Eliz: Daughter of James Lindall to renew her Baptismal Cov^t & Come to the Lords Table, also y^e desire of Sarah Best to Enter into y^e Bapt^l Covenant & be Baptised.

Dec. 23. Att Evening I visited Mary, Daughter of Tamiswood Modgey, who lay very sick of a fever and nigh to Death. She Died that night.

Dec^r 25. I preached from 36 Ezck. 27. Will God Give the Blessing. A very rainy & a stormy tempestous Day.

Dec^r 27. I waited on y^e Inferior Court now held here and prayed with them in y^e morning.

Dec. 28. Lecture Day. I preached from 119 Psalm, 115, before y^e Court, the Ministers Dined wth the Court.

Jan. 1, 1721. Sac^t Day. I preached in y^e morning from 2 Cor. 5, 17. A New Y^{rs} sermon. Now I rec^d to full Estate & Communion Elizabeth Eldest Daughter of our Brother James Lindall.

Jan. 15. Now William Mackay received his Baptismal Covenant and his Child was Baptised Daniel. Also I now Baptised William, son of Richard and Hannah Ropes. Also I propounded Sarah Phippen to come to y^e Lords Table.

Jan. 25. Went to Wenham to the Ordination of M^r Robert Ward. A *great* Concourse of People. M^r Rogers of Ipswich gave y^e Charge & M^r Fitch of y^e Same Church y^e Right hand of Fellowship. M^r Webb of Boston lodged with me.

Jan. 29. I preached att M^r Prescotts and he preached for me and propounded y^e Desire of Ruth, Daughter of Samu^{el} Ruck, to come to the Lords Table.

Feb. 2. I went to Marblehead Lecture. Mr. Barnard preached.

Feb. 5. Now I received to Communion Sarah Phippen & Ruth Ruck, and Baptised Amme, Daughter of Sam^l and Amme Swazey :

Feb. 8. Lecture Day : M^r Henchman of Lynn preached for me.

Feb. 12. Baptised Abigail, Daughter of John and Abigail Blowers.

Mar. 4. A very Great storm of Wind & some snow. Excessively Cold.

Mar. 7 [] M^r Nath^l Higginson was taken wth fitts [] had three this Day : he was thus [] morning : much out of his head & Reason & so Continued wthout any sleep and Dyed on March 10 ab^t Sun Setting having before his Death *seen* Considerable of his Reason tho he could not speak to us saving that he asked me [] with and *certain*. An awfull Providence this is to him and family, Mad^m Higginson & the family of Higginson.

March 13. M^r Nath^l Higginson was decently Interred. Will God sanctify this surprising Death to this place.

March 14. Doctor Oliver Noyes being taken with y^e Dead Palsy Died this Evening lying ill but 24 hours. He never spoke after he was first stricken with it.

NEWSPAPER ITEMS RELATING TO ESSEX COUNTY, MASSACHUSETTS.

(Continued from Volume LI, page 136.)

Last Week died at Marblehead Mrs. *Sarah Smethurst*, Consort of Mr. *Joseph Smethurst* of that Place, and eldest Daughter of Mr. *Thomas Jackson*, Distiller, of this Town.
Boston Evening Post, November 4, 1765.

Stray'd away or stollen at Lynn, the 15th of October last, a high-couraged Bay Mare, about 14 Hands and a half high, a white Stripe in her Face, a natural Pacer, and about 8 Years old; if any Person will bring said Mare to *John Boyce* living in said *Lynn*, or to me the Subscriber at *Smithfield*, shall have Two Dollars Reward, and all necessary Charges paid by *Enoch Sprague*.
Boston Evening Post, November 25, 1765.

We hear a Ship from the Granades bound to Piscataqua got ashore on Plumb Island, but received little or no Damage.

Boston Evening Post, December 9, 1765.

Portsmouth, N. Hampshire, Dec. 13. We hear that Captain Ball's ship which was lately cast ashore on Plumb Island will be entirely lost, but most of the cargo saved.

Last Wednesday se'night, being the day after the snow storm we had here, a great number of wild Geese flew over this town, on their way as is supposed to a warmer climate, but having tarried too long in this cold country, or the winter setting in sooner than they expected, many of them lost their way, and had such a quantity of ice on their wings that they could not reach any farther than Newbury-Port, where we hear, 3 or 400 was taken up in the river there, most of which were alive.—One person took up as many as sold for £150 Massachusetts old tenor.

Boston Evening Post, December 16, 1765.

We hear that in the Storm we had last Tuesday se'nnight a Fishing Schooner belonging to Marblehead was cast away on Cape Cod and all the People, 7 or 8 in Number, lost.

Boston Evening Post, December 16, 1765.

Last Week two fishing Vessels arrived at Cape Ann from the Grand Banks; they inform that great Numbers of French Ships were Fishing on the Banks, who were very insulting, and did considerable Damage to many of our Fishermen by running foul of their Vessels, &c. They also inform, that on Tuesday se'nnight they met with a very violent Gale of Wind, in which they had the Misfortune to have two Men washed overboard from each of their Vessels, among whom was the Skipper of one of them.

Boston Evening Post, December 16, 1765.

We hear from Ipswich, that on Monday last died there the Hon. JOHN CHOATE, Esq; one of his Majesty's Council for this Province. Judge of Probate, and one of the Justices of the Inferior Court for Essex County.

Boston Evening Post, December 25, 1765.

Portsmouth, Jan. 3. The Boston Post did not come in till 10 o'clock this morning.—He has been ever since Tuesday morning from Boston, detain'd two hours at Charlestown Ferry, which is almost froze over; did not reach Newbury till 1 o'clock on Wednesday and that Ferry being near froze over, he could not cross it till yesterday noon, and then with the utmost difficulty was bro't in a float, but obliged to leave his horse at Newbury, and get another this side, which he was forced to lead great part of the way.

Boston Evening Post, January 6, 1766.

The Creditors of *Nathan Waite*, who is an insolvent Debtor, are desired to meet their Trustees at the Town-House in *Marblehead*, on Thursday the 13th Day of *February* next, at Eleven of the Clock beforenoon; to give necessary Directions to the said Trustees: And the said

Creditors are desired then and there to bring in and prove their several Claims. And all Persons indebted to the said Waite are desired to pay the same to the said Trustees, on or before the said Day, or they will be sued therefor. And at the same Time and Place will be SOLD to the highest Bidder, for the Benefit of said creditors, the Island called *Catt's Island*, at the mouth of *Marblehead* Harbour, and a small Piece of Ground on Siverit's Hill, so called, in said *Marblehead*.

Boston Evening Post, January 20, 1766.

Friday last Capt. Hathorne arrived at Salem from the Granades, and after he had been to the Custom House and entered his Vessel, it was reported his Papers were stamp'd, upon hearing of which the Selectmen of the Town were applied to by a number of the Sons of Liberty, desiring them to send to the Custom House for those Marks of Slavery that they might see them, having had nothing of the Kind among them till then. The Gentlemen at the Office readily delivered them up, when they were brought upon the Parade and there exposed to public View, then carried to the London Coffee House, where were assembled a large Company of respectable People (on the Occasion) who soon came to the following Resolves, viz. 1. That these Marks of Tyranny were by no Means to be lodged in a public Office. 2. That they together with a Jackboot, (out of which the D——l was peeping) should be affixed to a long Pole and carried thus between Heaven and Earth (as fit for neither) near to the common Whipping Post. But some objecting that they did not deserve so much Honor as to be fixed to it; it was then agreed they should be burnt nigh it; which was accordingly done by a Bonfire prepared for that Purpose, amidst the loud Huzzas of the Assembly, and the Ashes scattered in the Air:—After which the Populace immediately dispersed without doing any harm or making any Disturbance. A number of Gentlemen returned to the Coffee House, spent the Evening, and drank several loyal Toasts, such as long Life and Prosperity to his Majesty King George the Third; Destruction to the Stamp Act, &c.

Boston Evening Post, February 3, 1766.

Last Monday two Men were taken up and committed to Goal at Newbury Port, for passing counterfeit Dollars.

Boston Evening Post, February 3, 1766.

Extract of a Letter from Salem, Feb. 6, 1766.

“I was apprehensive among other ill Effects of the Stamp Act that some Distributors would not adhere to their Oaths, but take all Advantages of Persons applying for said Papers; an Instance has occur'd that confirms me in that Opinion; I have a Vessel arrived from the Grenades, and observing in the Captain's Account he charged me with £1. 3s. 6d. paid for Stamp-Papers, I examined him strictly upon it, he produced his Clearance, which was stamp'd in two Places IIII. Paper I^a. For this he told me he was obliged to pay the Distributor 2£. 3d. Sterling, as he did for every other Sheet he was obliged to take for Cockets, &c. This is a moderate Advance thought by that honest Distributor, viz. Three Times as much as he ought to have take.”——

Boston Evening Post, February 10, 1766.

A Gentleman from Marblehead informs us, that on Thursday last Capt. Bowden arrived there from Halifax, & having expos'd stamped News Paper, which he brought from thence, the Populace assembled to the Number of several Hundreds on the Training-Hill (so called) where they soon erected a stately Bonfire, with a Staff in the Centre, whereon they hoisted the Object of their Displeasure, and the whole was consumed amidst the loudest Acclamations of Loyalty to the King, and Love to their Country. After this they retired to a Tavern, where many Toasts expressive of their Regard to the happy Constitution procur'd by their Ancestors, were drank; and Peace and good Harmony crown'd the Night.

We hear that on Wednesday last his Excellency, with the Advice of his Majesty's Council, was pleased to appoint the Hon. Nathaniel Ropes, Esq., to be Judge of Probate and first Justice of the Court of Common Pleas for the County of Essex, in the Room of the Hon. John Choate, Esq; deceased.—Also, to appoint the Hon. Wil-

liam Bourn, Esq ; to be a Justices of Court of Common Pleas for the same County.

Boston Evening Post, February 10, 1766.

We hear the Rev. Mr. *Edward Barnard* of Haverhill, is chosen to preach the Sermon at the anniversary Election of Counsellors for this Province in May next.

Boston Evening Post, February 24, 1766.

PORTSMOUTH, *New-Hampshire, Feb. 28.* Yesterday five Barrels of Bisket, bro't from Newbury Port, was seized by the Selectmen in this town and sent to the Work-house, for the use of the Poor, which wanted near one third of the weight required by the new Act.

Boston Evening Post, March 3, 1766.

Salem, March 1, 1766. All Persons who have Accoumpts open with *John Pratt, Margaret Pratt*, or their Daughters *Maverick, Hannah*, and *Abigail Pratt*, all of said *Salem*, deceased, are desired soon to settle the same with

Ruth Jeffey, Executrix.

Boston Evening Post, March 3, 1766.

Messi'rs Printers, Nothing as yet having been inserted in any of the Papers, relative to the Opposition that Newbury-Port has made against the late detestable S—p A—t, who have distinguished themselves as much (if not more) than any Town in the Province, according to their Number, your inserting the following will oblige some of your constant Customers.

On Feb. the 26th 1766, the Sons of Liberty got intelligence of a Stamp Paper, they immediately went in Pursuit after it, and found in the Hands of Mr. John B—rdm-n a stamp Clearance from Halifax to the West-Indies, for the Schooner *Defiance*, with 70,000 Boards, 50,000 Shingles, and 10 Horses in said Clearance, which they demanded of the said John ; and after some Debate with great Reluctance he delivered the said Clearance, saying, D—n it, there is £.40 gone ; they then carried the said John before a justice, where he was sworn before some Hundreds, that he had no other stamp Papers, nor knew of any other in Town, nor would make use of any again untill allow'd by the Province ; they then dismiss him with three Cheers. The next day his Effigie was hung on *Liberty-Tree* near the lower Long Wharf, the

detestable Clearance was fix'd on a Pole with a Chain, carried thro' the Town with Drums beating, and Flag flying, and other Music ; at 4 o'clock the Effigie was let down, and that, with the Clearance, was burnt under the Tree of Liberty, in the midst of the Acclamations of a vast Number of Spectators, who then gave three Cheers, and with the roaring of the Drums dispers'd ; the whole was conducted with the utmost Decency and Order.

Boston Evening Post, March 10, 1766.

TO BE SOLD *by the Subscriber* A Fine Farm about twenty Miles from *Boston*, and within an Hour's Ride of three Sea-port Towns, (*viz.*) *Salem, Marblehead, and Beverly*, containing about Four hundred Acres of choice Land, with three Dwelling-Houses situated for the Reception of three Families, two of them being at each End of the Farm, and the other about the Middle ; one of them a genteel House, with a Kitchen, Barn Stables, &c. calculated for a Gentleman of Fortune.—The Farm is divided into seventeen Partitions, each Partition, except two small ones of about two Acres, having a Stream of Water running through them which has not been known to dry up in the dryest Season. The whole Farm is inclosed with a Stone Wall between six and seven Feet high, well built.

William Burnet Browne.

Boston Evening Post, March 10, 1766.

By His EXCELLENCY *FRANCIS BERNARD*, Esq ; Captain-General and Governor in Chief, in and over his Majesty's Province of the Massachusetts-Bay in New-England, and Vice-Admiral of the same.

A PROCLAMATION

WHEREAS a Representation hath been made to me by the Hon. John Temple, Esq ; Surveyor-General of his Majesty's Customs for the Northern District of *America*, that a certain small Schooner, on the 9th of *March* Instant, put into the Harbour of *Newbury-Port*, below the Town, and went out again the next Morning, which occasioned a Suspicion that there had been Goods landed from the said Schooner contrary to Acts of Trade ; whereupon Mr. *William Jenkins*, an Officer of the Customs stationed at *Newbury-Port* aforesaid, did the next Day with

a Boat and some Men proceed to *Salisbury Beach*, and there found and seized four Barrels of Sugar, three Tierces and Twelve Hogsheads of Molasses; but the tide not serving till late in the Evening to bring the Boat and Goods up to Town, the same were beset by six Boats full of armed Men in Disguise, which took the Boat and Goods from the said Officer by Force, together with the Boat he went down in, leaving him and his Men on the Beach all Night in a Snow Storm.

And whereas it is of great Importance to the Peace and Order of this Government, and to the carrying into Execution within the same, the several Acts of Parliament for regulating the Plantation Trade, that such high handed Offenders should be brought to speedy and condign Punishment:

I Have thought fit with the Advice of his Majesty's Council to issue this Proclamation, hereby requiring all Justices of the Peace, all Sheriffs and their Deputies, and all Civil Officers in their several Districts and Departments within the said Province respectively, to use their utmost Endeavours for discovering, apprehending, and bringing to Justice the several Offenders aforementioned, or any of them, and also to support and maintain the Officers of the Customs in the Recovery of the said Vessel and Goods, and in all Matters relative thereto in the due Execution of their Office.—And I do hereby promise a Reward of *Fifty Pounds*, to be paid out of the public Treasury, to any Person or Persons who shall inform against or discover any one or more concerned in these riotous and unlawful Proceedings, so that he or they shall be convicted. And if the informer shall have been an Accomplice or any Ways engaged in the Offence aforesaid, he shall receive his Majesty's Pardon and be also entituled to the Reward above-mentioned, upon Conviction of the Party informed against as aforesaid.

Given under my Hand at Boston, the 15th Day of March, 1766, in the Sixth Year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord GEORGE the Third, by the Grace of GOD, of Great-Britain, France, and Ireland, KING, Defender of the Faith, &c.

Fra. Bernard.

By His Excellency's Command; A. Oliver, Secr.

Boston Evening Post March 17, 1766.

THE
ESSEX INSTITUTE
HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS

VOL. LI — OCTOBER, 1915



SALEM, MASS.

PRINTED FOR THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

1915

PUBLICATIONS OF THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

Address, The Essex Institute, Salem, Mass.

ESSEX INSTITUTE HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS

The Collections are published quarterly, each volume containing about 400 pages with illustrations and an exhaustive index. Subscription, \$2.00 per annum.

RECORDS AND FILES OF THE QUARTERLY COURTS OF ESSEX COUNTY, MASSACHUSETTS

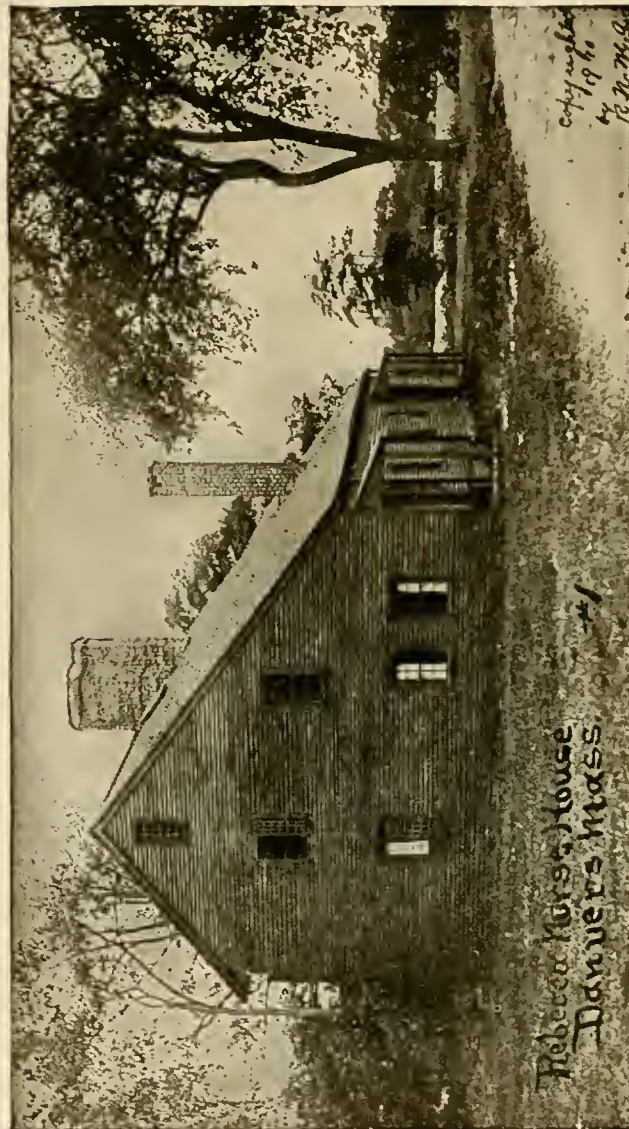
These records with the accompanying files containing the abstracts of testimony, depositions, and other papers used in the original trials, date from 1636 and are of inestimable value to the historian, genealogist and sociologist. This collection of original manuscripts, so intimately picturing the manners and customs of New England life during the Colonial period, is by far the most extensive of its kind in existence. The historian will find a vivid picture of life and social conditions in the earliest times following the settlements and the genealogist will soon appreciate the fact that nearly every person in the Colony at some time came before the various Courts as plaintiff, defendant, or witness. The exhaustive indexes in each volume are arranged in one alphabet with cross-references to the valuable subject groups, viz:—animals, buildings, cloth, clothing, crimes, food, household furnishings, household utensils, furniture, indians, manufactures, punishments, tools, trades, vessels, etc., etc. Three hundred copies printed.

8vo. cloth, Vol. I (1636-1656), 510 pp.; Vol. II (1656-1662), 516 pp.; Vol. III (1662-1667), 536 pp. \$5.00 per volume, postpaid.

THE DIARY OF WILLIAM BENTLEY, D. D. 1784-1819

Dr. Bentley was the pastor of the East Church, Salem, and a person of varied attainments in history, philosophy and literature. He read with facility over twenty different languages and had a wide range of acquaintance. The Diary presents an intimate picture of social, political and religious life in Eastern Massachusetts and in richness of detail and acuteness of observation excels like records of other times. It may be compared with the diaries of Pepys and Sewall merged into one and yet having a gossipy flavor quite its own. Each volume is fully indexed. Three hundred copies printed.

8vo. cloth, Vol. I, 498 pp. 19 illus.; Vol. II, 506 pp. 22 illus.; Vol. III, 605 pp. 37 illus.; Vol. IV, 741 pp. 24 illus. \$3.50 per volume, postpaid.



THE NURSE HOUSE

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS
OF THE
ESSEX INSTITUTE

VOL. LI.

OCTOBER, 1915

No. 4

YOUTHFUL RECOLLECTIONS OF SALEM.

WRITTEN BY BENJAMIN F. BROWNE IN 1869.

(Continued from Volume LI, page 56.)

Next to these shops of Ward and Manning, in Essex street, was a house inhabited by Capt. Wm. Ropes and family, and later by Mr. Nichols, a shoemaker and sexton of the East church; and next to that an old house inhabited by an eccentric old Scotchman, Capt. John McMel-
lon. He was very fond of playing practical jokes. He put one on to me, very much to my chagrin. He had some ducks swimming on one of the Common ponds, his garden bordering on the Common. He said to me, "Boy, if you will go over and drive my ducks home, I'll give you what you never did see and never will see." Pleased to earn anything, I waded into the pond, drove out the ducks, put them in driving order and drove them home. When I delivered them to the captain at his back door, he praised me as a good boy, and said, "I thank you, and that's what you never did see and never will see." I had to choke my rising resentment, for I feared him, but went away with the resolution that he might take care of his ducks in the future without my assistance. He afterwards removed to Derby street, and lived several years as a respectable man for aught I know.

The next house was occupied by two old ladies, named Philpot and Gale. Samuel Very built a house on its

site, which was afterwards owned and occupied by the widow Sarah Johnson, from Marblehead.

On the corner of Essex and Pleasant streets, the house now standing was occupied by Capt. James Archer who commanded a coasting sloop between Salem and Boston, and by his sister, widow Millett. This had been the house of Deacon Prince, of the East church, and in this house, it was said, the Council at the ordination of one of the pastors of the East church was held and the delegates were entertained. The house on the corner of Pleasant and Bath streets was owned and occupied by Capt. Nathaniel Knight, who was a shipmaster and afterwards wharfinger of Derby wharf. It was not a modern house then, and is not much altered in appearance now. Some houses were built in Bath street, after the Common was levelled, and I remember among their inhabitants, widow Roundy, from Beverly, mother of Capt. Charles, —Jonathan Mansfield, a tailor from Lynn, and whose shop was on Water, now Derby street,—and Mr. Harvey Brown, a teacher, who was one of three male children at a birth, and who all lived to an advanced age, Eppes, the last survivor, having died in Boston, November, 1868. I also recollect a family named Flint, and the three-story house occupied by Col. Samuel Archer, and later by Capt. Henry Elkins, who had been a shipmaster, and afterwards a Judge of the Court of Sessions, and was then Naval Officer of the Port of Salem and Beverly. His only child, Harriet, married Col. Enoch Cutler, of the U. S. Army. In 1791, Capt. Elkins commanded the brig Harriet, of Salem, which was wrecked in the Texel, March 21st of that year, and he alone of the ship's company was saved. He was saved by clinging to a horse which swam ashore.

Previous to 1802, the Common was uninclosed, and horses, cattle, ducks, geese, hens, and stray pigs, had free range. There were five small ponds, very shallow and muddy, two others had been previously filled up. There were several hillocks, and the southeast corner was always inundated after a heavy rain, and after the subsidence of much of the water, a considerable pond remained, which

was called Flag pond. Mr. Bentley says he had seen the men who had cut flags and hoops on the Common, and also that Madam Babbidge before named said that she had frequently picked her basket of berries on it. At the close of the last century the militia of Salem had become disorganized and was destitute of officers. At the last regimental parade, it is said, that but one commissioned officer appeared on parade, and he a captain. In the spring of 1801, orders were issued by General Gideon Foster, commanding the Division, to a number of influential gentlemen of the town, to enroll all subject to military duty, to form them into companies, and to call meetings for choice of officers. This was done, and at a meeting of these officers E. Hasket Derby was elected to the command of the regiment, and Wm. Prescott and Benjamin Pickman as Majors. Mr., afterwards Judge Prescott, was then a lawyer in Salem, and here his son, the historian, was born. Col. Derby was a very public-spirited gentleman, and immediately agitated the project of levelling the Common. A subscription was started by him, in which he was liberally seconded by the citizens; a generous sum was subscribed, the town granted permission, and the work was commenced and vigorously pursued under the direction of Col. Derby. The work of levelling was completed the following spring, and the land was sown with oats. The earth taken from the hillocks was sufficient to fill up the ponds. The whole was enclosed with a railing of oak, and the walks were planted on each side with a row of young poplar trees. There were four gateways, north, east, south and west. The west and east gates were highly ornamented with arches, carvings, etc. (particularly the west one), which were designed and executed by Mr. Samuel McIntire, a very ingenious mechanic and architect of Salem. These were erected some three or four years after the levelling and railing. At the completion of the work in 1802 the Common was called Washington Square, although the word Square as applied to it is a misnomer, as the form is more nearly a triangle. Among the items of expenses were, *twenty dollars for drink.*

Early in the winter of 1807, I was passing across the Common, and in the imperfect light of the early dawn I perceived what appeared to be two men suspended on a gallows. On a nearer view, I found they were effigies hung to a slight frame. One was dressed as an elderly man, in a camlet cloak, spectacles on nose, and a placard on his breast, inscribed "Killing no murder." The other was dressed as a genteel man, in the costume of the day. The one was intended to represent Chief Justice Parsons, and the other Thomas O. Selfridge, a lawyer of Boston. The cause of this was briefly as follows: The Republicans of Boston celebrated the 4th of July preceding, and dined together. A dispute arose between the caterer and the committee, and Selfridge, as attorney, had the business of the committee in his hands. An angry newspaper controversy took place between the Hon. Benjamin Austin and Selfridge. Mr. Austin was a well-known political writer for the Boston Chronicle and other papers, over the signature of "Honestus." His son Charles, a youth, about 19 years of age, a student of Harvard College, met Selfridge, I think in State street, and attempted to chastise him. Selfridge drew a pistol and shot Charles through the body, who immediately expired. In Selfridge's justification it was said that he retreated from Austin and shot him in self-defence. The affair took on a party character, and the Republicans were very indignantly excited about it. Selfridge's trial took place the autumn following, and he was acquitted. Judge Parsons's charge to the jury was said to be very much in favor of the accused, and was very severely commented on in the Republican papers and by the party generally. I think I have given a substantially correct account of this affair, though I don't remember to have read an account of it since the time of its occurrence. I believe that Selfridge was the father of Capt. Selfridge of the U. S. Navy. The effigies were soon cut down, as was said, by some workmen from Deacon Adams's cabinet-maker's shop.

In the year 1806, June 16th, I witnessed the total eclipse of the sun. I was in Derby street, and saw the

cows go home from the Neck, though it was then in the forenoon. The total darkness lasted about four minutes. Many stars were seen, and the morning star shone very bright.

The Common on a general training day or other public gala day presented a very animated scene. Refreshment tents were planted on each side of Newbury street, both sides of Bath street, and on the south side of Brown street, in which were for sale various kinds of spirituous liquors and various kinds of food and confectionery. In some, fiddles and other musical instruments were being played to attract customers, to the music of which men and boys would be dancing without. Of more humble character, would be tables and stands of oysters and other commodities, to which customers were called by loud outeries. Gambling tables, dice boards, and roulette and wheel-of-fortune tables, not sparsely varied the scene. Here might be seen boys and men throwing props, pitching coppers, and gambling in various ways. Fights were not infrequent, and attracted large crowds, to whom a cracked pate or a bloody nose seemed to give great satisfaction. Spirituous liquors were freely served to the man or boy who could pay for them; there was no other restriction, and as may be well imagined, the fruits of intemperance were apparent. Those times are happily gone, and it is hoped never to return, though I must confess that I thought them jolly at the time. Happy was the boy then who had a pistareen (20 cents) in his pocket on training morning, and happy he, who had escaped the temptations of the day, if his pockets were lighter, could lay his head on the pillow with no unquiet reflections and could enjoy a quiet and refreshing sleep; less happy he to whom the sober second thought of the morning came with the parched mouth, the aching head, and the rue of the previous day's debauch. We have improved in external decency since that time, and I hope in morals. Salem has improved in many things since that time, maugers and croakings of those who have indulged in the habit of croaking till it has become morbid—people who were born bilious and have bad digestion.

When I first began to look about me and comprehend a little of what was around me, say in 1800, Salem contained 9457 inhabitants. In 1810 we had increased to 12,609,—and I suppose we have now 25,000 or more. These ten years were years of great commercial prosperity, for, in consequence of the wars of Europe, American vessels had the larger part of the carrying trade of the world. During this period real estate increased in value, to nearly what it is worth now. Then succeeded the embargo, non-intercourse and war, and we remained stationary; real estate depreciated, and commerce from that time to this has gradually decayed: but other interests have sprung up, to more than compensate the loss. Then we had one small duck factory; now, I believe our cotton factories put bread into more mouths than our commerce did in the most palmy days. Then, we had no means of communication with Boston, but with a few stage coaches, which were dragged on their lumbering way around through Malden and Medford, for the turnpike was not then built. Contrast that with the multitude of steam cars of the present day, ramifying at short intervals to every point of the compass. Then we had no police or police regulations, a few ancient men were the constables, made so because the emolument yielded them a scanty support. Disorderly persons thronged our streets, fights between the boys of different sections of the town were common, and frozen snowballs, stones and brickbats, were hurled with no heed to consequences, and no one to interfere to prevent the riotous affrays. Then our streets were little attended to. Some man was chosen surveyor of the highways, and he occasionally employed a few men to work out their tax, and some few others to haul on and spread some rotten rock and gravel, but in general the streets were very badly drained, and they were almost always very muddy. There were no brick sidewalks, the first one being laid in 1803, and they were not very numerous twenty years after that. At the close of 1802, some individuals, at their own expense, erected some street lamps, few and far between, and the town agreed to have them lighted, and in a few years, in a fit of

economy or parsimony, to which municipal authorities of these days are not very subject, they were taken down, and were not relighted till 1835. Dry goods stores were scattered about the town, many of them being kept in part of the residences of the proprietors. One of the principal ones, General Amos Hovey's, was in Neptune street, near Gardner's distillery, and another, Mr. Mansfield's, was in Summer street, on part of the ground occupied by Mr. John P. Peabody's new house.

Then, some of the buildings jutted out ten or twelve feet beyond the present line of the street, and so recently as 1845 the houses of Capt. John Dwyer and the Warden house, on Essex street, were moved back ten feet, and the old building, so well known to the children of that neighborhood and period, where they bought candy, nuts, gingerbread, and other nice copperworths, from Ma'am Deland and Sally Bacon, and which was in front of Mr. Charles Farrington's house, was demolished. Then we had one mail a day to and from Boston, and the letters for Danvers, Middleton, Topsfield and Boxford, came to this office and were detained till called for. Then we had to wait five or ten days from the delivery of the President's message till we received it. Then the emoluments of the office were not sufficient to induce a one-armed constable, to whom it was offered, to accept it, as they would not support his family. Then railroads and steam cars had not been dreamed of, except possibly by Friar Bacon or the Marquis de Worcester, and even Bishop Wilkins, who said the time was coming when a man bound on a journey would call for his wings as he then did for his horse, in his brightest visions did not foresee the time when a girdle would be put around the world that would flash intelligence to distant points in forty minutes.

I have before stated that there were no houses in Bridge street, except five or six very old ones, and that none of the streets, save two that now intersect it, were opened. North Salem, except on the line of North street, was pasture land, on which I have often picked berries and dug yellow dock root. Mason street was Paradise

road, a favorite promenade for the boys and girls, and where barberries grew in abundance. Harmony Grove was a wild pasture, and School street was Dark lane, with scarcely a house on it. Carltonville was the Quaker pasture, in which a few Friends pastured their horses, and the out of town Friends theirs, when they came to "tugmutton" and their other meetings. Now it is covered with houses and tanneries, and I suppose that the smallest one there turns out more leather than did the ten that were in town sixty years ago. Then the process had probably not much improved since that of Simon of Joppa, but now, by the use of hot liquors and chemicals, it is turned out much more expeditiously. Nauvoo, or Pickeringville, was then Broad Fields, with not a house there; now it is covered with handsome buildings occupied by a thrifty population.

Previous to 1806, there was a road to Marblehead in South Fields, but not the broad and noble Lafayette street that is there now. The road to Marblehead was by the grist mills, now removed, and I heard an old farmer from Danvers, when the Normal and High Schools were contemplated, threaten to apply for an injunction, as he said that was the county road to Marblehead. In 1806, E. Hersey Derby and others petitioned to have a bridge built from the foot of Central St., then Market St., to South Fields. This met with great opposition and town meeting after town meeting was held on the subject. Though a boy, I took a strong interest in the subject and joined in the great excitement that existed. The town finally voted to have the bridge built. The vote on the question was, for, 341; against, 184; and the bridge was accordingly built. At this time there were a few houses on Harbor street, and a very few elsewhere in South Fields. Stage Point, which, I have heretofore said, had been the property of the Browne family, extended along the river where Peabody street now is, to the point below the cotton factory, and was used as a yard for building ships by Enos Briggs, who built the frigate Essex, and he had his house, as did also his son Samuel his, on Harbor street, both now standing.

The opposition to the bridge was made principally by the owners of the lands and wharves above it, but the event proved that instead of lessening, it increased the value of their lands. South Salem then commenced to grow, and has continued and will continue to grow, and is now the most beautiful portion of the town.

Then we had three grammar schools and one Latin grammar school, and a few private schools. The school-houses were old, the benches inconvenient, the masters, though worthy men, were behind even those times ; the school books very few, and in some cases two or three scholars had to use the same book. There were no primary schools, no schools for girls, and the only chance of instruction the girls had was in an hour's attendance in the boys' school when the boys were dismissed. The only branches taught were the three R's, "reading, 'riting and 'rithmetic." Grammar was untaught, although they were called grammar schools, and geography was an unknown study. These schools turned out many excellent writers, in which respect our present schools are, I think, deficient. Yet from these schools came many of our successful merchants, our excellent shipmasters, our skillful artisans, and our respectable citizens. They made the best use of small opportunities.

A GENEALOGICAL-HISTORICAL VISITATION OF ANDOVER, MASS., IN THE YEAR 1863.

BY ALFRED POORE, M. D.

(Continued from Volume L, page 264.)

The mill house was built about 1790, and among those who occupied it within his recollection were Carleton Parker, Levi Trull, Peter Dane, widow Clark, and one Stone, an Irishman.

Among slaves owned in Andover were Prince, father of Peter, who married the Clark girl. Prince was a servant of Timothy Ames, a captain in the Revolutionary army. Salem and his wife Ream, both from Africa, were parents of Prince, and servants of Rev. Mr. Phillips, the first minister. Pomp, who was bought in Dracut by Deacon Lovejoy, and Rose, his wife, who was servant of Mr. Chadwick in Boxford. Titus, and Rose, his wife, who lived near the seminary.

Mr. Mace, who settled on Tewksbury street, was a native of Newburyport, and married a Miss Shedd of Tewksbury.

A. A. Abbott says that Marr's swamp took its name from an African by that name who owned it at one time. Caesar Simpson, who lived where James Brown now resides, was from Africa. He was very conscientious, and one week he lost the track of time and worked all day Sunday until his neighbors informed him what day it was. He kept the next day as Sunday. His wife was Dinah, and the road there is called Dinah road.

The Lowell Railroad was opened from Wilmington to Andover on Aug. 8, 1836. Edward Sweeney, aged sixteen years, was run over near Ballardvale and killed,

Sept. 20, 1848. The house where Fessenden now resides on High street was built by one Benson for Enoch Lewis.

Andrew B. Stimpson, who came from New York to Andover in 1836, was born in Hebron, Me., where his grandfather owned nearly all of the township. He exchanged his farm, now occupied by J. J. Pearson, with John Marland, for the goods in the store on the corner of River street, and with one Dole from Haverhill, made additions to the stock. The firm later was Calder and Dole, and they sold out to Southwick & Son. Mrs. Stimpson had a fancy goods store at her house.

Miss Thompson, from Tewksbury, had a shop built for her in the rear of the French house, where she carried on a millinery business.

Mr. Walton is son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Diggles), and was born in Bury, Lancashire, Eng., in 1817. He landed at New York Apr. 28, 1837. Mr. Fessenden, son of Ichabod and Rebecca (Munroe) Fessenden, was born in 1816. He is superintendent of the file shop.

Mr. Cavanaugh is son of Thomas and Margaret (Bradley) Cavanaugh. George Murphy built his house about 1840. John, son of George and Elizabeth (Wildes) Walker, was born in Aston in 1823, and came to America in 1844. His wife Ruth is daughter of William and Mary Mitchell, who was born in Lancaster, Eng., in 1826. He is a weaver. Children: Isaac Thomas, b. Portsmouth, N. H., 1853; George Albert, b. September, 1855; Frederick William, b. 1858; Ralph Lincoln, b. Portsmouth, 1860; Mary Elizabeth, b. 1863.

Joseph Moore, who resides in the northern part of Thomas Cavanaugh's house, is son of John and Sarah (Howe) Moore, and was born near Exeter, in Devonshire, Eng., in 1826. He came to America in 1848, landing at St. Johns, N. B., and came to the States on Aug. 26, 1856. His wife Ellen was daughter of Edward and Ellen Kearns.

John Donnelly, who boards with Leonard on Centre street, is son of Patrick and Hannah McMann Donnelly, and was born in Milltown, Armagh County, Ireland, in 1840. He came to America when six years old with his parents, his father now residing in New York.

The house where Jabez S. Wood and Walker live was built in 1845.

Ralph Partington's wife Elizabeth was daughter of John and Elizabeth (Carr) Blyth, who was born in Gallashiels, Scotland, July, 1845.

John Curry is a watchman for the Whipple File Company, and is son of William and Mary (Cassidy) Curry. He was born in Ireland Nov. 10, 1826, and landed in Quebec in 1834, coming to Lowell on June 16 of that year. His wife Lorinda is daughter of James and Alice (McMann) McMorrow, who was born in Ballyshannon, December, 1831. Children: William and Alice, b. February, 1853; Margaret, b. January, 1855; James, b. July 20, 1856; Charles, b. Dec., 1858; John Edward, b. 1861.

Sylvanus, son of Thomas and Ducet (Curtis) Perry, was born at Prince Edwards Island in 1836.

The oakum mill was burned in 1853, and the White boarding house in 1850-1.

Called upon Mr. Lombard, who says his name is Robert Robinson, son of Timothy Hall and Elizabeth (Robinson) Lombard, and was born in Springfield, June 2, 1840. He came to Ballardvale Apr. 6, 1863. His wife Sarah is daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Frith) Leeson, and was born in York, Eng., Dec. 7, 1840, coming to America in 1842 with her parents.

Mr. Drew is son of Fernando Cortez and Mary (Taylor) Drew, and was born in Exeter, N. H., in 1839, coming to Ballardvale in October, 1862. His wife Mary Elizabeth is daughter of Artemas and Lorinda (Healy) Parker, and was born in Chelmsford in 1843. Children: Mary Elizabeth, b. Manchester, Nov., 1860, and Charles G., died young.

James Milton Hollingworth, son of George and Betty (Rotliff) Hollingworth, was born in Huddersfield in 1807. He came to America when he was sixteen years old and lived near Oxford. His wife was Lucy, daughter of Curtis and Loranah (Purinton) Swett, who was born in Windham, Me., in 1807. He came from Fitchburg to Ballardvale in July, 1863. Child: Mary Frances, b. Templeton, June, 1850. His first wife was Mary Shaw, who died in 1848, aged thirty-nine years, by whom he had: Frederick M., who married Almira Litch; Wash-

ington Irving, b. Oxford, married Jenny Martin and lives in Fitchburg with children Walter and Charles; Benjamin F.; James Byron, married Anna Jane Smith of Fitchburg; David Milton, married Mary Thompson and lives in Fitchburg; Hannah F., George, and John Q.

History of the Ballardvale school district, taken from the report of a committee appointed April 5, 1852: The town of Andover, in November, 1837, voted to set off from Osgood district, John Marland, Daniel Poor, N. D. Barnes, Andrew Scott, Joseph Clark, H. P. Chandler, Levi Davis, S. L. Barnes, John Harraden, as a separate district. The first meeting was held Feb. 25, 1838, and the first school was opened in the building owned by John Marland, near the junction of the roads leading to Andover and Tewksbury. In 1845, this building was purchased by the district. In 1848, a new schoolhouse was built at a cost of between five and six thousand dollars. It was of two stories, with stores in the basement. The old building was sold for \$400. The new building was destroyed by fire in February, 1849, and another of the same size erected, which is still standing. The building committee was E. Green, B. P. Pillsbury, Enoch Lewis, C. L. Dearborn and J. S. Rand. J. S. Hoskins commenced keeping store here in 1849, and the Ballardvale Union society rented the hall March 20, 1851. Owing to business depression after the house was built, it was in the opinion of some that a mistake had been made in cost and location. The debt of the district was such that it was hard to get money, and they were obliged to pay a high rate of interest, with a large bonus. In June, 1851, they were obliged to pay \$800 bonus and nearly \$50 for travelling expenses to hire money, and at that time were in debt \$7000. About 150 pupils attended the school.

The eastern part of the brick mill was built in 1835 and the western part in 1839. The gas ell was where the delaine was singed, and it was first lighted by gas in 1859. In one of the buildings a picnic was held on July 4, 1860, before it was opened. The engine company had their present engine, named "Ballardvale," for the occasion, and marched to town and back in uniform. The old engine was named the "Cataract," and was bought in Bos-

ton. There was preaching in the white boarding house occasionally on Sunday evenings, until the first school-house was built. There have also been debating clubs, and at the time the machine shop started there was a reading room in the hall which was made in the addition to the tavern.

Mrs. Sarah, widow of Stephen Densmore, came from Methuen to Ballardvale in 1848. He was born in Sidney, Me., and died in February, 1852. She is a daughter of Dea. Eben and Phebe (Russell) Lovejoy, her mother being a daughter of John Russell of Scotland district, and born in 1807 in West Andover, where Mr. Carooth now resides. Her only child was Ann Eliza, b. Boston, 1833, who married Isaac Octavius, son of Samuel Phelps and Persis (Bodwell) Blunt, who was born in Scotland district in 1827. Their children were: Annie Marie, b. Oct., 1854; Frederick Octavius, b. Dec., 1858; William Pierce, died young. Dea. Eben Lovejoy was son of Jeremiah and Dolly (Ballard) Lovejoy. Mr. Densmore's mother was Ann Butterfield. Mr. Blunt's boarders were his brother Joshua Milton, wife Lydia Ann and daughter Maria.

John Nevil came to Ballardvale in August, son of Henry and Elizabeth (Turner) Nevil, and was born in Staffordshire, Eng. At the age of two years, he came to America with his parents, in 1816. His wife Margaret was daughter of John and Sarah (White) Buchanan, and was born near Dublin, Ire., in 1827. She came to America in April, 1840. Children: Elizabeth, died young; Sarah Elizabeth, b. 1848; Margaret Ann, b. 1850; Josephine, b. 1852; Matilda, b. 1855; John Henry, b. 1857; Joseph and Augusta, died young.

Joseph Morley, who came from Amesbury to this house July 20, 1863, was son of Robert and Ann (Barleigh) Morley, and was born in England in 1826. He came to America about 1857. His wife Ann is daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Arkley) Bottomley, and was born in Ashton, Lancashire, Eng., in 1826. They had one child, Henry, who died young.

In the Nevil family is a colored boy, Charlie Johnson, an orphan from the asylum in New York, who has been with them since September, 1859.

William Bell came from Lawrence, a wool sorter, son

of Edward and Ann Bell, who was brought up in Bradford, West Riding of Yorkshire, June 27, 1822, having been christened at Bingley church. He came to America in July, 1848. His wife Louisa is daughter of William and Amelia (Butler) Pierce, and was born in Mulchshum, Wiltshire, Eng., twelve miles from Bath, in 1828, and came to America in 1848. Children: Alfred William, b. Wilmington, March, 1853; Amelia Butler, b. Lowell, Feb., 1857.

A record of Nathan and Lucy (Ballard) Chandler's family: N. Chandler died Jan. 27, 1837, aged eighty years, and his wife Lucy died June 8, 1827, aged sixty-seven years. Cecelia Macauley's husband, John Macauley, died in Boston in 1860. She had three children who died young. She was the daughter of John and Mary Neary, and was born in Drumore, Ire., about 1825. Charles Frye kept store with Dascomb when Rider kept the Ballardvale house. Hector P. Linn, son of Walter, carried on the tailoring business from 1842 to 1845. Mrs. Watson was a dressmaker, who occupied the long building next to Mr. Linn's house. Samuel Southwick and his son Samuel A., left Ballardvale in July, 1859. The second addition to the first brick mill was made in 1839.

Monday, Nov. 2, 1863, went to Andover, had supper at William Allen's, near Ballardvale, and the next day, at 9 A. M., started toward Boston to call on Henry Sheldon in Wilmington. He had gone to Cambridge market, so went to Woburn Centre and called upon Mr. Boutelle. He was not at his house on top of Prospect hill, but I saw him near the depot and talked with him on genealogy. He says he is engaged on the Burke and Alvord families, and that Mr. Sewall is writing a history of Burlington and Woburn. Mr. Wyman, the present town clerk of Woburn, is somewhat interested in the history of towns and genealogies. Called on Mrs. Marston, who owns the house next to George L. Hunt's in Charlestown.

Nov. 5, 1863, came to board with the widow Boynton on Lowell street, Ballardvale. Alexander Winning has resided in the first house on the street from Capt. Pillsbury's toward Hackett's pond since about 1851. He came from the house where Adding Smith now resides in

West Andover, which place they occupied about 1840. Mr. Winning is a native of Billerica, son of John and Elizabeth (Parker) Winning, his mother being a daughter of David Parker. His wife Mary Ann is daughter of Dea. John and Mary (Hay) Murray, who was born in Charlestown. Their children are Mary Lizzie, b. April, 1843, and Martha Caroline, b. 1845. Alfred, son of Isaac and Eliza (Chaffee) Brown, born in 1838, came from Billerica in December, 1862; is a carpenter in the file shop, and boards with Mr. Winning. This place formerly belonged to the old Upton farm, and Mr. Winning bought it of Edward, son of Abiel Upton, who built the house.

George Upton has resided in his house since he was married. He is son of Abiel and Mary Upton, and was born here in 1799. His wife is Elizabeth, daughter of Ezekiel and Hannah Hardy, who was born in 1800 in North Andover, at the ferry. Sutton's factory is opposite her father's house, where her brother now resides. Her grandfather Hardy died near Frye village. He had three wives, and his children were: Daniel, who went to Canada about 1805 and has not been heard from; Ezekiel, Mrs. Hardy's father, who died in September, 1862, aged eighty-six years; Elizabeth, who married Peter Matthew and settled in Salem; Martha; Friend, who settled in Dracut, and had sons Isaac and John and a daughter who married Philip Stevens of Andover. Ezekiel Hardy married, first, Hannah Clark, from Saco, Me., who died in September, 1832, aged about sixty years, and he married, second, Hannah Stiles of Wilmington, who died in November, 1858, without children. Children: Lavina, married John Starker from Ireland and lives in Haverhill; Elizabeth (Mrs. Upton); Isaac Moore, born in North Andover and lives on his grandfather's place; Boynton, who resides on the homestead of his father, married Mary Carleton; Emily, married Daniel Luke, from Nova Scotia, who was born in Ireland, and lives in Lowell; Franklin, married Lucy Swanson of Newbury, and lives in Littleton, N. H.; Hiram, married Charlotte McGee, resided in North Andover, and died suddenly in May, 1863, leaving four children and a son who died young.

(To be continued.)

THE PLUMER GENEALOGY.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY.

(Continued from Volume LI, page 232.)

The children of Mr. Plumer were as follows :—

- 1010—I. CATHERINE⁷, born in 1782.
- 1011—II. JONATHAN⁷; studied at Greersburg and afterwards at Canonsburg and was licensed to preach the gospel; graduated at Princeton; preached about a year; and died of consumption about 1808.
- 1012—III. —⁷.
- 1013—IV. ROBERT⁷.
- 1014—V. —⁷.
- 1015—VI. JOHN McALLISTER⁷, born Dec. 29, 1799, in Greersburg. He lived near Marietta, O., his parents residing with him. He was a man of integrity and consistent Christian character; his neighbors valued his counsel and sought his sympathy in their afflictions. He married Jane Hamilton Fulton in 1831; and she died in 1888. Mr. Plumer died, after a blindness of five years, at his home, near Lower Newport, Washington county, O., May 10, 1889, at the age of eighty-nine. They had three sons and a daughter.
- 1016—VII. WILLIAM SWAN⁷, born July 25, 1802, in Greersburg. He went to Kanawha county, Va., and studied with Doctor McElheny, and graduated at Washington College, in Lexington, Va., in 1823, and at Princeton Theological Seminary in 1826, being licensed to preach at Monmouth, N. J. He began his ministry as an evangelist at Warrenton, N. C., and in the adjacent region, and also at Danville, Va. He married Mrs. Eliza G. Hazen of Hillsboro', N. C., in 1829; and then became pastor of Briery church, Charlotte county, Va. In 1831, he became a pastor in Petersburg, Va., and in 1834 accepted a call to the First

church of Richmond, Va., where he remained thirteen years, exerting a wide influence. He established the *Watchman* of the South in 1837, and was its editor eight years. In 1847, he accepted a call to the Franklin Street church, Baltimore, where he remained for seven years. In 1854, the General Assembly meeting in Buffalo elected him to the chair of Systematic and Pastoral Theology in the Western Theological Seminary at Allegheny; and while performing those services he was pastor of the Central Presbyterian church of Allegheny. In 1862, he resigned both professorship and pastorate, and went to Philadelphia, where he remained until the close of the war. From 1865 to 1867, he was pastor of a church in Pottsville, Pa. In the latter year he was called to the chair of Didactic Theology, in the Theological Seminary of the Southern Presbyterian church at Columbia, S. C., where, after a number of years, he retired as Professor Emeritus. He was an incessant worker and able preacher, and had a thorough knowledge of the Bible. His wife died Oct. 30, 1878; and he died at the Union Protestant Infirmary, Baltimore, Oct. 22, 1880, at the age of seventy-eight. One of his children married Douglass Plumer of Columbia, S. C., and another married S. S. Bryan of Allegheny.

497

HON. GEORGE PLUMER⁶, born within three miles of Fort Pitt, now Pittsburgh, Pa., in 17—. He was a member of congress from Pennsylvania in the Seventeenth and Eighteenth congresses. He resided in Westmoreland county, about twenty-five miles from Pittsburgh. He married ———.

Child:—

1017—I. ———⁷; married ——— Smith.

507

JOHN PLUMER⁶, born in Newbury, Mass., Feb. 1, 1770. He was a yeoman, and lived in Newbury. He married Sarah, daughter of John and Mary (Little) Moody April 24, 1796. She was born Jan. 23, 1772; and died in 1853. He died June 21, 1861, at the age of ninety-one.

Their children were born in Newbury, as follows :—

- 1018—I. JOHN MOODY⁷, born March 2, 1797. *See family numbered "1018."*
- 1019—II. JOANNA⁷, born Oct. 2, 1798; married Nathaniel Grant, son of Samuel Spiller of Rowley, April 11, 1827; lived in Boxford; she died in 1850.
- 1020—III. JONATHAN⁷, born Jan. 7, 1801; died Jan. 27, 1806.
- 1021—IV. AMOS MOODY⁷, born Nov. 4, 1802; died Jan. 5, 1822.
- 1022—V. SARAH⁷, born Nov. 1, 1804; lived in Newbury; and died, unmarried, Oct. 9, 1841, aged thirty-six.
- 1023—VI. LYDIA⁷, born Dec. 28, 1806; married Silas Pearson Dec. 26, 1832.
- 1024—VII. MARY⁷, born Sept. 5, 1808; married, first, Eleazer F. Keyes of Orford, N. H., March —, 1834; and, second, Benjamin Spiller; and she was the latter's widow in 1857.
- 1025—VIII. REBECCA⁷; married, first, Ebenezer S. Keyes Nov. 30, 1830; and, second, Joseph Oliver.

510

JONATHAN PLUMER⁶, born in Rowley, Mass., in 1768; baptized Jan. 10, 1768. He married Hannah Jewett; and died in Waterford, Me., at the age of eighty-five.

Children :—

- 1026—I. STEPHEN⁷; went to Kansas, and died there. He had children, who went to California.
- 1027—II. MARK⁷; died when about ten years old.
- 1028—III. EDNAH⁷.
- 1029—IV. —⁷ (daughter); died unmarried.

511

SAMUEL PLUMER⁶, born in Rowley, Mass., Nov. 30, 1769. He settled in Waterford, Me.; and married Elizabeth Jewett.

Children :—

- 1030—I. DANIEL⁷; died in Waterford.
- 1031—II. EBEN⁷; died in Waterford.
- 1032—III. SAMUEL⁷; died in Waterford.
- 1033—IV. CYRUS⁷; lived in Bath, Me., about 1882.
- 1034—V. GEORGE⁷; lived in Waterford about 1882.
- 1035—VI. EDWIN⁷; died unmarried.
- 1036—VII. —⁷ (daughter).
- 1037—VIII. —⁷ (daughter).

512

BRADSTREET PLUMER⁶, born in Rowley, Mass., in 1772. He was a yeoman, and lived in his native town. He married, first, Hannah Todd June 21, 1798; and she died Dec. 26, 1799. He married, second, Anne, daughter of James and Anna (Sawyer) Todd July 7, 1801. He died Nov. 17, 1851, in his eightieth year; and she died May 25, 1858, at the age of eighty-five.

The children of Mr. Plumer were born in Rowley, as follows:—

- 1038—I. SYLVIA⁷, born Jan. 21, 1799; died Aug. 6, 1815.
- 1039—II. NANCY⁷, born July 27, 1802; died, unmarried, June —, 1859, aged fifty-six.
- 1040—III. ELIZABETH BRADSTREET⁷, born March 4, 1804; married Capt. Benjamin H. Smith of Rowley Nov. 2, 1826.
- 1041—IV. BRADSTREET⁷, born Dec. 26, 1805. *See family numbered "1041."*
- 1042—V. JONATHAN⁷, born Dec. 29, 1807. *See family numbered "1042."*
- 1043—VI. JAMES TODD⁷; born Jan. 9, 1810; married, first, Mary Harris, daughter of Joshua Jewett, Jan. 1, 1839; she died June 3, 1844, aged thirty-five; he married, second, Martha, daughter of — Harris, and widow of — Bullen, Jan. 17, 1847. He had no children.
- 1044—VII. SAMUEL⁷, born Aug. 31, 1811. *See family numbered "1044."*
- 1045—VIII. MEHITABLE⁷, born July 6, 1816; married Oliver Atkinson, son of Achilia and Nancy (Staples) Rundlett Oct. 29, 1844. He was born in Tamworth, N. H., June 10, 1820.
- 1046—IX. DANIEL⁷, born Aug. 31, 1820; died March 9, 1844, aged twenty-three.

520

SAMUEL SOMERBY PLUMER⁶, born in Newburyport, Mass., Oct. 6, 1776. He lived in his native town. He married, first, Mary Edwards Sept. 29, 1801. She died, and he married, second, Mary Chase of Hampstead, N. H., Oct. 26, 1813. She died Oct. 25, 1816, at the age of thirty-four; and he married, third, widow Lovey Edwards Dec. 21, 1825.

The children of Mr. Plumer were born in Newburyport, as follows:—

- 1047—I. DANIEL⁷, born June 2, 1803; married Sarah Scott June 7, 1825; and died in 1853.
 1048—II. MARY CHASE⁷, born Oct. 13, 1816; married Greenleaf Boardman.
 1049—III. LYDIA JANE⁷, born Oct. 10, 1826; died young.

526

ISAAC C. PLUMER⁶, born in Jefferson, Me., about 1795. He married twice, and died April 18, 1881.

Children:—

- 1050—I. ———⁷.
 1051—II. ———⁷.
 1052—III. ———⁷.
 1053—IV. ———⁷.
 1054—V. ———⁷.
 1055—VI. ———⁷.
 1056—VII. ———⁷.
 1057—VIII. ———⁷.
 1058—IX. ———⁷.
 1059—X. ———⁷.
 1060—XI. ISAAC F.⁷, born Feb. 22, 1854; was living, unmarried, in Chelsea, Me., about 1882.

528

JOSEPH PLUMER⁷, born in Hawke (now Danville), N. H., Feb. 8, 1771. He married Hannah Elkins Jan. 20, 1803. She was born Oct. 21, 1778. He died April 9, 1842, at the age of seventy-one.

Children:—

- 1061—I. RICHARD⁸, born Nov. 25, 1805. *See family numbered "1061."*
 1062—II. JOANNA⁸, born Dec. 10, 1807, at Gilmanton, N. H.; married John S. Gilman in 1835; and she died in Moultonboro' Sept. 24, 1872.
 1063—III. SALLY⁸, born Nov. 3, 1810, in Gilmanton; married John L. Osgood of Gilford, N. H.; and died at Laconia, May 25, 1856, at the age of forty-five.
 1064—IV. JAMES⁸, born Dec. 15, 1815, in Laconia. *See family numbered "1064."*
 1065—V. LYDIA⁸, born Aug. 6, 1818.
 1066—VI. JOSEPH⁸, born Dec. —, 181—, in Belmont, N. H.; died young.

529

SAMUEL PLUMER⁷, born in 17—. He married Elizabeth Norris.

Children :—

- 1067—I. JOSEPH A.⁸, born Oct. 27, 1800. *See family numbered "1067."*
 1068—II. SAMUEL⁸, born in 1804. *See family numbered "1068."*

531

HENRY PLUMER⁷, born March 20, 1782. He married Sarah Piper, who was born Jan. 12, 1784.

Children :—

- 1069—I. JOHN C.⁸, born Jan. 9, 1804, at Gilford, N. H. *See family numbered "1069."*
 1070—II. JONES⁸, born March 1, 1807, at Gilford. *See family numbered "1070."*
 1071—III. WILLIAM⁸, born Sept. 4, 1808. *See family numbered "1071."*
 1072—IV. LEVI⁸, born July 14, 1812.
 1073—V. SARAH⁸, born Aug. 1, 1814; married Joseph Stevens in 1832.
 1074—VI. ABIGAIL⁸, born March 23, 1818; married Abel Davis, jr., in Winchester, N. H. He died there Aug. 29, 1877.
 1075—VII. HENRY⁸, born Sept. 24, 1820, at Gilford. *See family numbered "1075."*
 1076—VIII. SUSAN H.⁸, born July 2, 1823(8?), at Gilmanton Ironworks; married Ira M. Flanders Nov. 10, 1850. He was in the army, and died at Washington May 17, 1863.
 1077—IX. APHIAH T.⁸, born Sept. 17, 1826; married, first, Joseph C. Sawyer in 1849; and, second, Henry Aldrich March 1, 1855.

532

RICHARD PLUMER⁷, born March 29, 1786. He married Mary Perry.

Children :—

- 1078—I. HIRAM⁸, born Oct. 12, 1809. *See family numbered "1078."*
 1079—II. BETSEY⁸, born Jan. 11, 1811; married Richard W. Crane.
 1080—III. HENRY⁸, born May 20, 1814. *See family numbered "1080."*

- 1081—IV. MARY J.^s, born July 19, 1817; married Rev. Daniel Batchelder of Campton, N. H., Jan. 28, 1851.
 1082—V. RICHARD J.^s, born July 25, 1819. *See family numbered "1082."*
 1083—VI. JOSEPH F.^s, b. July 11, 1822.
 1084—VII. GEORGE W. S.^s, born Aug. 3, 1825. *See family numbered "1084."*

533

PHILIP PLUMER⁷, born Oct. 30, 1788(9?). He married Betsey Randlett, at Gilmanton, on Thanksgiving day, Nov. —, 1811; and died in Groton, N. H., Sept. 2, 1863.

Children:—

- 1085—I. JOSIAH R.^s, born May 18, 1812. *See family numbered "1085."*
 1086—II. HENRY^s, born Oct. 27, 1813; died Sept. 28, 1860, aged forty-six.
 1087—III. CHARLES^s, born June 21, 1815; died in Hebron, N. H., May 20, 1883, at the age of sixty-seven.
 1088—IV. WILLIAM R.^s, born April 29, 1818. *See family numbered "1088."*
 1089—V. GEORGE^s, born Jan. 24, 1821. *See family numbered "1089."*
 1090—VI. HARRISON^s, born March 26, 1823. *See family numbered "1090."*
 1091—VII. MARY ANN^s, born Aug. 23, 1825.
 1092—VIII. PHILIP^s, born Feb. 6, 1828.
 1093—IX. BETSEY^s, born Nov. 25, 1829, in Groton; married Willard Putney of Bridgewater, N. H., Oct. 29, 1856. He was born at Wentworth, N. H., July 4, 1826.
 1094—X. HORACE^s, born April 3, 1833, in Groton. *See family numbered "1094."*

535

JESSE PLUMER⁷, born Sept. 21, 1794. He married, first, Sarah, daughter of Humphrey and Margaret Nichols of Bennington, Vt., Jan. 2, 1818; and, second, Polly Edmonds (Emmons?) of Gilmanton.

Children:—

- 1095—I. MARIA M.^s, born Oct. 2, 1818; married Samuel B. Grant of Gilford, N. H., Nov. 17, 1836.
 1096—II. ELMIRA^s, born Aug. 30, 1822, in Salem, Mass.; married Simeon Bardwell March 16, 1842.

- 1097—III. SARAH JANE^s, born April 8, 1833; married William Mudgett, at Laconia, N. H., April 5, 1866; and died Nov. 24, 1879, at the age of forty-six.

536

JAMES PLUMER⁷; married Abigail Upton of Salem, Mass.

Child :—

- 1098—I. WILLIAM GARDNER^s, born Feb. 20, 1822, in Salem. *See family numbered "1098."*

540

JOSEPH PLUMER⁷, born in Newburyport, Mass., Oct. 22, 1781. He was a merchant, and lived in his native place. He married Miss Anna Cram of Exeter, N. H., Sept. 4, 1809; and died in 1856.

Their children were born in Newburyport, as follows :

- 1099—I. ANNA^s, born Oct. 16, 1811; married John G., son of John and Elizabeth Flanders of New York Oct. 23, 1856; she survived him, and lived in Brooklyn.
1100—II. JOSEPH CRAM^s, born May 2, 1813; lived in Exeter, and probably never married.

543

NATHAN PLUMER⁷, born in Newburyport, Mass., Nov. 2, 1787. He married Abigail Stimpson.

Child :—

- 1101—I. EDWARD PAYSON^s, born Sept. 17, 1817; lived in East Medway.

545

SAMUEL PLUMER⁷, born in Newburyport, Mass., Dec. 28, 1783. He removed to Bangor. He married Lucy Dent, daughter of ——— Talbot, in 1816; and died at Alexandria, Va., Feb. 9, 1843(8?).

Child :—

- 1102—I. KATE^s; married William MacLeod; and lived in Washington, D. C.

548

JOSHUA COFFIN PLUMER⁷, born in Newburyport, Mass., Dec. 18, 1789. He lived in Boscawen, N. H., until 1829,

when he removed to Bangor, Me. He was a man of culture and active in citizenship. He married, first, Eunice Knight March 21, 1816; and she died March 10, 1828. He married, second, Sophia Wilkins, daughter of Timothy and Abigail (Wilkins) Dix, Dec. 25, 1828. She was born in Boscawen May 1, 1800. Mr. Plumer died in Bangor Dec. 10, 1844; and she died Jan. 26, 1865.

Children:—

- 1103—I. CALEB K.^s, born Dec. 5, 1816; died Oct. 28, 1818.
- 1104—II. CHARLES F.^s, born Jan. 4, 1819; died Sept. 4, 1820.
- 1105—III. LUCRETIA A.^s, born Aug. 22, 1820; married Rev. Charles Temple; and died at Otsego, Mich., Dec. 3, 1864.
- 1106—IV. LOUISA^s, born Aug. 26, 1822; died, unmarried, July 12, 1876.
- 1107—V. WILLIAM LAURENS^s, born May 11, 1824. *See family numbered "1107."*
- 1108—VI. CATHARINE K.^s, born April 29, 1826; died Nov. 26, 1828.
- 1109—VII. EUNICE^s, born Sept. 16, 1827; died Jan. 10, 1828.
- 1110—VIII. GEORGE DIX^s, born March 8, 1830; died, unmarried, of yellow fever, in Memphis, Tenn., Oct. 12, 1873.
- 1111—IX. FREDDIE^s (twin); died in infancy.
- 1112—X. EDDIE^s (twin); died in infancy.
- 1113—XI. FRANCES M. POMEROY^s, born Dec. 23, 1833; married Edward Little Pickard Dec. 25, 1856; and lived in Bangor.
- 1114—XII. LUCY HARTWELL^s, born July 6, 1836; married John B. Chapin Aug. 20, 1868.
- 1115—XIII. EDWARD D.^s; died Feb. —, 1844.
- 1116—XIV. JOHN ADAMS^s, born May 4, 1841. *See family numbered "1116."*
- 1117—XV. CATHARINE MUNROE^s, born April 29, 1845; lives in Auburndale, Mass.

550

THOMAS PLUMER^r, born in Newburyport, Mass., April 1, 1793. He married, first, Elizabeth Greenleaf Noyes, July 12, 1821. She died, and he married, second, Mary Melick May 7, 1829. Mr. Plumer died at St. John, N. B., Jan. 10, 1861.

Children:—

- 1118—I. THOMAS^s, born Jan. 31, 1822; died Feb. 2, 1822.
- 1119—II. JOHN NOYES^s, born March 1, 1823; died Aug. 27, 1837.

- 1120—III. ELIZABETH JANE^s, born Oct. 25, 1824; married Whitcomb Fairbanks; and lived in St. John, N. B.
- 1121—IV. HENRIETTA^s, born Nov. 13, 1827; died Oct. 28, 1828.
- 1122—V. THOMAS^s, born Feb. 4, 1830; died March 12, 1831.
- 1123—VI. EDMUND^s, born May 5, 1831; died July 18, 1832.
- 1124—VII. MARY CRAM^s, born Sept. 25, 1832; married her cousin William L. Plumer (1107).
- 1125—VIII. EMILY^s, born Oct. 19, 1834; died Feb. 8, 1836.
- 1126—IX. SARAH MELINDA^s, born April 28, 1837.
- 1127—X. SOPHIA^s, born July 16, 1838; married J. B. Hawes of St. John Feb. 18, 1863.
- 1128—XI. ELLEN HUMBERT^s, born Sept. 20, 1840; married William MacKintosh Welsh of St. John Sept. 10, 1864; and lived in Liverpool, England.
- 1129—XII. JOHN THOMAS^s, born May 19, 1844. *See family numbered "1129."*
- 1130—XIII. ALICE ZERVIAH^s, born Dec. 13, 1847; married James Bell Sinclair of St. John Nov. 29, 1873; and lives in Liverpool, England.
- 1131—XIV. MARGARET^s, born March 23, 1851; died April 25, 1852.

551

CHARLES PLUMER^r, born in Newburyport, Mass., March 16, 1795. He married Sarah Merrill Kimball of Hopkinton, N. H.; and died in Bangor Sept. 15, 1849.

Children:—

- 1132—I. ELIZABETH^s; married Calvin Hervey of Belfast, Me.
- 1133—II. MARY^s; married Joseph Titcomb of Newburyport, Mass.
- 1134—III. CHARLES A.^s; lives in New York city; married Lavinia Roberts; and had a son, Charles Arthur, born in 1870.

555

TRISTRAM PLUMER^r, born in Newburyport, Mass., April 25, 1775. He lived in Epping, N. H.; and married Nancy Bond of Newburyport Jan. 31, 1806.

Child:—

- 1135—I. JANE^s, born Jan. 12, 1811, in Newburyport.

561

COL. ENOCH PLUMER^r, born in Newburyport, Mass., June 27, 1787. He lived in Newburyport; and married Miss Mary Gordon June 15, 1807. He died June 4, 1831; and she died about 1855.

Their children were born in Newburyport, as follows :—

- 1136—I. WILLIAM^s, born Jan. 8, 1808. *See family numbered "1136."*
 1137—II. ENOCH^s, born Nov. 28, 1809; married Martha Smith, daughter of Obadiah and Martha Horton, Dec. 6, 1831; and she died Sept. 18, 1841, at the age of thirty-one.
 1138—III. MARY GORDON^s, born May 15, 1812; married Stephen Bartlett of Eastport, Me., April 3, 1832.
 1139—IV. GORDON^s, born March 3, 1814; died July 28, 1816.
 1140—V. CAROLINE SMITH^s, born Nov. 20, 1815.
 1141—VI. ELIZABETH DEAN^s, born Nov. 21, 1817; died, unmarried, Dec. 5, 1839, aged twenty-two.

573

MOSES PLUMER^r, born in Newburyport, Mass., Oct. 8, 1805. He married Ann Doyle Nov. 25, 1830; and died in 1837.

Children :—

- 1142—I. PHEBE ANN^s, born March 14, 1832; married Horace, son of Nathaniel and Ann Brown March 14, 1854.
 1143—II. MOSES^s, born Sept. 8, 1834.
 1144—III. NANCY HORTON^s, born Feb. 10, 1837; married John, son of Daniel and Margaret Wilson March 16, 1854; and he died April 27, 1855.

576

THOMAS PLUMER^r, born in Newburyport, Mass., Sept. 18, 1812. He lived in or near Philadelphia, Pa., and married Mary Jane Crockett of Philadelphia Oct. 8, 1850.

Children (sons) :—

- 1145—I. —^s.
 1146—II. —^s.
 1147—III. —^s.
 1148—IV. —^s.
 1149—V. —^s.
 1150—VI. —^s.

578

LEONARD WITHINGTON PLUMER^r, born in Newburyport, Mass., Feb. 11, 1820. He married, first, Isabella Crawford. She died, and he married, second, Maria Crawford July —, 1855.

Children :—

- 1151—I. ISABELLA CRAWFORD^s, born July 7, 1848.
 1152—II. LUTHER BOUTELLE^s, born July 17, 1856.
 1153—III. LEONARD^s.

580

JACOB WILLIAM PLUMER⁷, born in Newburyport, Mass., March 25, 1825. He married Louisa Plane of Charleston, S. C., in 1854.

Children :—

- 1154—I. —^s, born in 185—; died before 1859.
 1155—II. LOUISE^s, born Aug. 16, 1857.
 1156—III. —^s.

582

NATHAN THOMAS PLUMER⁷, born in Newburyport, Mass., Nov. 24, 1807. He was a carpenter, and worked at building both houses and ships. When about fourteen, he became cook on a schooner on a voyage to the West Indies. He then sailed before the mast until he became of age, and after that time he sailed as a ship-carpenter, generally on trips from New Orleans to London with cargoes of cotton and tobacco.

He married Hannah, daughter of Joseph and Meriam (Cheever) Noyes April 28, 1833. She was born in 1812. He then stayed at home a number of years before he went to sea again. In 1849, he went to California, as a ship-carpenter, on the brig *James Caskie*, Oliver H. Jones, master, and soon after that date, in San Francisco, he assisted Samuel H. Jones of South Boston, Mass., who superintended the work, in building the "Young America," which was taken in sections to Toboga Island, at Panama, where they set it up. This was the first steamboat built in the Province of Panama.

He left the sea in 1861 or 1862, and lived in his native Newburyport for several years, and then lived in Lawrence for several years. His wife died in Lawrence in 1874, living there for several years before she died. While residing there, he worked for the Essex Company, having care of the canal. He also assisted Dea. Benjamin Coolidge in the survey of the South canal when that

was built. He afterwards lived in Woburn, Mass., with a daughter.

Children :—

- 1157—I. CHARLES^s, born in 1834; died in infancy.
- 1158—II. HANNAH NOYES^s, born April 13, 1835, in Newburyport; married Charles, son of Alfred Putnam of Andover in 1853.
- 1159—III. NATHAN^s, born May 19, 1837. *See family numbered "1159."*
- 1160—IV. CHARLES HENRY^s, born in 1838; died Sept. 20, 1839, aged ten months.
- 1161—V. SARAH CARROLL^s, born Aug. —, 1841; married William, son of Elbridge Joslyn of Lawrence.
- 1162—VI. LUCY ANN^s, born Dec. 24, 1844; married Baldwin Coolidge of Lawrence; and lived in Boston.

583

HON. RICHARD PLUMER^r, born in Newburyport, Mass., June 20, 1813. He lived in his native town; and was a dry-goods dealer. He loved life and humanity, and was always benevolent. He had a broad sympathy, and early, against opposition and contempt, allied himself with the abolition and temperance movements. He was always a staunch supporter of Garrison, and his purse and house were always open freely to the workers for humanity, but no more than to the fugitives who wandered in wildernesses, forded morasses and swam rivers in their flight from Southern slavery to Northern freedom. When at last popular opinion changed and the Republican party was organized for freedom, he became a local leader in politics. For twenty years he was in different branches of the city government, acting for the poor, and schools, and in the city council. He served the state one year in the senate, and voluntarily retired; and for eight years was postmaster.

Mr. Plumer married Miss Mary, daughter of Amos and Mary (Gage) Horne of Hanover, N. H., Feb. 26, 1836; and died Jan. 23, 1881, at the age of sixty-seven. His wife survived him.

Their children were born in Newburyport, as follows :—

- 1163—I. MARY HORNE^s (twin), born March 12, 1837; died March 16, 1837.

- 1164—II. JAMES RICHARD^s (twin), born March 12, 1837; married Emeline Augusta, daughter of Benjamin and Hannah Goodwin Aug. 2, 1860. He was mate of a vessel, which was lost, with all the crew, in September, 1868, when on a voyage from Norfolk, Va., to the West Indies, with a general cargo, being overloaded. Their child died at the age of about three years.
- 1165—III. MARY ALICE^s, born June 23, 1839; died Oct. 23, 1840.
- 1166—IV. NATHAN^s, born Feb. 25, 1842; died June 22, 1842.
- 1167—V. FREDERICK^s, born Jan. 9, 1844; died April 2, 1862, aged eighteen.
- 1168—VI. GEORGE HALEY^s, born April 28, 1847. *See family numbered "1168."*
- 1169—VII. WENDELL PHILLIPS^s, born April 14, 1852. *See family numbered "1169."*
- 1170—VIII. FRANK HORNE^s, born April 27, 1857. *See family numbered "1170."*

584

CHARLES HENRY PLUMER^r, born in Newburyport, Mass., Aug. 14, 1815. He was a mariner, and lived in his native town. He married Elizabeth Burnham Jan. 4, 1845. He was lost at sea in September, 1868; and she died in Newburyport in April, 1893.

Their children were born in Newburyport, as follows:—

- 1171—I. ALEXANDER BRAGG^s, born July 8, 1846.
- 1172—II. CHARLES ANDREW^s, born May 27, 1848; married Rhett B., daughter of Isaac and Sarah Titcomb July 17, 1879.
- 1173—III. JAMES PETTINGELL^s, born Oct. 4, 1852. *See family numbered "1173."*
- 1174—IV. HENRY JOHNSON^s, born Sept. 8, 1857.

585

NATHANIEL DOLE PLUMER^r, born in Newburyport, Mass., March 24, 1818. Mr. Plumer married Caroline Augusta, daughter of William Hall, April 25, 1839. He went fishing several years. He had a bronchial trouble, which entirely left him when he was on the salt water, and this was the reason of his spending so much of his time on the ocean. Leaving his family in Newburyport, he went to California for his health, and kept a large grocery store for three or four years at Knights ferry,

about one hundred and twenty miles from San Francisco, He died at Knights ferry in October, 1860.

Their children were born in Newburyport, as follows :—

- 1175—I. CAROLINE AUGUSTA^s, born June 19, 1839.
- 1176—II. CHARLES WILLIAM^s, born Dec. 4, 1840; was lost at sea; he sailed from Boston or New York for Australia, and went on board a ship at Australia to go to San Francisco, and was never heard from again.
- 1177—III. MARY ALICE^s, born Nov. 28, 1842; married John B. Carpenter Jan. 6, 1870; and he died July 22, 1888.
- 1178—IV. MARGARET ADELAIDE^s, born May 7, 1844.
- 1179—V. NATHANIEL DOLE^s, born July 7, 1846; died in infancy.

587

ANDREW JACKSON PLUMER⁷, born in Newburyport, Mass., Jan. 29, 1826. He married, first, Elizabeth Ann, daughter of Ebenezer and Drusilla Ames of North Haven, Me., April 25, 1850. She died, and he married, second, Eliza Ann Moore of Springfield.

Children :—

- 1180—I. FRANK KIDDER^s, born Feb. 25, 1851; died April 7, 1857.
- 1181—II. GEORGE^s, born in 1853; died Oct. —, 1854.
- 1182—III. HARRY^s, born about 1872.
- 1183—IV. FRED^s, born about 1874.

589

MOSES PLUMER⁷, born in Newbury, Mass., Nov. 26, 1806. He lived in his native town; and married Elvira, daughter of John and Margaret (Lunt) Adams Dec. 6, 1831. She was born in Newbury April 10, 1810. He died Jan. 4, 1850, at the age of forty-six; and she died June 5, 1866, aged fifty-six.

Their children were born in Newbury, as follows :—

- 1184—I. JEREMIAH^s, born Oct. 8, 1835; died, unmarried, April 20, 1874, at the age of thirty-eight.
- 1185—II. LEONARD^s, baptized July 8, 1838.

592

EPHRAIM PLUMER⁷, born Aug. 29, 1793. He married Lucy, daughter of Henry and Mary (Foster) Gerrish Jan. 11, 1821. She was born Sept. 30, 1803; and died

March 29, 1879. He died July 20, 1872, at the age of seventy-eight.

Children :—

- 1186—I. POLLY LITTLE^s, born Nov. 23, 1821; married Henry L. son of Paul and Jane (Pearson) Dodge June 17, 1841.
- 1187—II. ABIEL G.^s, born May 24, 1824. *See family numbered "1187."*
- 1188—III. PLISCILLA PEARSON^s, born May 28, 1826; married Luther, son of Richard and Susanna (Chandler) Gage March 2, 1859; he was born Aug. 19, 1809.
- 1189—IV. HELEN ELIZABETH^s, born March 26, 1834.
- 1190—V. FRANCES ANN^s, born Nov. 18, 1837; married Albert, son of Thomas and Joanna Reed Nov. 26, 1864.

593

BITFIELD PLUMER⁷, born Nov. 9, 1799. He married Susan, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Morrill) Chadwick Nov. 2, 1835. She was born May 16, 1804. He died Oct. 23, 1875, at the age of seventy-five; and she died Oct. 27, 1882, aged seventy-eight.

Children :—

- 1191—I. HANNAH M.^s, born Sept. 5, 1836; died June 13, 1838.
- 1192—II. FRANK J.^s, born Feb. 16, 1844. *See family numbered "1192."*

595

JEREMIAH PLUMER⁷, born Oct. 8, 1803. He married Electa, daughter of Noble and Mary (Dewey) Day of Springfield, Mass., April 23, 1843. He died July 13, 1867, from injuries received by a boiler explosion in Lancaster, Pa.

Children :—

- 1193—I. ELIZABETH HAMLIN^s, born June 14, 1845; married William, son of Chauncey B. and Celia B. (Sibley) Fowler Dec. 25, 1869.
- 1194—II. GEORGE W.^s, born Aug. 26, 1846; died Aug. 4, 1849.
- 1195—III. MARY FRANCES^s (twin), born June 12, 1849; died Aug. 29, 1850.
- 1196—IV. FRANK^s (twin), born June 12, 1849; died June 20, 1849.
- 1197—V. MARY FRANCES^s, born March 30, 1854.

(*To be continued.*)

JAMES LESSLIE OF TOPSFIELD, MASS.
AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

BY M. V. B. PERLEY.

(Continued from Volume LI, page 256.)

In the earliest period he might have joined in lasting friendship with Jason Lee, a native preacher of Stanstead township or Stanstead Plain, and missionary to the Indians there. When Mr. Lesslie went to Derby in 1824, the old friendship would certainly be renewed. So when Mr. Lee had determined upon a two-years' course of study at Wilbraham, in 1829-30, Mr. Lesslie took up the itinerancy of Mr. Lee for the while. This friendship, maybe, joined the men in labors for the Master, in Oregon.

In 1831, Mr. Lesslie entered the regular itinerancy in Massachusetts, and was appointed to Granville. In 1832, he was appointed to Westfield; in 1833, to Northampton; in 1834, to Worthington; and in 1835-6, to Fair-Haven Village. Thus his labors closed in the East. His large circuits, forty to fifty miles in extent, required more time on the road than could be given to sermonizing. His study appears to have been in the saddle. The long horseback rides in northern Vermont were replaced, year by year, by circuits more centralized and labor more local. For sixteen years he met all the requirements of his tedious labors,—in matters of planning and skill in executing; in preparing his messages and his persuasive cogency in presenting them; in his physical ability to endure fatigue and the storms and cold of the long winter. So when in Springfield, Mass., 13 July, 1836, he offered himself to the Conference sitting there, a missionary to Oregon, the offer was at once accepted. He was made an assistant to Rev. Jason Lee, who went from Stanstead Plain and established the mission in 1834, and had charge of all the

affairs of M. E. interest. The voyage around Cape Horn was long, tedious, perilous. The autumn was given to preparation. Mrs. Lesslie visited her aged mother and her sisters, Mrs. Pierce, wife of Rev. Thomas C. Pierce,* and Miss Esther Kinne, who were living in Lynn, Mass. Mr. Lesslie wrote that "on 22† Jan., 1837, they embarked from Boston," on board the ship *Sumatra*, himself, his wife, their three daughters, and the companion passengers to the same terminus, Mrs. Margaret Smith and Rev. H. K. W. Perkins.

There is nothing unusual related of the voyage. However, Mr. Lesslie wrote of his wife: "The deprivations and trials of a long sea-voyage were by her endured in such a manner as reflected credit upon her Christian character." Via the Sandwich Islands, they arrived at Fort Vancouver, 7 Sept. and at their destination with the Willamette tribe of Indians, at Chemekete, now Salem, 20 Sept., 1837. This Willamette family then numbered sixty souls, including native children, indians and white persons about equal. Mr. Lesslie was to be the local preacher of this family, thus affording Mr. Lee ampler time to superintend the work in other families and the growing and onerous duties in the territorial and various M. E. interests. Mrs. Lesslie, says her husband, "immediately entered upon the work of faith and labor of love; she collected around her a number of children, to whom she imparted the first principles of literary and religious knowledge and those principles which lay the foundation of female character and usefulness. Thus she continued, till the autumn of 1839, when brought suddenly to the very door of death."

When these two campaigners came together in council, business revived, the future was mapped and action planned. There were the fur-companies, the trappers, the settlers, the Canadians, the Americans, the Catholics, the Protestants, and above all, the interests of the several missions—each anxious and working for his own. Politics was an exotic plant of rapid growth; political jeal-

*Mr. Pierce was preaching in Lynn, Mass., that fall and had his home there many years. His mother Kinne died there in 1854.

†Others give other dates, as 7, 20, 27 Jan.

ousies became more and more expressive, the shadows of coming events deepened. The remedy for the malady contained two ingredients—piety and patriotism, Deity and the United States government. Mr. Lee resolved to visit the government at Washington and present his case for aid, leaving the method to be employed to the wisdom of Congress. He appointed Mr. Lesslie to the superintendency of the missions.

On 20 March, 1838, Mr. Lee sailed for the United States. The Great Northwest was then considered a foreign country and the Mission a foreign field. Thomas H. Benton, thirty years in the U. S. Senate, said the proper boundary of the States on the west was “the peaks and ridges of the Rockies.”

Thus when Mr. Lesslie had been hardly six months in this field he became superintendent of all the M. E. interests in the great Northwest and preacher to the Willamette settlement, the centre of Mr. Lee’s “Methodist Society.”

Mr. Lee’s choice, reads historian Hines, “was in every way a suitable one. Mr. Lesslie was a man of good ability, of considerable culture, of clear judgment, of great stability of character, and had had considerable experience, as pastor in charge of important fields in New England, before his appointment as missionary to Oregon. The carefulness of his supervision of every interest committed to him thoroughly vindicates the sagacity of Mr. Lee in his selection for that important post.”

The fall of 1839, Mr. Lesslie drafted a memorial for Congress, wherein he set forth the salubrity of the climate, the wealth stored in soil, forests and streams, the political situation, and the bounden duty of national action to conserve so great an acquisition. The memorial was considered in convention, and with a few slight changes was unanimously adopted. It was signed by Mr. Lesslie and more than seventy other leading citizens, and sent on its nation-wide mission.

Right following his appointment, he began to acquaint himself with the extent of his vineyard, the progress made, the method employed, the spirit, purposes and needs of the vineyard dressers, and to acquaint them

with his purposes for the near future. In August of that year (1838) "the lonely missionaries at the Dalles were cheered by his visit to them," a distance of over 100 miles from his Willamette home.

In December of that year began and continued through the winter of 1838-9, wrote the historian, "one of the most remarkable seasons of revival ever recorded in that territory, Mr. Leslie, the leading spirit, preaching with earnestness and power." A large number of natives and settlers was added to the church. Zion's Herald (1839, p. 155) records, that "Mr. Lesslie's two oldest daughters were converted and joined the class."

In the winter of 1840-41, Ewing Young died and left a large property, with no government to probate it. This imperative need of public authority in law moved the settlers to action *in re*. A mass-meeting was called for 17 and 18 Feb., 1841, to establish a Primary Civil Government. The influence of the revival was marked. Rev. Jason Lee, who had then returned from his two-year sojourn in the East, was chosen chairman of the convention, and Rev. Gustavus Hines, later the historian, secretary. Committees on constitution and laws and on nominations of state officers were selected. The next day the convention mustered the entire community; every interest was represented, and it looked like a hard day's work for all. Mr. Lee was excused as chairman, and Rev. David Lesslie was chosen to that office. Rev. Sidney Smith was chosen secretary to act with Mr. Hines. The power behind the gavel was alert, efficient, judicious, deliberative, and the gavel prevailed. The committee on law was to report later. Mr. Lesslie was chairman by adjournment in June and October.

Several political "jealousies" deferred the election of governor. Ira L. Babcock was chosen supreme judge with probate powers. He was instructed to act in accordance with the laws of New York State. He settled the Young estate, and also the estate of Mr. Lesslie's son-in-law, Cornelius Rogers, and others, in course. Other officers were chosen—clerk of courts and public recorder, high sheriff and constables. The officers elect qualified the same day. Chairman Lesslie administered the oath

of office to each, and a Primary Government of the People of Oregon was established.

That was a proud day for Mr. Lesslie when he stood in that assembly and his common-sense statecraft improvised and administered the oath of office and established the first civil authority in the great foreign Northwest. That important state document is now a ready reference for fact and authority, signed in legal form : David Lesslie, chairman ; Gustavus Hines, Sidney Smith, secretaries.

Mr. Lesslie, Jason Lee and Harvey Clark draughted and administered the oath of office to the government elected, 2 May, the next year. He was, too, a leading influence in forming the constitution of Oregon as a state.

All parties used their circumstances and ability to hold the territory and establish a state. It appears to an impartial reader of the history that no one man "Saved Oregon." Mr. Lesslie stood in the very threshold of the undertaking. His was an initial activity, and these facts constrain us to write Mr. Lesslie among the very chiefest apostles of Oregon's salvation.

After his wife's death in 1841, Mr. Lesslie had no special mission, and it was necessary for him to make some suitable provision for his five motherless daughters, whose ages ran from fifteen years to infancy. He concluded to place his daughters in the Methodist Mission home school in Honolulu, S. I. Satira, the oldest, of fine physique and wisely considerate, advised with Mr. Rogers, and they agreed to accompany Father Lesslie to Baker's Bay, Columbia River, where he was to take passage for Honolulu, go on board the ship with him, be married there, and take back the two younger girls, while he journeyed with the two older ones to school. The plan matured, and Rev. J. P. Richmond, M. D., married them.

Mr. Lesslie had the sorrows and losses common to humanity. In December, 1839, his house and all his personal effects were burned. *Zion's Herald*, page 155, says : "His children had not a change of clothing left. The loss was more severe because of his wife's serious illness."

More than three years later, his daughters, Aurelia and Satira, the latter's husband, and three other passengers, in

a large canoe, with a crew of five indians, were journeying to the Dalles on the Columbia River. At the head of the rapids above the Willamette Falls, on 2 Feb., 1843, four of the men stepped ashore, to let the canoe down several rods further by means of a rope. By the sheerest accident the men fell into the river, letting go the rope, when instantly the canoe shot down the cataract with all on board. All were drowned. At this time Aurelia was two years old, Helen four, and the marriage of Satira was only the September before.

There is no need to write further of Mr. Lesslie's executive ability, his sagacity, and devotion in religious matters. "He was seventeen years an itinerant among our own people and the Indians of the territory." He performed one term of ministerial service in Oregon City, and was fifteen years a superannuate, though making the best possible use of his failing health and strength to serve his generation.

Mr. Hines wrote, 1868: "Perhaps the incipient measures which led to the establishment of a institution of learning are to be attributed more to him than to any other individual now living. The first school for higher education on the Pacific coast was the *Oregon Institute* at Salem. The initial steps for the establishment of it were taken 17 Jan., 1842, at a meeting called for the purpose by Rev. Jason Lee, at which he presided. Mr. Lesslie was placed on the very first committee; he was second on a committee of nine who were to act as trustees and start the enterprise. In the canvass for money, Messrs. Lesslie, Lee and J. B. Judson subscribed \$500 each; others subscribed \$300, \$200, \$100, etc.; all heartily aided according to their means."

The "Methodist Society," organized 25 Dec., 1837, by Rev. Jason Lee, and fostered and represented by Mr. Lesslie's Willamette church, took charge of the school, 26 Oct., 1842. About September, 1849, it passed under the control of the *Oregon and Mission Conference*, which had grown out of Mr. Lee's "Methodist Society." The school began its first term in the winter of 1844-5. At the first it taught branches, primary, academic, collegiate; 12 Jan., 1853, it was incorporated as *Willamette University*, with

colleges of Arts, Law, Medicine, Music. The charter named the first Board of Trustees and Mr. Lesslie as its President. He received an annual election to that office till his death, except one year, when his family sojourned at the Sandwich Islands in quest of health. History says: "He has ever been rightly esteemed as the father, the patriarch of the institution. He has been president of the Board of Trustees of the University to the present time [1868], and has proved himself worthy of the honor."

Some have written me of Dr. Lesslie; others of Father Lesslie. I feel no risk in writing both titles correct. That the college has not recorded the degree is not proof that it was not conferred. Many, very many, important matters of the old colleges—not to speak of later ones—are not recorded. Ten years of *Dartmouth's* early records are meagre indeed; an alumnus of *Harvard* was called there as tutor, but there is no record of it; Rev. J. W. Healy, D. D., M. D., "had the degree conferred I know," wrote Dr. Streiby of *Straight*, but there is no record of it. President Fletcher Homan of *Willamette* wrote, in 1914, "Degrees granted years ago by colleges often were not recorded, and it is altogether probable that Father Lesslie had such a degree, as he was a prominent man in Oregon." He then added on his own account: "I have no objection to your appending the D. D. to his name as he was worthy of the distinction, and none will object." So we write it: Rev. David Lesslie, D. D.

The other title, used above by President Homan, and by several others of my correspondents, is more gratifying, more significant of the man, more enduring, and a prouder fame—Father Lesslie! It was born of popular sentiment and appreciation while he was living, and prevails to-day, half a century thereafter. This apostrophy to Father Lesslie is not unjust to others: Doctor Lesslie! first in revivals, first in statecraft, first in education, and, as Father Lesslie, first in the hearts of his people!

Father Lesslie married, in the spring of 1826, Miss Mary Amelia Kinne (pronounced in two syllables), the fourth daughter of Hon. Bradford Kinne of Plainfield, Vt. Mr. Kinne was prominent in church and town affairs and judge of the superior court, born 2 Dec., 1764,

in Preston, Ct., and died, it is said, in Plainfield, Vt., in 1828. Mrs. Lesslie's mother was Sally (Parkhurst) Kinne, born in Plainfield, Ct., Sept., 1770 ; married, June, 1791, and died in Lynn, Mass., 24 Jan., 1854, aged 83 1-3 years. Mrs. Lesslie's sisters were: Sally, born 28 June, 1796 ; Esther, born 1809 or 10 ; and perhaps Jemima, born 12 May, 1804, married Rev. Thomas C. Pierce, born in Quincy, Mass., 5 Dec., 1790, to Richard and Sarah Pierce. Mrs. Lesslie was born 10 Feb., 1802, and was known in her girlhood as Polly. She died in the Willamette station, Oregon Territory, 15 Feb., 1841, and her husband says "was buried beneath the oak and the evergreen on the 17th." In an extended notice of her death : "Her physical constitution was delicate, and she enjoyed but indifferent health at best. She was converted at twenty years and lived a conscientious Christian. She had an apt faculty to teach and govern. She was truly a helpmeet to her husband in his most arduous and perplexing work. * * * She was a most faithful and affectionate wife, a fond and discreet mother, a devoted Christian, and a self-sacrificing missionary of the cross."

Mr. Lesslie married, second, in 1844, Mrs. Adelia (Judson) Olley, born about 1812, in Vermont, who went a missionary from Hartford, Ct. She was the widow of Rev. James Olley, a local preacher, a carpenter by trade, who joined the mission in 1839, and earned his title by his ability and ministerial labors. He was drowned in the Willamette River, a few miles above Chemekete (Salem), 11 Dec., 1843. "She was a most estimable and devoted lady, and to a beautiful old age illustrated the Christian character and life in the society of the capital of Oregon." She died in April or May, 1890, aged 78 years.

Father Lesslie died 1 March, 1869, and was buried in the Odd Fellows' cemetery at Salem, Oregon, with his first wife and his two children, Sarah A. and Emma H.

Children of David and Mary A. Lesslie :

84. SATIRA, b. about 1827; d. in the Falls accident, 2 Feb., 1843; m. on shipboard, 1 Sept., 1842, Cornelius Rogers, a school-teacher and independent missionary. He died in the Falls accident. The probate valuation of his estate was (\$1500 less \$700) \$800, which went to his father's family, in Utica,

N. Y. [Jacob Rogers, a native of Stonington, Ct., a tanner and currier by trade, who sojourned in Springfield, Mass., and settled in Utica, may have been an ancestor of Cornelius.]

85. SARAH, b. about 1829. She attended the mission school at Honolulu with her sister; entered upon a rapid decline, d. in Oct., 1843, at the age of 14, and was buried in the mission cemetery.
86. MARY AMELIA, b. 20 (Genella writes 24) Jan., 1832; d. 29 April, 1857; finished her education at *Willamette* and taught there several terms; m. George Hosmer Jones, b. New York, 31 Aug., 1822, and d. in Salem, Ore., 9 Aug., 1904. He was a capitalist and engaged in real estate. Mary Genella, their only child, b. 14 April, 1857, in Salem; now living in Los Angeles, Cali.; m., in Salem, 26 July, 1882, Gideon Jasper Parker, b. 22 Oct., 1842, in Iowa, and engaged in real estate. Beulah Helen, their only child, b. 27 Jan., 1888, in Lewiston, Idaho; m. 9 Sept., 1909, in Westminster, B. C., William J. Cloninger, b. in Oregon, 27 Jan., 1878; engaged in mercantile pursuits. Their children are: Corinne Vesta, b. Salt Lake City, 12 Sept., 1910, and Anita Helen, b. in Oregon, 29 Jan., 1912.
87. MELVILLE C., b. probably in 1834; d. in the summer or fall of 1836. Mrs. Lesslie wrote her sister, 2 April, 1838, "Two years ago my dear little son was living."
88. ELLEN. A correspondent speaks of a b. and a d. in Honolulu; see account of voyage, above. Ellen may be meant for Helen.
89. HELEN JEMIMA, b. June or December, 1839; d. in January, 1890 or 1891. She would have been with her sisters at the Falls, but her neighbors wanted her to stay and visit there awhile.
90. AURELIA, b. — Feb., 1841; d. at the Falls, 2 Feb., 1843.

Children of David and Adelia (J. O.) Lesslie:

91. SARAH A., b. 12 Aug., 1847; d. 17 Aug., 1853.
92. EMMA H., b. April or May, 1850; d. 7 Oct., 1854.
30. JOHN LESSLIE was born in Bradford, Mass., 3 April, 1781. He* married in Beverly, Mass., 19 April, 1807, Sally French, daughter of the widow Sarah. John was a mariner. Administration of his estate was granted his widow Sally, 18 Jan., 1814.

*John, No. 30, and "Beverly John" are possibly not identical. William and Samuel C. in Beverly thus may have been uncle and cousin.

Children of John and Sally Lesslie :

93. Sarah (born about 1812,) was baptized in Beverly, 22 May, 1831. She was a school-teacher, and married 25 Nov., 1847, aged thirty-five, Jeremiah Porter, 2nd, widower, aged thirty-three, a cordwainer, son of Joseph and Anna.

37. SAMUEL CHASE LESSLIE was born in Cornish, N. H., 17 Sept., 1791, and died in Patten, Me., 20 April, 1845. He married 25 Dec., 1816, Mary Eliza Thomas of Claremont, N. H., who was born 26 Nov., 1792, and died in Patten, 29 Dec., 1846. He was a husbandman when, in 1814, he bought his father's nail shop. but it did not prove a permanent calling. He was a millwright by trade and established grist-mills in many places. On promise of a long job, he removed his family so as to be at home. He built mills in Salem, Danvers, Medford, Roxbury, and Marblehead, and "I think," wrote his daughter Esther, "in Boston." She wrote: "He built the lead factory in Salem, the first sheet lead roller mill ever built in the United States, and was there when grandfather visited us in 1828, but removing the very last of 1829, was again in Claremont in January, 1830. In 1831, he went to Lincoln, Me., and built a mill. The run of stones was made in the state prison yard at Charlestown, Mass. Then he built in Bangor, Dixmont, Exeter, and Dexter. In the spring of 1835, the agent of Patten township went to Lincoln for the millwright, who went and built Patten's mills, while the boys, William and James, cleared the beginning of a farm, which he and his family occupied in April, 1836." He was many years a taverner there, built his hostelry now standing (1913), and spelled his name with two esses—Lesslie.

Children of Samuel C. and Mary E. Lesslie :

94. WILLIAM, b. 29 Jan., 1818.
 95. DAVID T., b. 19 July, 1819; went to West Point Military Academy, enlisted in the Mexican War, and d. at Matamoras, 20 Jan., 1847.
 96. ESTHER IVES, b. 28 Oct., 1821.
 97. JAMES B., b. 23 June, 1823; d. in Bangor, 27 Feb., 1900.
 98. SAMUEL CHASE, b. 2 Oct., 1826.
 99. JOHN P., b. 13 Sept., 1828.

- 100. SYLVESTER ZINA, b. 11 July, 1831.
- 101. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 5 June, 1835; d. 28 April, 1857; m., June, 1854, Levi Blake of Patten, and had (a) Ella, who m. Edwin Palmer, and (b) Amy, who m. a Colson.

39. ELIZABETH B. LESSLIE was born 16 March, 1794, and married 15 Dec., 1811, Aaron West of Claremont, who died 10 Nov., 1841.

Children of Aaron and Elizabeth B. West :

- 102. JOHN, who m. Rebecca Ellis.
- 103. MARY L., who m. Amos Noyes, and had Edwin, who m. Eva Gill of Chicago, and Abbie J., who m. Sylvester S. Jackman and had three children.
- 104. JANE A., who m. William Brooks of Claremont and had only an adopted daughter.
- 105. WILLIAM, who m. Hannah Carter of Hanover, N. H., and had one daughter, Elizabeth J.
- 106. MORRIS, d. young.
- 107. GEORGE M., who m. Eliza A. Boyd of Golden City, Colo., and had Maggie and Leslie.
- 108. CHARLES, b. 8 Nov., 1829. He m. Lucretia Wright of East Boston. They had only one child—William. He m. Jennie Hall of Lowell, and they lived with his parents. Mr. Leslie m. a second time, and had one child. One of these children d. some years ago, and the other lately, at the age of 47 years. Mr. Leslie was a shipwright, then merchant in lumber, then several years on the police force. He is now retired.
- 109. ELIZABETH MARIA, who. m. Seth Paul of Claremont, 25 Oct., 1855, and had (a) Georgietta Estelle, b. in Lawrence, Mass., 13 Aug., 1858, m. Dr. Irving S. Cook, settled in Georgiaville, R. I., and had a girl and two boys; and (b) Arthur Henry, b. Waltham, Mass., 9 Dec., 1859.

48. HEPHZIBAH FRENCH was born in Washington, N. H., 25 Nov., 1789. Her familiar name was "Hepsy." She married 15 Feb., 1814, in Washington, Luther Mellen of that place, who was born 21 Sept., 1778, in Warwick, Mass., to Samuel Mellen. She died 6 Sept., 1821; he married, second, Mary Ann McKean, born in Nashua, N. H., 27 Jan., 1816, to Samuel and Betsey (Bowers) McKean. He died 24 Oct., 1865; she, at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Crane, 9 April, 1902.

Children of Luther and Hepsey Mellen :

- 110. LUTHER ADAMS, b. 3 Nov., 1816; d. 14 Sept., 1902.
- 111. SARAH LETITIA, b. 15 Sept., 1819.

Children of Luther and Mary A. Mellen :

- 112. GEORGE LESLIE (named for Rev. George), b. 22 April, 1840; living (1914) in Washington.
- 113. MARY FRANCES, b. 10 Feb., 1844; m. 10 Feb., 1870, Orlando Thatcher Crane, who was b. in Bradford, N. H., 26 July, 1831, to Joshua, a farmer, and Sally Crane, formerly of Braintree, Mass. He was a blacksmith in Washington, where he d. 2 Feb., 1907. She is living on the old home-
stead with her son, her only child, Edwin Mellen, b. 20 Jan., 1871.
- 114. LUTHER EDWIN, b. 18 Oct., 1848. He graduated, in 1875, at Pennsylvania College, with the degree of D.D. S., and is in practice in Manatee, Florida; m. 18 Oct., 1876, Ellen Maria Ellis, b. in Milford, Mass., 23 Nov., 1848, to Washington and Amanda (Howard) Ellis. Their children: (a) Grace Ellen, b. 29 Sept., 1877, in Keene, N. H.; d. 4 Jan, 1879; (b) Maude Ellis, b. 27 Nov., 1879, in Middlebury, Vt.; (c) Philip Edwin, b. 6 Oct., 1883, in Middlebury, educated in Middlebury College and Pennsylvania College, where he took, 1907, the degree of D. D. S.; in practice in Middlebury; m., in Albany, N. Y., 24 Dec., 1908, Mary Wheaton Hager, b. South Deerfield, Mass., 19 Jan., 1879, to Dexter Fairbanks and Abigail Wheaton (Perry) Hager; one child: Richard Hager, b. Middlebury, 23 Oct., 1909, of whom all are living; and (d) Henry Luther, b. 4 Jan., 1889.

58. MEHITABLE ALMIRA LESSLIE, of Cornish, N. H., was born in Claremont, N. H., 10 April, 1803, and married (int. 30 Oct.), 1824, Ira Mitchell of Framingham, Mass., who was born 20 Oct., 1799. She died 21 Dec., 1831. His second wife was Fannie Clement, born 8 March, 1808; married (int. 26 May), 1833.

Children of Ira and Mehitabel A. Mitchell :

- 115. GEORGE L., b. 14 Feb., 1826.
- 116. EDWIN C., b. 17 Dec., 1827.
- 117. LUCIUS FRANKLIN, b. 29 Jan., 1830.

Children of Ira and Fannie Mitchell :

- 117a. CLEMENT BARTLETT, b. 13 Aug., 1835.
- 117b. CHARLES THOMAS, b. 26 July, 1837; d. 26 July, 1838.

117c. FRANCES ELLEN, b. 11 Jan., 1840.

117d. HERBERT WALLACE, b. 16 Oct., 1847.

59. GEORGE WILLIAM HENRY LESSLIE was born in Claremont, N. H., 29 April, 1804. He was a shoemaker by trade—a considerable business in his day. He married, 18 Dec., 1828, Mehitable Williams, born in Plainfield, N. H., 13 April, 1807, to Atwood, a farmer, and Mary (Peake) Williams, who were married 13 July, 1786. He settled in Newbury, Vt., where he died 21 Sept., 1885, and his widow 13 March, 1890, aged eighty-two years, eleven months. The Passumpsic railroad crosses the site of his first home near the present station. Squire Leslie was essentially a public man. He was a justice of the peace, was often a juror, and many terms on the school board. He was actively identified in the organization of the Newbury Seminary, and gave liberally to it in its infancy. Probably no other citizen of the town has been so widely and pleasantly remembered by the old seminary students. They frequented his office, read the *New York Tribune* (always on file) and discussed current topics. He was “active, honorable, influential, highly respected.”

Children of George W. H. and Mehitable Lesslie :

118. GEORGE, d. in infancy.

119. ADALINE, d. in infancy.

120. LUCY, d. in infancy.

121. JANE, b. 13 May, 1831.

122. MARY PEAKE, b. 26 March, 1833.

123. EMMALINE, b. 7 May, 1835.

124. HELEN MARIA, b. 14 July, 1843.

125. GEORGE WILLIAM, b. 14 Oct., 1847.

61. ALONZO RANSOM LESSLIE was born 6 March, 1808. He was a farmer in Haverhill, N. H., and Newbury, Topsham, and again Newbury, Vt. He married Martha G. Clark of Newbury, born 27 Sept., 1812, to Jonathan and Mary (Flanders) Clark. He died 5 Feb., 1857; she 3 Jan., 1865, in Topsham.

Children of Alonzo R. and Mary G. Lesslie :

126. HORACE GRANVILLE, b. in Haverhill, N. H., 13 April, 1842.

127. MARY MARIA, b. in Topsham, 12 Nov., 1849.

62. PALMIRA MELINDA LESSLIE was born 20 Feb.,

1810, in Claremont, N. H., and died in Concord in Sept., 1896. She married, first, at Grafton, N. H., Thomas J. Caswell of Concord; second, at Concord, Leavitt C. Virgin; and third, J. C. Harrington. She was a doctress of wide practice and reputation for skill. Thomas Jefferson Caswell was born in Taunton, Mass., and died in Concord, N. H., in 1853.

Children of Thomas J. and Palmira M. Caswell:

128. LEROY, b. in Grafton, where he died.
129. WEALTHY, b. in Richmond; d. in Concord, aged 7 years.
130. JOHN HARRIMAN, b. in Grafton, 17 Oct., 1839. His wife, Cetina Inez Fellows, b. in Danbury, N. H., 29 July, 1843, to Stephen and Sabia (Kilton) Fellows, m. in Grafton, 25 Oct., 1863. He was in the 3d N. H. Vols. and 1st Heavy Artillery at Hilton's Head and Washington forts respectively. He worked over fifty years for the Abbot-Downing Co., Concord, at carriage painting and lettering. Had: (1) Frank J., b. 24 Sept., 1864; (2) Howard F., b. 1 April, 1866; (3) Emma J., b. 12 July, 1880.
131. ELZADIA, b. in Concord.

64. HARRISON LESSLIE was born in Claremont, N. H., 27 June, 1814, and died in Cornish, N. H., 26 Oct., 1887. His wife Betsey was born in Rochester, Mass., 1819, and died in Cornish, 14 Jan., 1879, aged sixty years. He was a teacher and farmer.

Children of Harrison and Betsey Lesslie:

132. CHARLES R., b. in Cornish, where he d. 30 Aug., 1873, aged 27 years; m., aged 20 y., 14 Feb., 1866, Frank L. Bartlett, aged 21 y., at Cornish. He enlisted in the 2nd Co. N. H. Hy. Arty.; mustered in 18 March, 1864; out 11 Sept., 1865.
133. WASHINGTON IRVING, b. in Cornish in 1843, a farmer; m., in Chester, N. H., 6 April, 1870, Mrs. Sarah Isabell Bailey, b. in 1839 at Chester or Springfield, Vt., to David and Lydia (Pain) McAllester. Had: b. in Cornish, (1) Minnie, b. 3 Feb., 1871, who d. as Annie, 5 Feb., 1871, æ. 2 days; (2) Herbert I., b. 6 Sept., 1872, who m. in Cornish, 5 Nov., 1892, Ellen M. Nelson, æ. 15, domestic, b. in Bridgewater, Vt., to Curtis S., æ. 42, and Mary A. (Metcalf) Nelson, æ. 35; (3) Lillian I., b. 18 Aug., 1875, who d. 19 Aug., 1876.

66. THOMAS HORACE GOODHUE LESSLIE was born 19 Feb., 1818. He was a blacksmith by trade, a machinist,

and a "49er." In that year he went to California, where he contracted typhoid fever and died. He married in Lowell, 5 Aug., 1845, Elzadia Moody Smith, operative, born 3 Feb., 1821, in New Hampton, to Obediah Colby and Betsey (Sanders) Smith. Mrs. Lesslie married, second, in Lowell, 4 Jan., 1857, Alden Gifford, aged 49, a machinist, born in Wentworth, N. H., to Isaac and Polly Gifford; she married, third, 9 Nov., 1859, Calvin T. Chamberlain, aged 36, an undertaker, born in Chelmsford, Mass. Mrs. Chamberlain is now living in Lowell in the ripe old age of ninety-four years.

Child of Thomas H. G. and Elzadia M. Lesslie :

134. EMMA ROXANNA, b. in Lowell, 29 Nov., 1845; d. aged 10 y.

67. JOSEPH LUCIUS LESSLIE was born in Cornish, N. H., 15 Sept., 1821. He was one of the three Cornish brothers—Lucius, Edwin and Leroy—who, it is said, were at one time tailors in Lowell, Mass. A vision of clothing ready made warned them, and Lucius became a minister, Edwin a photographer, and Leroy a dentist. Where Lucius studied for the ministry is not known to us. He held a pastorate of the Universalist church in Hartland, Vt., and Ernest A. English of that town pointed out, in 1913, the house in which he lived a pastor. He was pastor at Troy, N. H., at the time of his death, 18 July, 1861. He married, in Hartland, 14 Oct., 1851, Mary Livermore, daughter of Joseph and Jerusha (Merritt) Livermore. His widow married, second, Reuben Allan Richardson, 1 Feb., 1873, in Gardiner, Me., and had one child, Allan Livermore, born in South Gardiner, 18 March, 1874.

Children of Joseph Lucius and Mary Lesslie :

135. LIZZIE MARIA, b. in Lowell, 30 Oct., 1854, and died there 27 July, 1856.

136. SELWYN GOODHUE, b. in Lowell, 20 June, 1859.

68. CHARLES EDWIN LESSLIE was born 22 June, 1823, at Cornish, N. H. He married, in Acton, Mass., 9 Nov., 1846, Olivia Abigail Poole, born in Barton, Vt., 21 April, 1827, to William W. and Olivia (Huggins) Poole, and died in Dracut, Mass., 30 Jan., 1890. It is said he was

a photographer, and later cultivated a fruit farm in Dra-cut. He died in St. Johnsbury, Vt.

Children of C. Edwin and O. Abigail Lesslie :

137. HORACE GOODHUE, b. in Acton, 16 Dec., 1848; m. in Lowell, June, 1874, Patience Risby, b. in Lowell, and is now (1913) in California. His sister mentions no children.
138. ORIELLA CORA, b. in Lowell, 1 Jan., 1852; m. in Malden, while living in Lowell, 10 June, 1891, Stephen Henry Sawtell, b. in Chelsea, Aug., 1838, and d. in Lynn, 20 Dec., 1896. He had dining rooms in Lynn. They had no children.
139. A SON, b. in Lowell, 4 Oct., 1859.

77. CHARLES W. LESLIE was born in Henniker. He was an overseer in mills. He married, 23 Jan., 1843, Lucy Jane Brown of Henniker, born 19 Aug., 1820, to Jacob (Thomas?) and Mercy (Estes) Brown, and died in Pennacook, N. H., 2 Sept., 1859. [Mercy died 5 March, 1868. Jacob had a second wife, Harriet Fox of Hadley, Mass. He was one of 22 children, 11 boys and 11 girls.] We have no data of Charles' second wife, except that Mary H. B. wrote that she had three half sisters, one living (1915) in Washington, D. C.

Charles W. enlisted in Co. D, 11th N. H. Vols.; age, 43; residence, Hillsboro; mustered in 29 Aug., 1862; discharged, disabled, 5 May, 1863, at Hampton, Va.; died 9 July, 1884, Chelsea, Mass.

Children of Charles W. and Lucy J. Leslie :

140. GEORGE HARVEY, b. in Henniker, 1 June, 1844; d. there 20 Aug., 1845.
141. JULIA FRANCES, who m. No. 82.
142. HENRY, who died in Worcester, Mass., several years ago.
143. ELLEN JANE, b. 12 Feb., 1856; d. 6 July, 1908. She was adopted by a family named Hoyt in Hillsboro. She m. Francis Alphonso Mount. They had three boys and a girl, all b. in Great Falls, N. H. The daughter m. George Marston, and they live in Manchester, having a boy and a girl.
144. MARY H. B., b. 15 Aug., 1859. When about 3 weeks old her mother died, and when 14 months old she was adopted by George and Lydia Mary (Buzwell) French of Tilton, N. H. They changed her name to Mary H. B. French. Mr. French, a mill overseer, d. 7 Nov., 1893. She lives in Tilton.

80. WILLIAM HENRY LESLIE was born 7 May, 1832.

He was employed by the Concord railroad and the B. & M. system, in the same office forty years, retiring in 1910. He now in Hudson enjoys a ripe old age. He married Betsey A. McAlpine (a sister to Orra, family 19), who was born in Hopkinton, 2 June, 1821, and died 6 June, 1903, in Hudson, where her remains repose.

Child of William H. and Betsey A. Leslie :

145. CHARLES CLEMENT, b. 27 May, 1854. He m. 1st, 10 June, 1877, Lucy E. Smith, who was b. 3 Feb., 1857, and d. 21 Feb., 1878. He m. 2d, 16 Dec., 1880, Eliza B. Webster, who was b. 14 July, 1862. She is secretary of Echo Rebekah Lodge, I. O. O. F., and librarian of the Hudson Public Library. Mr. Leslie is another standard railroad man, in Nashua. He is a Mason and an Odd Fellow. His only child is Eugene William, b. 10 April, 1882, who is assistant cashier of the Nashua Trust Co., and is a Mason and an Odd Fellow. He m., 14 Sept., 1905, Lettie V. Shepard, b. 29 Aug., 1885, and they have two children : Eleanor Sybil, b. 8 Oct., 1906, and Gordon Charles, b. 27 May, 1911.

82. LORENZO BUELL LESLIE, born about 1840, died in Nashua, June, 1885. He was a steam engineer. When of Warner, 2 April, 1863, he married there his cousin, Julia Frances Leslie, of Henniker, born in Boston, No. 77. They had one child, and were divorced. She married, second, a Chase, and third, a Frazer. She had a child of each name. "The daughter" is Mrs. Sadie Hartson, R. F. D., No. 1, Drummond's Corner, Contoocook, N. H. She has two boys. Lorenzo married, second, Mrs. Mattie (Harvey) Emery of Pembroke, and had two children. He married, third, in Manchester, Caroline Devinger, born in Canada, died in Concord, 1899. Her parents were Peter and Jane (Cutler) Devinger.

Children of Lorenzo B. and Julia F., Mattie, Carrie Leslie :

146. WALTER, b. 24 July, 1867; d. 25 March, 1869.
 147. CORA, daughter of Mattie, d. y.
 148. MATTIE; m. 1st, Bert Drowne, lived in Warner and Barre, Vt.; m. 2d, Frank George.
 149. ARTHUR ERNEST, son of Caroline, b. in Hooksett. He is a general painter. He m. in Boston, 11 April, 1909, Alma Pearl True, b. in St. Johnsbury, 30 May, 1883, to Adna

Dennison and Miranda (Witherbee) True. They have one child: Edna Caroline, b. in Boston, 9 July, 1910.

94. WILLIAM LESLIE was born 29 Jan., 1818; died in Clyde, Kan., 18 June, 1899. He was a farmer in Patten, Me., and married Sarah Kneeland.

Children of William and Sarah Leslie:

150. LUCY CAROLINE, b. 14 Feb., 1843; d. 22 Sept., 1875; m. 7 Dec., 1865, Alfred Herman Rowe of Harrison, Me. He m., 2d, widow Mary I. Leslie, No. 152. Had: (1) Herman Leslie, b. Harrison, 22 Nov., 1866; m. Emilié Waters of Patten, and had Mabel, Lewis, Roger, Barbara, Alfred, Cedric, Eleanor, Alfred, and four others. (2) Henry Clayton, b. in Patten, 13 Dec., 1867; m. Alice Waters of Patten; no issue. (3) Bertrand Charles, b. 18 Jan., 1869. (4) Alfred Herbert, b. 20 July, 1872. (5) Elizabeth Gleason, b. 29 June, 1874; m. Edwin S. Woodbury of Patten.
151. MELVIN, b. 1845; served in Civil War; d. 14 Feb., 1873, aged 28; m. Mary Inez Stimpson. She m., 2d, A. H. Rowe, No. 151. Had: (1) Arthur Cheney, b. 4 May, 1871; d. 4 May, 1899. (2) Melvin Wilson, b. 19 Nov., 1872, in Patten; was mail-carrier; m. 12 Jan., 1895, in Patten, Effie Gertrude Anderson, b. Patten, 25 March, 1875, to David and Frances Jane (Botting) Anderson (No. 140); no children.
152. CHARLES FULLER, b. 16 April, 1847, in Patten; d. in Clyde, Kan., 30 May, 1912.
153. HATTIE, b. about 1849; d. 28 Oct., 1861, aged 12 yrs.
154. WM. PEABODY, b. about 1 Jan., 1851; d. 11 Sept., 1852, in Patten, aged 1 yr. 9 mos.
155. WM. PEABODY, b. in Patten; d. 13 Jan., 1882.

96. ESTHER IVES LESLIE was born 28 Oct., 1821. She married, 31 March, 1846, Luther Blackwell, born 26 March, 1818, in Fairfield, Me., and died 1 Aug., 1865, in Patten. He was a carpenter and a farmer. "Aunt Esther" was her family historian. From memory she wrote extensively, reciting and explaining much family history to Dr. F. D. Leslie, No. 173, as herein quoted. She died in Patten, 28 Nov., 1911.

Children of Luther and Esther Ives Blackwell:

156. SAMUEL THOMAS, b. 9 Sept., 1850, in Patten. He has kept, at the same place, Central Sq., East Boston, a boarding house and restaurant for 27 years. He m., 23 March, 1879, Alice

Maria Billings, b. 1 Jan., 1858. Had: (1) James Edward, b. 15 Feb., 1880, now unm.; (2) Louisa Wyman, b. 3 Aug., 1885, now m.

157. RUSSEL CHASE, b. in Patten, 10 Jan., 1853. He is a clerk in the furniture trade in Seattle, Wash., and is unm.
158. EMMA JANE, b. 25 Nov., 1856, and d. in 6 years.
158. MARY ELIZA, b. 10 July, 1860, and d. in 1 year.
160. MARIETTA, b. 16 Jan., 1863. Was by trade a dressmaker, and d., unm., at the age of 39 years.

97. JAMES BOLLOCK LESLIE was born in Claremont, N. H., 23 June, 1823, and died in Bangor at the home of his daughter, Mrs. Mitchell, 27 Feb., 1900, and was buried in Patten. He was employed twenty-five years by William McCrillis of Bangor to explore, survey and estimate the value of forests in Maine and New Brunswick, and to care for the same as a practical lumberman. He married, first, Cynthia Kneeland, born 4 July, 1826; died in 1880 in Patten; married, second, Margarett Sanlieur, born in Nova Scotia in 1850.

Children of James B. and Cynthia Leslie:

161. JAMES WARREN, b. in Patten, 30 Jan., 1851; d. in Bangor, 4 May, 1911; was an operator in real estate and lumber; m. 1st, May, 1876, in Mattawamkeag, Me., Clara Ella Joy, who d. 6 June, 1888, dan. of Edmund and Eliza (Richardson) Joy; m. 2d, Mrs. Frances Jane (Batting) Anderson (No. 135); no children. Children by 1st wife: (1) Mary Louise, b. 7 March, 1877; (2) Raymond Everett, b. 15 May, 1878; (3) Cora Mabel, b. 18 Oct., 1880; (4) Emery Closson, b. 25 Feb., 1883; (5) Edmund Warren, b. 22 Aug., 1885; (6) a son, b. at the death of his mother and adopted by his aunt, Mrs. Rives Mitchell.
162. DAVID T., b. 2 Nov., 1853; d. in 1856.
163. LOUISA CUMMINGS, b. 27 July, 1855; m. 10 Sept., 1879, Rives Mitchell; adopted Rives Herbert Mitchell, b. 15 June, 1887(?); living in Bangor, Me.
164. CHARLES ARTHUR, b. 23 Oct., 1857; said to be living in Sharon, Mass.; m. Mannie H. Saulin, 8 Jan., 1884. Had: (1) Eva Maud, b. 20 Sept., 1884; (2) Ethel Louise, b. 15 Aug., 1890.
165. SAMUEL CHASE, b. 13 Feb., 1859; m., Nov., 1883, Julia A. Meniner, and had Freeman Chase, b. Nov., 1884.

Child of James B. and Margarett Leslie:

166. ESTHER ISABELLA, b. in Nova Scotia, 15 Aug., 1882.

98. SAMUEL CHASE LESLIE was born in Salem, Mass., 2 Oct., 1826, and died in Spokane, Wash., 17 June, 1906. He married in Patten, 14 Oct., 1852, Mary Ann Dolbier of North New Portland, Me., who died in Spokane, 12 Sept., 1899. His parents moved to Lincoln, Me., in 1830, and in 1836 to Patten. He attended school in those towns and a year in Patten Academy, and then was employed by a lumber concern. His family went to Kingsfield, Me., in 1856, and engaged in farming and lumbering, and ten years later to Eustis. In 1870 he went to Lewiston for the better educational privileges for his children. In 1891, he went to Spokane, where some of his children were already located.

Children of Samuel C. and Mary A. Leslie :

167. MARY ELDORA, b. in Patten, 5 Oct., 1853; m. 1st, in Lewiston, Me., 11 May, 1873, DeForest M. Nelson; m. 2d, 1 Jan., 1895, Henry Pendleton Hull of Kendrick, Idaho.
168. SAMUEL CHASE, b. in Patten, 12 July, 1855. After his schooling, he began clerking in a grocery and became a partner. Later he engaged in real estate and lumbering in Bangor. He d. in Lewiston, 8 Oct., 1908.
169. ELIZA EMMA, b. 16 April, 1859; m. 21 June, 1881, Joseph Henry Fisher. Their home is in Lewiston, Me. Had: (1) Joseph Otto, b. 31 March, 1882; grad. at the U. S. Naval Academy, Annapolis, Md., 1902; post grad. 1907; 1914 commanding 4th squadron of submarine flotilla; watch officer on the *Raleigh* at Corea in Russian-Japanese war; chief engineer on the *Arethusa* when the U. S. fleet made its famous voyage around the world; the Navy chooses ten alumni yearly for special study; his investigation saves thousands of dollars yearly in the handling and use of coal. (2) Walter Leslie, b. 6 Feb., 1884; grad. at Bates College, 1906; teacher in Carl Schurz High School, Chicago. (3) Leslie, b. 21 Oct., 1886; d. 11 Jan., 1890. (4) Jeremy, b. 6 June, 1887; grad. Lehigh University, 1911; now (1914) with Chicago, Milwaukee and Puget Sound Railway. (5) Franklin, b. 8 Nov., 1888; grad. Chicago University, 1912; University of Maine, 1913; began medical practice 9 Feb., 1914; located in Lewiston, Me. (6) Harold, b. 15 Dec., 1891; d. 20 March, 1901. (7) Esther Emily, b. 24 Feb., 1899.
170. ESTHER EMILY, b. Kingsfield, 16 April, 1859; became a successful insurance-business woman in New York State and in

Spokane, Wash.; m. in Rathdrum, Idaho, 2 April, 1892, James N. Glover of Spokane.

171. MINA BELLE, b. in Kingsfield, 8 Oct., 1862; educated in High School, Lewiston; m. in Lewiston, 9 Jan., 1889, Lester A. Rowell, contractor and builder of Berlin, N. H. Had: (1) Mina, b. in Lewiston, 27 Dec., 1889; grad. Spokane High, and took a teacher's state diploma, 1813; now teaching in Aberdeen, Wash. (2) Edna, b. in Berlin, N. H., 26 Oct., 1891; grad. Spokane High, 1909, and is of Class '15 in Whitman College, Walla Walla. (3) Leslie Eugene, b. in Berlin, N. H., 31 July, 1896; grad. Spokane High, 1913; is bank clerk at Spokane, where Mrs. Rowell now resides.
172. DELIA ANN, b. in Kingsfield, 3 Aug., 1864; educated at Lewiston High; m. in Lewiston, 11 June, 1890, Edwin A. Smith of Auburn, Me. In 1892, the family removed to Spokane, their present home. Their child, Edith Dorcas, b. Auburn, 24 March, 1892, grad. at Spokane High, 1910; at Whitman College, 1914, and same year at Whitman Conservatory of Music; is now a member of the faculty.
173. WILLIAM FRANKLIN, b. in Eustis, 13 Aug., 1867; grad. Lewiston High; began hardware trade in Lewiston, and in 1891 continued in Spokane; m. in Spokane, 2 May, 1900, Inez Leone Maxwell of Lewiston, Me., who d. 1 July, 1910. Had: (1) Mary Louise, b. 23 July, 1901. (2) Maxwell Franklin, b. 24 Oct., 1902. (3) Inez Leone, b. 13 Aug., 1904. (4) Marian Chase, b. 19 Sept., 1906. (5) Mildred Dorcas, b. 29 May, 1908.

99. JOHN P. LESLIE was born 13 Sept., 1828, and died 4 March, 1888. He married in October, 1854, Sarah Elizabeth Cary, who was born in January, 1835, and died 3 May, 1876. While wrestling in his boyhood, he broke his leg, and was lame ever after. He conducted a country store in Patten, Me., for many years. He was "quiet, industrious, and upright in all his business and social relations."

Children of John P. and Sarah E. Leslie :

174. CORA WALKER, b. 26 June, 1856; m. 19 Oct., 1879, Charles Warren Wescott, b. 4 April, 1855. Had: (1) Winifred Elizabeth, b. 24 Aug., 1880; m. 17 Dec., 1877, Herbert Nelson Gardner of Patten. (2) Lena May, b. 24 Nov., 1883; d. 29 March, 1885. (3) Thurman Cary, b. 27 Feb., 1887; m. 15 April, 1914, Daisy Holt of Raleigh, N. C. (4) Stanley Leslie, b. 26 Jan., 1889. (5) Clifford Walker, b. 10 Jan, 1891. (6) Chester Eads, b. 4 Aug., 1893; d. 11 April, 1895.

175. LENA COLUMBIA, b. 24 July, 1858; d. 21 April, 1885; m. 23 May, 1880, Willy Tool Cobb of Patten, who was b. 23 May, 1854, and had Lena Columbia, b. 5 April, 1885, who. m. Jesse Edward Cunningham, b. 17 May, 1873, and had Dorothy Louise, b. 18 June, 1908.
176. ILBER EADS, b. 26 July, 1863; m. 1st, 19 Dec., 1885, Agnes L. Whitehouse, who d. 24 Oct., 1886; m. 2d, 2 Feb., 1889, Frances Ethel Wheaton, who was b. 23 June, 1867, and had Cora Agnes, b. 26 Oct., 1889.

100. SYLVESTER ZINA LESLIE was born in Lincoln, Me., 11 July, 1831, and died in Hyde Park, Mass., 18 Dec., 1901. He was a stair-builder and woodworker. He married, 5 Oct., 1855, Isabell Leighton Huston, who was born in Clinton, Me., 21 Jan., 1835, and is living in Hyde Park. Her father, Samuel Huston*, was born in Clinton, 15 March, 1805. and died in Patten, 21 Oct., 1893; her mother was Harriet Tuttle, born in Pittsfield, Me., 5 Aug., 1810, married 4 Dec., 1829, and died in Patten.

Children of Sylvester Z. and Isabell L. Leslie :

177. FREELAND DAVID, b. in Patton, 29 June, 1858.
178. IDA MAY, b. in Patten, 5 Feb., 1860; d., unm., in Hyde Park, 2 April, 1914.

121. JANE LESLIE was born in Newbury, 13 May, 1831, and died there 2 Nov., 1913. She married, 4 July, 1852, Edwin Reuben Cobleigh, a lawyer in West Concord, Vt., born 25 Dec., 1830, in St. Johnsbury, to Reuben Boyce and Mehitabel (Adams) Cobleigh, and died 9 Sept., 1857.

Children of Edwin R. and Jane Cobleigh :

179. A SON, who d. young.
180. HERBERT EUGENE GORDON, b. in St. Johnsbury, 20 Nov., 1854; m. Ruhamah Batchelder James, b. in Newbury, 29 May, 1856, to Alvah Chase and Nancy White (Peach) James. Had: (1) Alvah Edwin, b. in Newbury, 19 Feb., 1890; (2) George Leslie, b. 4 Oct., 1897.

122. MARY PEAKE LESLIE was born in Newbury 26 March, 1833. She married in Newbury, Vt., 19 Sept., 1854, Samuel Wells, born in Milton, Vt., 23 Sept., 1821, and died 30 Jan., 1878.

*A member of the Masons 66 years, and at death was probably the oldest Mason in the State.

Children of Samuel and Mary P. Wells :

- 181. A SON, b. in 1859; d. in infancy.
- 182. DORA, b. 4 Oct., 1862. Lives in Chicago, Ill.
- 183. WILLIAM, b. 25 March, 1868; d. 24 March, 1869.
- 184. EMMA LESLIE, b. 11 June, 1871. Lives in Chicago, Ill.

123. EMMALINE LESLIE was born in Newbury, Vt., 7 May, 1835, and married in Montpelier, 22 Aug., 1855, Stephen Freeman, born in Barre, 18 April, 1821, to Stephen, a lawyer, and Esther (French) Freeman. Freeman, Jr., was treasurer of the Farmers' Mutual Fire Ins. Co., and practiced law for the company, making a specialty of insurance law. He died in Montpelier, 13 April, 1872. [Mr. Freeman's first wife was Lucy Elizabeth Harthan, born in Chicopee, Mass., 28 Sept., 1832; married there 2 Nov., 1853; died in Ogdensburg, N. Y., 22 Aug., 1859; only child, Lizzie May, born 31 Oct., 1856, and married George W. Leslie, No. 125.] Mrs. Freeman has one of Rev. George Lesslie's Thanksgiving sermons in the original manuscript.

Children of Stephen and Emmaline Freeman :

- 185. MARY LESLIE, b. in Montpelier, 1 Aug., 1865 or 6; m. Moses French of Solon, Me. Had: (1) Esther Dora; (2) Roger Maitland.
- 186. STEPHEN, b. in Montpelier, 12 Dec., 1869; m. Josephine Walter of Wabash, Ind. Lives in Syracuse, Ind. Had: (1) Stephen; (2) Lucy; (3) Margaret.

127. HELEN MARIA LESLIE was born in Newbury 14 July, 1843, and married 7 Jan., 1880, as the third wife of, Silas Worthen, who was born in Orange, Vt., 27 March, 1826, to Samuel and Susan (Owen) Worthen. [Samuel was born near Newport, N. H., a territory sparsely settled, 28 April, 1797; went to Barre, Vt., when four years old, was a farmer, and died 1 July, 1882. Silas Worthen married, first, Abigail Curtis, both of Orange, 15 Nov., 1850, who died 20 Feb., 1855, aged twenty-five years and ten months, leaving one child, Emma, born 15 Nov., 1851, and married Edwin Cutler, 7 Oct., 1874; married, second, Mrs. Eliza Perkins, 1 March, 1857, who died 18 Nov., 1878, aged fifty years and ten months, leaving child Altie May, born 9 June, 1868, and married,

1912, a Gove of E. Calais, Vt.] Mr. Worthen was a farmer in Newbury, where he died 3 May, 1889. There were no children by the last marriage.

128. GEORGE WILLIAM LESLIE was born in Newbury, Vt., 14 Oct., 1847. He occupied a clerkship in the National Life Insurance Company of Vermont. He married in Montpelier, 11 April, 1880, Lizzie May Freeman, born in Ogdensburg, N. Y., 31 Oct., 1856, to Stephen and Lucy Elizabeth (Harthan) Freeman (No. 123).

Children of George W. and Lizzie M. Leslie:

187. HARTHAN FREEMAN, b. in Montpelier, 28 April, 1881. He occupies the clerkship vacated by his father in the National Life Ins. Co.
188. MARGARET EMMA, b. in Montpelier, 15 June, 1883. She is a stenographer for the Fidelity Ins. Co. of Montpelier. Both she and Harthan reside with their mother.

126. HORACE GRANVILLE LESLIE, M. D., was born in Haverhill, N. H., 13 April, 1842, and died in Amesbury, Mass., 22 Aug., 1907. He married in Salisbury, now Amesbury, 28 Feb., 1866, Helen Matilda Glines, born in Northfield, N. H., 11 Sept., 1844, to Obediah, a farmer, and Mary Ann (Plummer) Glines. Mrs. Leslie is living in Amesbury. Doctor Leslie was associate surgeon in the army of the Tennessee. He began the practice of medicine in 1868. He was an agricultural and literary lecturer, a magazine writer and poet, and was state representative in 1890 and 1891. He was consulting surgeon of the Anna Jaques hospital and consulting physician of the Danvers Insane Hospital. He was also president of the local Park Association, trustee of the Amesbury Public Library, member of the American Medical Association, the Massachusetts and North Essex Medical Societies, the Arizona Natural Historical Society, and president of the Bartlett County and Village Improvement Societies. He was a 32nd degree Mason, held several offices, and many years was Prelate. He was chief of the Scotch Clan of Leslies in the United States from 1897. He was "over six feet tall and squarely built."

We had valuable correspondence with him, and recent-

ly his widow placed all his voluminous American and English correspondence at our service.

Children of Horace G. and Helen M. Leslie :

189. GRACE LEANORA, b. in Pennacook, N. H., 2 Feb., 1867.
190. HERBERT GRANVILLE, b. in Amesbury, 14 Aug., 1871. He prepared for college at the Lyndonville (Vt.) Institute, and graduated from the Harvard Medical College, 1897. He is in medical practice in Amesbury, where he has been school physician, on the school board and board of health. He m., 7 June, 1900, Lila Blanche Hardy, b. in Beverly, 22 Feb., 1879, to William Bray and Sadie Jane (Stevens) Hardy. Had: (1) Gretchen Walgrave, b. 13 May, 1901; (2) Paul Hardy Granville, b. 9 June, 1903.

127. MARY MARIA LESLIE was born in Topsham, Vt., 12 Nov., 1849. She married in Lynnfield, Mass., 10 Nov., 1875, George Gilman Adams, who was born in Salmon Falls, Me., 26 Aug., 1850, to Benjamin Gilman and Sophia (Nutter) Adams. Mr. Adams is an architect in Lawrence, Mass. They have no children.

136. SELWYN GOODHUE LESLIE was born in Lowell, 20 June, 1859, and died in Auburn, Me., 26 Nov., 1899. He had four trades—shingle-sawyer, edge-trimmer on shoes, stationary engineer, and cabinet-maker. He was a few years a manufacturer of furniture in Gardiner. He married, first, in Hallowell, Me., 26 June, 1880, Annie Louisa Jackson, who died 5 Jan., 1894, in Gardiner. He married, second, Hattie A. Withers, born in Nashua, N. H., 15 Nov., 1861, and now living.

Children of Selwyn G. and Annie L. Leslie :

191. HATTIE MARY LIVERMORE, b. in So. Gardiner, 12 May, 1883; d. 23 July, 1889.
192. EDGAR SELWYN, b. in So. Gardiner, 24 March, 1881; m. in Manchester, N. H., 4 May, 1905, Elizabeth Moulton Langmaid, b. to Edward and Jacintha Maria Langmaid. He is a photographer and lives in Manchester, N. H. Had: Dorothy May, b. 6 June, 1906.

153. CHARLES FULLER LESLIE, M. D., was born in Patten, Me., 16 April, 1847, and died in Clyde, Kansas, 30 May, 1912, of heart failure. He was educated in Patten Academy, of which he was principal a few years

later. He then studied at Phillips Exeter Academy, N. H. He studied medicine at *Dartmouth* and at *Bowdoin*, where he received the degree of M. D. He practiced eight years in Sunapee, N. H., and two in Windsor, Vt. His failing health took him to Clyde, Kan., where he practiced twenty-six years, including the day before his death. He was a member of the International Association of Railway Surgeons. He joined the Congregational church when about sixteen, the Presbyterian in Clyde, and for fifteen years was ruling elder. He married in Cornish, 4 May, 1875, Miss Ellen Janet Balloch, who was born 30 Sept., 1849, and died in Clyde, 14 July, 1913. She was daughter of William and Nancy Jane (Deming) Balloch.

Children of Charles F. and Nancy J. Leslie:

193. WILLIAM BALLOCH, b. in Sunapee, 2 March, 1878, and is a lawyer in Clyde; unm.

194. ALICE CHASE, b. in Sunapee, 3 Sept., 1880; unm.

173. FREELAND DAVID LESLIE, M. D., was born 29 June, 1858. When eleven years old, he went with his parents to Boston; studied in the public schools, including the English High, and graduated from the Boston University School of Medicine, with the degree of M. D., in 1879. He began practice in Clinton, Mass., June, 1880, and continued five years; then went abroad and took special courses in the hospitals of Vienna, Berlin, Heidelberg and Paris, himself and wife spending two years in Europe. In 1888, he located permanently in practice of medicine in Milton, Mass., where he has served on the board of health and two terms on the school board. He is a member of the Massachusetts Homeopathic Medical Society, of Macedonian Lodge of F. and A. Masons, of which he was the first Master, and of Dorchester Lodge of I. O. O. F. He was District Deputy Grand Master of the Fourth Massachusetts Masonic District for 1913-14. As a physician he has an extensive practice.

He married, 14 Sept., 1881, Georgianna Shepard of Canton, Mass., born there 25 April, 1852, to James Stratton and Mary (Belcher) Shepard.

We are indebted to Dr. Leslie for the complete line of descendants of William Leslie, No. 11. The doctor very

generously placed to our use all his valuable Leslie collections.

Children of Dr. Freeland D. and Georgianna Leslie :

195. BERNARD SHEPARD, b. in London, Eng., 2 Dec., 1885; was educated in the Milton public schools and the private schools of Prof. Hopkinson and Prof. De Meritte of Boston, and grad. at the Mass. Institute of Technology with degree of S. B., in 1908. He is engaged with the United States Shoe Machinery Co. of Boston, Chicago, and Beverly.
196. HOWARD CLIFFORD, b. in Milton, 4 Nov., 1888. At twelve, entered Milton Academy, and grad. in 1907; then entered Class '11 of Harvard University and took degree of A. B.; is engaged in banking in Boston.
197. FREELAND HUSTON, b. in Milton, 7 Nov., 1890. He was educated in the Milton public schools and Milton Academy; then Harvard, class '12, with degree A. B.; then two years with "Tech;" grad. 1914 with S. B.; is with the Submarine Signal Co., Boston.

THE LESLIE FAMILY IN ESSEX COUNTY, NOT DESCENDED FROM JAMES, OF TOPSFIELD.

BY M. V. B. PERLEY.

BENJAMIN LESLIE was born in Derryfield, N. H., 24 May, 1776, and died 27 March, 1835. He is understood to have been a pensioner. He married, first,* in Chester, N. H., 15 Nov., 1798, Sally Flint, born in Wilmington, Mass., 15 March, 1774, to David and Mary. She died in Haverhill, Mass., 2 April (not 21 Aug.), 1828, aged 54 years. This couple sold real estate in Haverhill, Mass., 22 Aug., 1817, and signed the deed† Benjamin (without the F. or Franklin) and Sally Leslie. Benjamin married, second, in Haverhill, 15 Dec., 1828, Lydia Bradley, who died 13 Feb., 1854.‡

Children of Benjamin and Sally Leslie :

1. SALLY, b. in Newport, Vt., 20 Nov., 1799.
2. NANCY, b. in Whitehall, N. Y., 26 June, 1802. Her birth is registered in Danvers, Mass. She m. in Haverhill, — Dec., 1823 (Haverhill rec., 22 Dec., 1824), John Harwood (not Howard), b. to Ezra and Nancy, 14 Aug., 1799. [Hezekiah Flint was made guardian of John Harwood, 15 years old, son of Ezra, 4 Aug., 1814.—*Probate Rds.*, Vol. 386: 61.] Had, born in Haverhill:—(1) Frances, b. 18 Feb., 1824. (2) Harriet Brown, b. 2 Dec., 1827; d. in Malden, 20 Sept., 1840. (3) Ezra Orin, b. 25 Jan., 1830. (4) Louisa, b. 21 Oct., 1832. (5) Lydia Ann, b. 26 Nov., 1835; d. 26 Dec., 1836. (6) Andrew Jackson, b. 18 Dec., 1837.

NOTE. Mr. C. A. Harwood of Lynn, Mass., wrote: "This family of Leslies came from the Scotch Highlands." From Benjamin's several sojourns he seems to have been a millwright, and took his family with him on long jobs.

*Haverhill rds. read: m. Sally Flint [before 1813].

†Registry of Deeds, book 214: 133.

‡Essex County Probate Files, Nos. 16725 and 45259.

3. LOUIS, b. in Derryfield, 3 Oct., 1805.
 4. [MATTHEW F., b. —; m. in Salem, Mass., 27 Aug., 1832, Caroline H. Nichols.]
 5. MARY, b. in Bradford, Mass., 27 Aug., 1810. [Mary m. in Haverhill, 21 Nov., 1837, Moses Harriman.]
 6. Benjamin Franklin, b. Haverhill, 24 Jan., 1813.
-

CHARLES LASLIE, aged 25, of Lowell, born in Nova Scotia, married in Nashville (New Nashua, N. H.), 29 Nov., 1851, Lucinda A. Burbank, aged 19, of Lowell, born in Chatham, N. H. Had: (1) Jennie, b. 14 Aug., 1852; (2) Lucinda, b. 10 Oct., 1855.

CHARLES LESLIE, painter, born in Lowell; married Sophia ——. Had: (1) Sophia, b. in Lowell; m. (æ. 25) 1855, Carl August Siegesmond (æ. 32), musician, b. in Germany. (2) Mary Jane, b. in Lubec, Me. [1834]; m. (æ. 18), 25 April, 1852, George S. Kames (æ. 25), actor. (3) John, b. in Orford, N. H. [1835]; machinist; m. (æ. 33), 1868, Catherine E. White (æ. 22), b. in Bath, N. H., to Peter and wife Rebecca. (4) Arabella Victoria, b. 19 Nov., 1844.

GEORGE LESSLIE, b. 14 Feb., 1826; d. 14 June, 1844, in Framingham, Mass.

GEORGE LASLIE of Cambridge, Mass., m. in Malden, Mass., 1 Oct., 1825, Sally Upham of Malden, b. 7 Feb., 1806, to Ezra Upham of Herkimer, N. Y., and wife Susannah Smith of Coleraine.—*N. E. Hist. Gene. Reg.*, Vol. 23. Had:

1. SUSAN ELVIRA, of Newburyport, m. 9 Feb., 1854, Frederick Warren Baker, machinist, b. 5 Aug., 1829.
 2. SARAH AMELIA, b. in Lynn, 3 Sept., 1834; m. in Lowell, 8 July, 1861, George M. Munn, gunsmith.
-

GEORGE LASLY and four other persons from Gray, Me., and two others from New Gloucester, went into Rustford in 1786. In 1787, Lasly moved his family there. In

1790, by the U. S. census, the family of "George Lasly" consisted of 1 male over 16 years of age, 2 under 16, and 1 female. "It is almost certain" that he was a Revolutionary soldier. In 1794, his total state tax was 5s. 5d.; poll, 10s.; real estate, 3s. 2d. 2f.; personal, 1s. 4d. 2f., and only 3 of the community each paid more. In 1796 his state tax was \$1.05. He was a subscriber (second on the list), in 1795, for a town incorporation. He died in 1800.

In 1803-4, Amasa Lesley and William Lesley, who were orphans at 14 and 16 years, are called sons of the old settlers. In 1807, both were petitioners for the incorporation of their church. It is reported that William went to New York, married, and died there without issue. Amasa married Abigail Thomas of Sidney, Me. They had children: William Lafayette, b. 28 July, 1830, in Waterville or Carmel, Me., and died in Haverhill, Mass., 29 July, 1900, aged 70 years, 1 day. His wife was Sarah E. Lewis, a native of Sidney, Me. Their son is Perley Leslie of Haverhill, president of the Leslie Dry Goods Co. Perley Leslie's first wife was Catherine W. Boardman, born in Haverhill, and died there 24 Jan., 1907. His second wife is Annie G. Morse, who is also a native of Haverhill. Joseph, brother to William Lafayette, married Sarah Dudley, and had Eugene, oldest son (now of Granby, Colo.), and Alice Bradford, who, born in Danforth, Me., 31 Oct., 1860, married L. R. Tucker of Basalt, Colorado.

JONAS LESLEY, according to the U. S. census of 1790, was living then in Raby, now Brookline, N. H., having a family of one male over 16 years, three males under 16, and four females. Jonas Lesley of Newburyport married there, 6 Dec., 1801, Susannah Lindsey. Jonas, innkeeper: sold real estate, 12 Sept., 1805, for \$900, to Joseph Bartlett of Newbury, yeoman. Children, born in Newburyport: (1) George Lindsey, 6 Oct., 1802; (2) Susannah Caroline, 26 Dec., 1803; (3) Wm. Henry, 9 Nov., 1806.

JOSEPH LESLIE, married 26 Dec., 1808, in Seabrook, N. H., int. in Newburyport, Hannah Raymond of Hamp-

ton Falls, doubtless daughter of Lt. Joseph Raymond of Hampton Falls, who married 16 April, 1784, Hannah Dodge. Had:

1. HANNAH DODGE, b. 2 July, 1810.
2. JOSEPH RAYMOND, b. 2 March, 1812.
3. EUNICE DODGE, b. 10 Feb., 1818.
4. SARAH SMITH, b. 18 June, 1820; d. 2 April, 1821.
5. SARAH ELIZABETH, b. in Brookline, N. H., 14 Jan., 1828; m. in Brookline, 27 April, 1852, Newton Worcester Colburn, b. in Brookline, 29 April, 1827. Had (1) Nellie, b. 21 Oct., 1860; m. 10 April, 1888, John Dobson. (2) Grace E., b. 14 Oct., 1862.

JOSEPH LESLIE had in Hollis, N. H., a family of two males over 16 years, one male under, and three females, 1790. — *U. S. Census*.

SAMUEL LESLIE, a cooper, married (int. in Newburyport) Betsey Swain. He enlisted 10 Jan., 1814 as a sergeant in Capt. McIntosh's company, U. S. Light Artillery, and died in the service in the line of his duty 29 Dec., 1814. Act of 16 April, 1816, a certificate for \$66 per annum from 15 Feb., 1815, to 15 Feb., 1820, or five years' half-pay in lieu of bounty land on account of his service, issued 12 Aug., 1817, to Betsey Lesley, guardian of his four children—Lucy Ann, Edward Swain, Betsey, and Mary Stone, of Essex County, Mass. No further data on file.

Children, born in Newburyport:

1. LUCY ANN, b. 17 April, 1802; m. 25 June, 1826, George Fitz.
2. EDWARD SWAIN, b. 14 July, 1804, of Lowell; m. in Newburyport, 27 May, 1830, Sarah Frothingham; and had: (1) Edward, 6 Jan, bp. 19 May, 1833; d. 20 June, 1834, æ. 1 yr. 5 mos.; (2) Sarah, bp. 19 July, 1835; (3) Edward, bp. 18 Jan., 1838; (4) Mary Ann, bp. 15 ———, 1840; (5) Elizabeth, bp. 19 Nov., 1843; (6) Lucy Maria, b. 11 June, 1846.
3. ELIZABETH SMITH, b. 10 Oct., 1807; m. 3 Jan., 1847, Charles Butler, widower, æ. 55, baker, son of Nathaniel and Ann.
4. MARY STONE, b. 18 June, 1811; d. 30 Nov., 1838.

JAMES C. LESLIE, Newton Ave., Lynn, came from Scotland about 1888; has six children: Alfred C., David M., I. Isabelle (professional nurse), James, and William S. His father Andrew he left in Scotland, and his grandfather, also named Andrew.

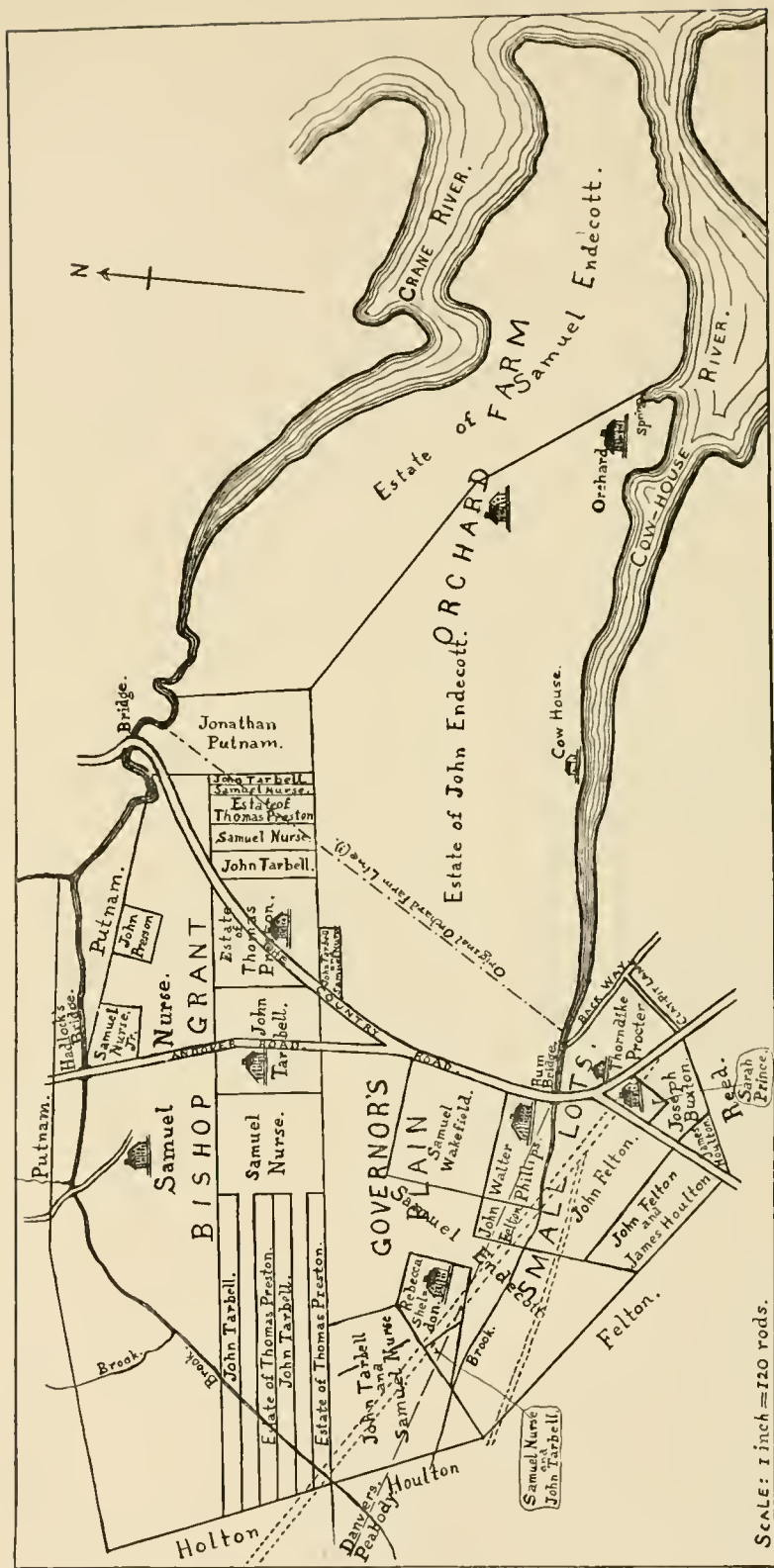
OWEN W. LESLIE, Lynn (1913), had a father Simeon and grandfather Jacob. His great-grandfather was first cousin to Col. Leslie of North Bridge fame, Salem. Owen's brothers: George, of Milford, Mass., and Theodore of Brooklyn, N. Y.

EDWARD J. LESLIE and John P., Lynn (1913), and Edward James and Robert, Swampscott, are brothers.

W. PARKER LESLIE, of Gloucester (1913), had father John Thomas, of Liverpool, N. S., and uncles John, Edward, Stephen, at the same address.

JAMES LESLIE, Lynn, came from Scotland 25 years ago (1913); married, and had children; a widower now. He left in Scotland a father, Joseph, and an uncle Hugh.

FRANK P. LESLIE, of Lynn, came from Scotland six years ago (1913), with wife and children: John, Alice, Ethel.



THE ENDECOTT LANDS, SALEM IN 1700.

SCALE: 1 inch = 120 rods.

ENDECOTT LANDS, SALEM, IN 1700.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY.

THE tract of country which this article comprehends is nearly all within the present town of Danvers, and extends from the main river on the east nearly to the Boston & Maine Railroad on the west, a distance of about two and a half miles, and from Mount Pleasant, or Hog hill, on the south to Crane brook on the north, a distance of about one and a quarter miles, and contains an area of three square miles. It is denominated "Endecott Lands" because it comprises the lands in that region owned by Gov. John Endecott. There were four tracts of land here originally,—the Orchard farm, being the great tract of land between the rivers, the Chickering farm, the Governor's plain and the "Small lots." The Orchard farm, of about three hundred acres, called by the Indians Wahquainesehcok, and by the English Birchwood, was granted by the general court to Governor Endecott July 3, 1632; the Chickering farm, of about three hundred acres, was granted by the town of Salem to Townsend Bishop Jan. 11, 1635-6; the Governor's, or Endecott's, plain, of about two hundred acres, was granted by the town of Salem to him Jan. 27, 1636-7;* and the "Small lots" comprised a number of ten acres lots granted to several persons and laid out to Governor Endecott as he had bought their rights. The boundary line between the "Small lots" and the Governor's plain ran in the direction of the line now dividing Danvers and Peabody and a little north of it. The original boundaries of these several grants were changed somewhat by the Endecotts.

To determine the boundaries of the Bishop grant or Nurse farm next the land of Nathaniel Putnam, a committee was appointed by the general court Oct. 12, 1678,

*Salem Town Records, volume I, page 35 (printed).

and a survey was made by Jonathan Danforth of Billerica Dec. 9, 1678, In 1681 a dispute again arose and the Salem quarterly court settled it by following the old line instead of the brook, the line running straight from the hemlock tree to the bridge. The plan of the surveyor is reproduced herewith of the same size as the original.*

Waters river, on the south, was called by the Indians Soewamapenessett river; and was known to the English as Cow-house river, in 1632; westerly of the highway it was called a brook running down to Rum bridge, in 1684; a creek or salt water, in 1720; the brook, in 1753; the river, in 1790; the creek, in 1807; and Waters river, in 1851.

Crane river, on the north, was called by the Indians Conamabsqnooncant river; and was known to the English as Duck river, in 1632; and Crane river as early as 1650.

There were early two bridges over Crane river and one over Waters river. April 26, 1658, at a general town meeting in Salem, there were appointed "Surueio^{rs} for the bridges about the Gou'nors farm."† The bridge over Waters river was called Rum bridge as early as 1669; and the bridge over Crane river at Pine street was constructed of wood and called Hadlock's bridge as early as 1678; and the bridge over Crane river at Ash street was there as early as 1692.

The old "back way" through North fields, which skirted the low marsh lands, crossed Waters river some thirty rods down the stream from the present Sylvan street, at a fording place, and thence proceeded to the bridge or ford at what is now Ash street. This was probably the oldest way of the region.

Prospect street was a part of the ancient Ipswich road, which is said to have been laid out in 1643. It was called ye country highway called Boston road, in 1686; ye country road leading towards Boston, in 1691; ye country road leading from Ipswich to Boston, in 1701; Ipswich road, in 1733; and Prospect street in 1885.

*See files of the Salem Quarterly Court, volume XXXV, leaves 111-115.

†Salem Town Records, volume I, page 215 (printed).

That part of Sylvan street which lies southerly from Ash street was a part of the old Ipswich road; and was called ye country highway, in 1684; ye country road, in 1691; ye common road which goes to Ipswich, in 1692; Ipswich highway, in 1698; ye great road, in 1720; Boston or Ipswich road leading to Phillips', in 1735; Ipswich road, in 1748; the old Ipswich road, in 1836; the road that leads to Danvers plains, in 1839; and the road leading from the Collins house to Danvers plains, in 1839. That part of Sylvan street which lies northerly of Ash street was laid out by the county commissioners May 25, 1839. The whole length was called Sylvan street as early as 1854.

That part of Andover street extending from Prospect street towards Salem was laid out early; and was called the Salem road, in 1691; ye country road, in 1701; the county highway leading from Salem to Ipswich, in 1705; ye road that leads to Salem, in 1722; and Andover street as early as 1882.

The old clay-pit lane, running from the old back road to Andover street, was called a highway in 1702; a lane running from ye clay pits as the fence now stands to ye county highway, in 1705; ye highway that leads to Cowhouse river, in 1722; and Clay-pit lane as early as 1722.

Cross street was laid out before 1733, when it was called ye lane leading to Ipswich road; and it was called Cross street as early as 1882.

Andover street, from Prospect street westerly, shown on the plan by parallel lines of dashes, was laid out as a turnpike road to Andover in 1804; and was called a highway in 1805; the road formerly the turnpike, in 1843; Essex turnpike, in 1847; and Andover street as early as 1863.

Running westerly from Andover street, as shown on the plan, was early a lane leading by the house of Henry Houlton to the great pasture on the northwestern slope of Hog hill.

Endecott street was laid out as a street and so called as early as 1856.

Pine street is an ancient road and was called the An-

dover highway or road, in 1699; Andover road, in 1700; the old road, in 1839; and Pine street as early as 1844. It is said that originally the street was straight, and ran from the present angle in it crossing Houlton street where the Methodist church stands in Tapleyville.

Collins street was laid out as early as 1837, when it was called the road leading by the house of Jesse Tapley; Collins' road so called, in 1849; and Collins street as early as 1856.

Ash street was a part of the ancient Ipswich road and was called ye county road in 1678, and Ash street as early as 1854.

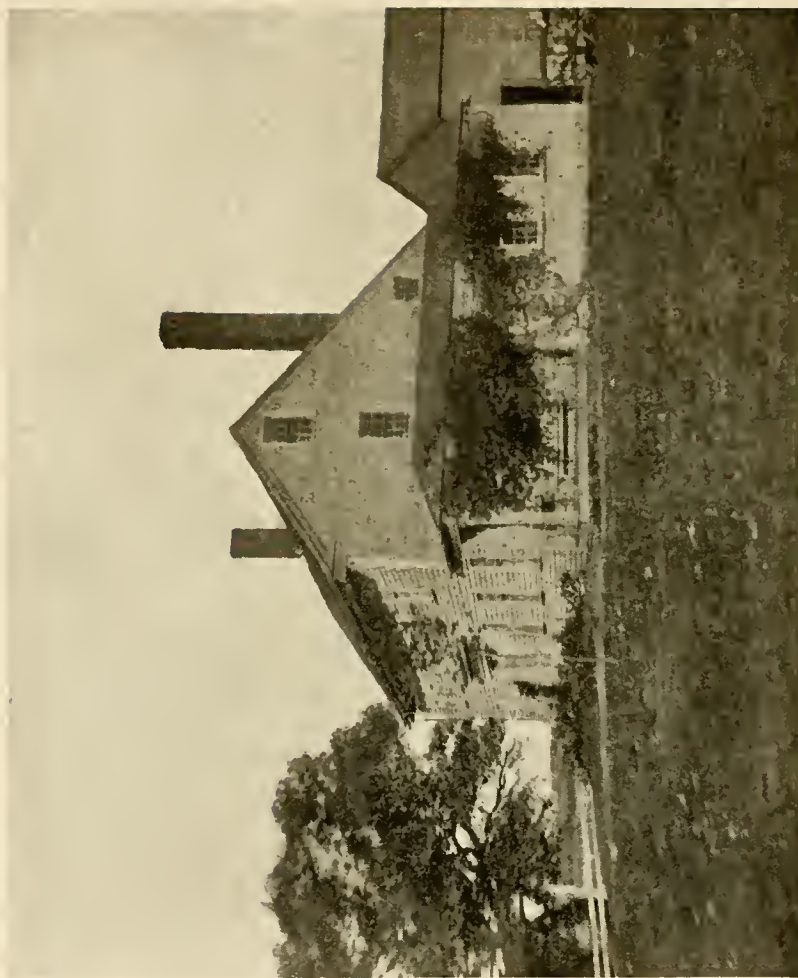
Adams street was so called as early as 1861.

Hyde street was laid out about 1870.

Estate of John Endecott Houses. This neck of land was the same which was granted by the general court, July 3, 1632, to Gov. John Endecott in the following words: "There is a necke of land lyeing aboute 3 myles from Salem, cont aboute 300 ac of land, graunted to Capt Jo: Endicott, to enioy to him & his heires for euer, called in the Indean tonge Wahquainesehcok, in English Birchwood, bounded on the south side with a ryver called in the Indean tounge Soewamapenessett, comonly called the Cowe House Ryver; bounded on the north side with a ryver called in the Indean tongue Conamabsqnooncant, comonly called the Ducke Ryver; bounded on the east wth a ryver leadeing vpp to the 2 form ryvers, w^{ch} is called in the Indean tongue Orkhussunt, otherwise known by the name of Wooleston Ryv^r; bounded on the west with the maine land."*

Upon this land, Governor Endecott immediately planted an orchard, and it was afterwards known as the Orchard farm. Governor Endecott removed to Boston in 1655, and died there March 15, 1664-5. In his will, he devised the farm, after the decease of his wife, to his sons John and Zerubbabel. It was appraised at this date, with the housing, orchards and fences thereon, at five hundred and fifty pounds. John died, without issue, in

*Records of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, volume I, page 97 (printed).



THE ENDICOTT HOUSE

From a photograph made in 1872.

February, 1667. Apparently Zerubbabel Endecott built, just before his death, the house now belonging to William C. Endicott, Esq., and died in January, 1683-4. In his will, Zerubbabel Endecott devised the farm to his two sons John and Samuel Endecott and the heirs of their bodies. In the appraisal of Zerubbabel Endecott's estate, taken March 4, 1696-7, it was valued at fifteen hundred pounds, and described as follows: "The ffarme called oarchard ffarme being by estimation aboute three hundred acres of upland swamps and marishes together with all the buildings fences and privillages there unto belonging: in the Tenure and occupation off walter phillips."

Capt. John Putnam, sr., deposed, Aug. 8, 1705, "that being a Retainer to Gov^r Endicotts family about fifty years ago & being Intimately acquaint^d with the Gov^r himself & with his son m^r Zerobabell Endicott Late of Salem Dec^d who succeeded in his fathers Right & Lived & Dyed on the farme Called orchard farme in Salem the said Governo^r Endicott did often times tell this Deponant That he did account the neck of Land granted him by the Countrey to be his orchard farme & the Land granted him by y^e Town of Salem he Called his Two hundred acres & another percell of Land The Small Lotts & the Land Bought of m^r Chickering he called Chickerings farmes & m^r Zerobabell Endicott his Son in his Lifetime often Told this Depo-
nant that he accounted only y^e Said Neck of Land to be y^e orchard farme & the other percells of Land before mentioned he called them as his father had Done," etc.*

The Orchard farm was divided by John Endecott and Samuel Endecott March 26, 1691, Dr. John Endecott taking this portion of it, with the buildings thereon.

The ancient house was standing, apparently, as late as 1712. In 1684, in the inventory of the estate of Zerubabel Endecott, it was called "the old house." At that time the new house was so called, and it had in it a hall, parlor, kitchen and chamber. It was originally little more than one-half the size of the present house, the western rooms, upstairs and down, having been added,

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 19, leaf 40.

in 1762; and the leanto was extended some four feet more in the rear at the same time.*

Doctor Endecott died in London, England, where he lived, about 1694; and his widow Anna Endecott and children, Robert Edwards and Anne, came to America. They divided the estate July 4, 1720, Samuel Endecott, husband of Anne, being assigned that part with the house thereon, apparently, though no mention is made of buildings in the record.† Mrs. Anne Endecott died in May, 1723; and her three children, John, Sarah and Samuel, divided the estate Dec. 11, 1756.‡ They all lived in Danvers, Sarah being unmarried and her brothers yeomen. To John was assigned the dwelling house and land under and around it. John Endecott lived here and died May 11, 1783; having in his will devised the estate to his son John, subject to the improvement of the widow of the deceased during her widowhood of the easterly end of the house, namely, cellar, lower room, chamber and garret. Dec. 8, 1790, John Endecott, the son, mortgaged the estate to the inhabitants of the South parish, in Danvers.§ To foreclose this mortgage, possession was secured by judgment in the court of common pleas Sept. 25, 1792. Mr. Endecott released his interest in the premises to his sons Samuel Endecott and John Endecott, jr., both of Salem, mariners, Sept. 10, 1793.|| The inhabitants of the South parish released their interest in the estate to Samuel and John Sept. 23, 1793.¶ Samuel Endecott became a merchant, and died May 1, 1828. His children, Elizabeth Endicott, William P. Endicott, Esq., Martha, wife of Francis Peabody, Esq., and Clarissa, wife of George Peabody, and widow Elizabeth Peabody, all of Salem, and Timothy Endicott of Sterling, joined with his brother John Endicott of Dan-

*William C. Endicott, Esq., writes concerning this house: "I have heard from three generations that this present house was built about 1712, and that what timbers could be used from the Governor's house were used in its construction."

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 38, leaf 79.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 106, leaf 71.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 151, leaf 290.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 157, leaf 28.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 156, leaf 251.

vers, mariner, and conveyed the estate to Charles Saunders of Cambridge, esquire, Dec. 31, 1829.* For four thousand dollars, Mr. Saunders conveyed it to William Johnson of Salem, mariner, Nov. 11, 1830.† Mr. Johnson, for four thousand dollars, conveyed the farm and buildings to Abijah Porter of Danvers, yeoman, July 21, 1836.‡ Mr. Porter, for four thousand dollars, conveyed the same estate to his son Isaac Porter of Danvers, yeoman, Feb. 20, 1841.§ Isaac Porter, for a similar consideration, conveyed the estate to Benjamin Porter of Danvers, Nov. 18, 1845.|| Benjamin Porter conveyed the estate to John Mason of Salem March 15, 1851;¶ and Mr. Mason conveyed it to John Sparhawk, jr., of Marblehead March 23, 1854.** Mr. Sparhawk conveyed it to John S. Ives of Salem Aug. 12, 1862;†† and Mr. Ives conveyed it to James B. Curwen of Salem Aug. 28, 1862.‡‡ Mr. Curwen conveyed it to James Bridges Endicott and William Endicott Oct. 31, 1862.§§ James B. Endicott lived in Victoria, on the Island of Hong Kong, merchant, at the time of his decease, Nov. 5, 1870; and George Farley Heard, the executor of his will, conveyed his half of the estate to William Endicott, formerly of Danvers, but then of London, England, the owner of the other half, Feb. 2, 1874.||| William Endicott made his will, while "temporally residing at 28 Saville Row in the County of London," England, May 4, 1892; and died in Salem, Mass., July 3, 1892, having devised this estate, with the house thereon, to his cousin, William Crowninshield Endicott, jr., "in the hope that the devisee and his descendants will keep the property in the family." The devisee now owns it.

Dr. William Bentley records in his Diary, under date

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 255, leaf 126.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 257, leaf 303.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 293, leaf 39.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 322, leaf 275.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 361, leaf 104.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 448, leaf 37.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 492, leaf 64.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 641, leaf 118.

‡‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 642, leaf 57.

§§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 644, leaf 85.

|||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 907, leaf 273.

of Sept. 21, 1796, a tramp through the Orchard farm ; and he speaks of the site and environment as follows : " We found that this house, gone before the memory of any persons living, was upon the descent of the hill facing southward. The place of the cellar, which is to be seen, is distinguished by an apple tree growing on it. Behind was a building for the family servants and domestic laborers, the place of which is now to be seen. There is a fine prospect in front, and a gentle descent to a little creek, in which the governor kept his shallop. Tradition says there was a walk to this place, with damson trees and grape vines so thick that a person might walk unobserved. These have all been gone for many years. This place was called the Governor's orchard, as he planted early trees around his house. There is only one tree left, which bears the Sugar pear, and, by tradition, was planted in 1630. It is in front of the site of the house, it rises in three trunks from the ground, and is considerably high. . . . There is a beautiful spring near Crane river, just before we came to the gate on the road."* Under date of July 26, 1802, Doctor Bentley wrote concerning the site of the governor's house : " The old cellar is filled up and the stones sold."†

Estate of Samuel Endecott Lot. This was a part of the Orchard farm of Gov. John Endecott, which had been granted to him by the general court July 3, 1632. Governor Endecott died March 15, 1665 ; having, in his will, devised this farm to his sons John and Zerubbabel Endecott. John died, without issue, in February, 1667. Zerubbabel Endecott died possessed of it in January, 1683-4, having devised it, in his will, to his two sons John and Samuel Endecott and the heirs of their bodies. These brothers made a division of the farm March 26, 1691, and this portion was assigned to Samuel Endecott. Mr. Endecott went away in August, 1692, and never returned. He was regarded as dead and the lot as the property of his wife and children in 1700. His wife married Thorne-dike Proctor of Salem, husbandman, Dec. 15, 1697, and

*Diary of Rev. William Bentley, volume II, page 197.

†Diary of Rev. William Bentley, volume II, page 441.

his children, the eldest being only fourteen, were Samuel, Ruth and Hannah.*

Thorndike Proctor House. This was one of the ten-acre lots that were granted to Richard Norman and others very early, and they sold the same to Gov. John Endecott. It was regranted to Governor Endecott by the town of Salem Feb. 5, 1643-4.†

Governor Endecott had a servant named Benjamin Scarlet, and to him he gave this lot for his life. Governor Endecott removed to Boston in 1655, and died there March 15, 1665. In his will, he gave certain real estate, which included the reversion of this lot, to his sons John and Zerubbabel and the survivor of them. John died, without issue, in February, 1667, and Zerubbabel died in January, 1683-4. In his will, Zerubbabel Endecott devised this lot to Benjamin Scarlet for his life and the reversion remained in the estate until the latter's decease. In 1685, it was called "Benjamin Scarlet's plantation."

Benjamin Scarlet lived in the dwelling house which stood on this lot, and he conveyed his life interest in the property to Samuel Endecott, second son of Zerubbabel Endecott, deceased, and his wife Hannah, Jan. 9, 1691-2.‡ In this deed, the grantor says of himself, that he had "liued as a Seruant with mr John Endecott Esquire Sometimes Gouvernour in New England and Served him near upon thirty yeares for and in Confideracon whereof the Said Gouvernour Endecott gaue unto me . . . a Certaine Tract of land in" 1650, containing ten acres, "which land hath Euer Since been possed by me y^e Said Benjamin Skarlett and it lyeth at head of Cow house Riuer bounded On y^e north with y^e land of mr Endecott Called Oarchard farme on y^e South with y^e high way lead-

*William C. Endicott, Esq., writes that the house of Zerubbabel Endecott stood on this lot, and in it lived Zerubbabel Endecott, his son Samuel Endecott and his grandson Samuel Endecott. After the house had been vacant and uninhabitable for many years, it was pulled down, and the Sprague house built upon its site. People came from far and near and carried away the quaint tiles which surrounded the fireplace.

†Salem Town Records, volume I, page 124 (printed).

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 10, leaf 123.

ing to y^e Salt Water One y^e west with y^e Roadway leading to Salem and On y^e East with y^e Salt Water," having been given to me for my life, and in case of my leaving no posterity to whom I might bestow it, do therefore convey it, with the improvements I have made thereon, by building or otherwise.* Benjamin Scarlet probably died before July 25, 1698, when Zerubbabel Endecott of Topsfield, administrator with the will annexed de bonis non of his father, said deceased Zerubbabel Endecott, for thirty-five pounds, conveyed it to Stephen Sewall of Salem, merchant.† For eighty pounds, Major Sewall conveyed it to Thorndike Proctor of Salem, husbandman, Sept. 22, 1699;‡ and Mr. Proctor owned it in 1700. How long the house stood is unknown.

Sarah Prince House. This was a part of the "small lots" of land which Gov. John Endecott bought of various persons whose names are now unknown. He died in Boston March 15, 1665, having in his will devised this lot to his son Zerubbabel. Zerubbabel Endecott died possessed of it in January, 1683-4, having in his will devised it to his sons John and Samuel. For four pounds, they conveyed it to Sarah (Rea) Phillips, widow of Jacob Phillips, of Salem April 6, 1691.§ She married James Prince the next year, and owned the lot in 1700. There was a small dwelling house upon it in 1705, which was probably built in 1691. She conveyed the house and land, for twenty pounds, to Tabitha Phillips of Salem April 2, 1705.|| Miss Phillips died in the spring of 1718; having in her will devised the house and land to her brothers Walter Phillips and James Phillips. The house was gone before 1758.

Joseph Buxton Lot. This was a part of the "Small lots" of land which Gov. John Endecott had bought of various persons. He died in Boston March 15, 1665, having in his will devised this lot to his son Zerubbabel. Zerubbabel Endecott died possessed of it in January,

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 10, leaf 123.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 52.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 230.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 15, leaf 242.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 34, leaf 168.

1683-4, having in his will devised it to his sons John and Samuel. John Endecott went to London, England, where he lived; and Samuel had either purchased the interest of John in the property or utterly ignored such interest in Samuel Endecott's deed of this lot to Joseph Buxton of Salem, husbandman, Jan. 11, 1691-2.* Samuel Endecott was of Salem, yeoman, and the consideration of this conveyance was twenty-four pounds. Mr. Buxton owned the lot in 1700.

James Houlton Lot. This was a part of the "small lots" of land which Gov. John Endecott bought of various persons. He died in Boston March 15, 1665, having in his will devised the lot to his son Zerubbabel. Zerubbabel Endecott died possessed of it in January, 1683-4, having in his will devised it to his sons John and Samuel. Samuel Endecott apparently purchased his brother John's interest in the lot, which he conveyed, for twenty pounds, to James Houlton of Salem April 21, 1686.† Mr. Houlton owned it in 1700.

John Felton and James Houlton Lot. This lot belonged to Gov. John Endecott, who died in Boston March 15, 1665, possessed of it. In his will, he devised it to his son Zerubbabel. Zerubbabel Endecott died possessed of it in January, 1683-4, having in his will devised it to his sons John and Samuel. They lived in Salem, and for twelve pounds, sixteen shillings and six pence, conveyed it to John Felton and James Houlton of Salem Jan. —, 1691-2.† These grantees owned the land in 1700.

John Felton Lot. This land belonged to Gov. John Endecott very early. He died in Boston March 15, 1665, having in his will devised it to his son Zerubbabel. Zerubbabel died possessed of it in January, 1683-4, having in his will devised it to his sons John and Samuel. Samuel Endecott apparently purchased his brother John's interest in the lot, which he conveyed to John Felton of Salem May 6, 1686.† Mr. Felton owned the lot in 1700.

Walter Phillips House. This was a part of the "Governor's plain," which was early granted to Gov. John

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 36.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 30.

Endecott. He died in Boston March 15, 1665, possessed of it, having in his will devised it to his son Zerubbabel. Zerubbabel Endecott died possessed of it in January, 1683-4, having in his will devised it to his sons John and Samuel. John Endecott went to London, England, where he lived and died; and Samuel Endecott, his brother, conveyed the lot to Walter Phillips of Lynn March 14, 1684-5.* In this deed, Samuel Endecott covenants to hold the grantee harmless from any claim or interest of his brother John Endecott. Mr. Phillips built a house upon the lot, in which he conducted a tavern. The rooms consisted of a parlor and kitchen and parlor chamber and kitchen chamber. Mr. Phillips died possessed of it in November, 1704, having in his will devised it to his son James. "The Dwelling house & Land with y^e Barne and appertenances" were then appraised at one hundred pounds. James Phillips lived here and continued the business of an innholder, and died possessed of the premises in 1743. In his will, he devised one-half of the house and barn and land to his wife Sarah, and the other half to his daughter Hannah, who married Dr. Amos Putnam of Salem. Mrs. Phillips released her one-half interest in the homestead to her daughter Hannah and her husband Doctor Putnam Sept. 7, 1753.† Mrs. Putnam died Oct. 2, 1758, leaving her husband and three children, James Phillips Putnam, Hannah, wife of Nathan Putnam, and Elizabeth, wife of Nathaniel Oliver of Marblehead. Doctor Putnam remarried, and probably lived in this house while it continued to exist. It was apparently removed in 1805, when the estate was owned by the heirs of Mrs. Putnam,—Amos Putnam, Esq., Dr. James Phillips Putnam and widow Elizabeth Oliver, all of Danvers.

John Felton Lot. This land early belonged to Gov. John Endecott, who died in Boston March 15, 1665, having in his will devised it to his son Zerubbabel. Zerubbabel Endecott died possessed of it in January, 1683-4, having in his will devised it to his sons John and Samuel. Samuel Endecott apparently purchased his brother John's

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 72.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 99, leaf 240.

interest in the lot, which he conveyed to John Felton of Salem Jan. 22, 1684.* Mr. Felton owned it in 1700.

Samuel Wakefield Lot. This land early belonged to Gov. John Endecott, who died in Boston March 15, 1665, having in his will devised it to his son Zerubbabel. Zerubbabel Endecott died possessed of it in January, 1683-4, having in his will devised it to his sons John and Samuel. Samuel Endecott apparently purchased his brother John's interest in the land, which he conveyed to Samuel Wakefield of Salem, tailor, Jan. 9, 1691-2.† Mr. Wakefield owned it in 1700.

Samuel Endecott Lot. This lot of land was partly of the plain and partly of the "small lots" of Gov. John Endecott who died in Boston March 15, 1664-5, having in his will devised it to his son Zerubbabel. Zerubbabel Endecott died possessed of it in January, 1683-4, having in his will devised it to his sons John and Samuel. John Endecott became a physician and settled and died in London, England. Samuel Endecott owned this lot in 1700.

Rebecca Sheldon House. This lot of land belonged to Gov. John Endecott who died in Boston March 15, 1664-5, having in his will devised it to his son Zerubbabel. Zerubbabel Endecott died possessed of it in January, 1683-4, having in his will devised it to his sons John and Samuel. John Endecott became a physician, and settled and died in London, England. Samuel Endecott conveyed the lot to William Sheldon of Salem July 2, 1689. Mr. Sheldon built a house upon the land, in which he lived. He died in 1694, having in his will devised the house and land to his wife Rebecca. She died between 1716 and 1720, having devised the house and land to her daughter Hephzibah, who had married Skelton Felton May 29, 1712. Robert Endecott of Salem, only son of Dr. John Endecott, and Samuel Endecott, only son of Samuel Endecott, confirmed the title to Skelton Felton, who was then of Salem, husbandman, July 26, 1716.‡ Mr. Felton lived here, and conveyed the house, barn and land to Samuel

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 31.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 12, leaf 142.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 30, leaf 111.

Felton and Malachi Felton of Salem, yeoman, March 19, 1743-4,* and removed to Rutland. Samuel and Malachi Felton divided the lot March 18, 1746, the land under and around the buildings being assigned to Samuel, but the buildings were assigned to both,† and liberty was given for their removal within three years and one month. They were probably removed before that time had expired.

Samuel Nurse and John Tarball Lot. This land belonged to Gov. John Endecott who died in Boston March 15, 1664-5, having in his will devised it to his son Zerubbabel. Zerubbabel Endecott died possessed of it in January, 1683-4, having in his will devised it to his sons John and Samuel. Samuel Endecott apparently became owner of the whole title, and, for seven pounds and ten shillings, conveyed the lot to Ephraim Sheldon of Salem, husbandman, Sept. 14, 1692.‡ Mr. Sheldon, for nine pounds, conveyed the lot to Samuel Nurse of Salem Village, yeoman, June 24, 1696.§ Mr. Nurse conveyed one-half of the lot, for four pounds and ten shillings, to his brother-in-law John Tarball of Salem July 1, 1696.|| Samuel Nurse and John Tarball owned the lot in 1700.

John Tarball and Samuel Nurse Lot. This land belonged to Gov. John Endecott very early. He died in Boston March 15, 1664-5, having in his will devised it to his son Zerubbabel. Zerubbabel Endecott died possessed of it in January, 1683-4; and his son Zerubbabel Endecott, as administrator of his estate with the will annexed, for forty pounds, conveyed that part of the lot lying southwesterly of the dashes to John Tarball and Samuel Nurse, both of Salem, husbandmen, Sept. 25, 1697;¶ and the remainder of the lot Dec. 26, 1698.** The grantees owned the lot in 1700.

Estate of Thomas Preston Lots. The two narrow strips of land of the estate of Thomas Preston and a small lot

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 88, leaf 247.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 89, leaf 221.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 11, leaf 203.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 11, leaf 171.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 12, leaf 187.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 12, leaf 84.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 114.

easterly between the lots of Samuel Nurse were a part of the tract of land granted by the town of Salem to Townsend Bishop of Salem Jan. 11, 1635-6; and Mr. Bishop conveyed it to Henry Chickering of Dedham Oct. 6, 1641. Mr. Chickering sold it to Gov. John Endecott Oct. 4, 1648; and Governor Endecott gave it to his eldest son John Endecott, confirming the gift by his will, which was dated May 2, 1659, and proved Oct. 17, 1665. John Endecott, the son, married Elizabeth Howchins and died in 1667, having in his will devised this land to her. She married, secondly, Rev. James Allen of Boston; and Mr. Allen conveyed this land to Francis Nurse of Salem April 29, 1678.* Mr. Nurse conveyed this part of his lot to his son-in-law Thomas Preston of Salem Jan. 27, 1689-90.† Mr. Preston died in 1697, and it apparently belonged to his estate in 1700.

Samuel Nurse Lots. Samuel Nurse's two strips and square lot of land and a lot on each side of the small lot of the estate of Thomas Preston were a part of the tract of land granted by the town of Salem to Townsend Bishop of Salem Jan. 11, 1635-6; and Mr. Bishop conveyed it to Henry Chickering of Dedham Oct. 6, 1641. Mr. Chickering sold it to Gov. John Endecott Oct. 4, 1648; and Governor Endecott gave it to his eldest son John Endecott, confirming the gift by his will, which was dated May 2, 1659, and proved Oct. 17, 1665. John Endecott, the son, married Elizabeth Howchins and died in 1667, having in his will devised this land to her. She married, secondly, Rev. James Allen of Boston; and Mr. Allen conveyed it to Francis Nurse of Salem April 29, 1678.* Mr. Nurse conveyed it to his son Samuel Nurse of Salem Jan. 27, 1689-90;† and they belonged to Samuel Nurse in 1700.

John Tarbell Lots. John Tarbell's two long strips of land and a lot next the lot of the estate of Thomas Preston and another next the lot of Jonathan Putnam were portions of a tract of land granted by the town of Salem to Townsend Bishop of Salem Jan. 11, 1635-6; and Mr.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 189.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 8, leaf 151.

Bishop conveyed it to Henry Chickering of Dedham Oct. 6, 1641. Mr. Chickering sold it to Gov. John Endecott Oct. 4, 1648; and Governor Endecott gave it to his eldest son John Endecott, confirming the gift in his will, which was dated May 2, 1659, and proved Oct. 17, 1665. John Endecott, the son, married Elizabeth Howchins and died in 1667, having in his will devised this land to her. She married, secondly, Rev. James Allen of Boston; and Mr. Allen conveyed it to Francis Nurse of Salem April 29, 1678.* Mr. Nurse conveyed these parts of his lot to his son-in-law John Tarbell (Tarvell) of Salem Jan. 27, 1689-90;† and they belonged to him in 1700.

John Tarbell House. This lot of land was a part of the tract of land granted by the town of Salem to Townsend Bishop of Salem Jan. 11, 1635-6; and Mr. Bishop conveyed it to Henry Chickering of Dedham Oct. 6, 1641. Mr. Chickering sold it to Gov. John Endecott Oct. 4, 1648; and Governor Endecott gave it to his eldest son John Endecott, confirming the gift by his will, which was dated May 2, 1659, and proved Oct. 17, 1665. John Endecott, the son, married Elizabeth Howchins and died in 1667, having in his will devised this land to her. She married, secondly, Rev. James Allen of Boston; and Mr. Allen conveyed it to Francis Nurse of Salem April 29, 1678.* Mr. Nurse conveyed this part of his lot to his son-in-law John Tarbell (Tarvell) of Salem Jan. 27, 1689-90.† Mr. Tarbell immediately built a house upon the lot and lived here. The house faced what is now Hyde street, and its rear roof also covered a broad leanto. It was the ordinary large house of the period.

Mr. Tarbell died in the spring of 1715, having in his will devised his real estate to his sons Cornelius and Jonathan. Jonathan Tarbell died in 1718, and his portion, by an agreement made in his lifetime apparently, became the property of his brother Cornelius Tarbell, the owner of the other half interest. Eventually, it became the property of Caleb Nurse, jr., of Danvers, yeoman, who conveyed it, with the house and barn thereon, to

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 189.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 8, leaf 152.

Gilbert Tapley of Danvers, housewright, April 14, 1770.* Gilbert Tapley conveyed the house, barn and land to Asa Tapley of Danvers, yeoman, Aug. 25, 1783;† and Asa Tapley died possessed of the estate July 22, 1836, having in his will devised it to his six sons, Daniel, Asa, Gilbert, Nathan, Perley and Jesse. The title finally came into Gilbert A. Tapley of Danvers, who, for six hundred dollars, conveyed the land and buildings to Caroline C. Soper, wife of Jeremiah Soper of Salem, Dec. 14, 1864.‡ Mrs. Soper lived here, and conveyed the land and buildings to John M. Kelley of Danvers Nov. 7, 1868.§ Mr. Kelley removed the old house.

Estate of Thomas Preston House. This lot of land was a part of the three hundred acres granted by the town of Salem to Townsend Bishop of Salem Jan. 11, 1635-6; and Mr. Bishop conveyed it to Henry Chickering of Dedham Oct. 6, 1641. Mr. Chickering sold it to Gov. John Endecott Oct. 4, 1648; and Governor Endecott gave it to his eldest son, John Endecott, confirming the gift by his will, which was dated May 2, 1659, and proved Oct. 17, 1665. John Endecott, the son, married Elizabeth Howchins and died in 1667, having in his will devised this land to his wife. She married, secondly, Rev. James Allen of Boston; and Mr. Allen conveyed it to Francis Nurse of Salem April 29, 1678.|| Mr. Nurse's son-in-law Thomas Preston built a house upon this part of the farm, which Mr. Nurse conveyed to him Jan. 27, 1689-90.¶ Mr. Preston died in 1697, and his estate owned the lot in 1700. The house was probably then standing.

John Tarbell and Samuel Nurse Lot. This land belonged to Gov. John Endecott very early. He died in Boston March 15, 1665, having devised it to his son Zerubbabel. Zerubbabel Endecott died possessed of it in January, 1683-4; and his son Zerubbabel Endecott, as administrator of his estate with the will annexed conveyed this lot

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 129, leaf 285.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 137, leaf 176.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 678, leaf 254.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 807, leaf 128.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 189.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 8, leaf 151.

to John Tarbell and Samuel Nurse, both of Salem, husbandmen, Dec. 26, 1698.* The grantees owned it in 1700.

Jonathan Putnam Lot. This was a part of the great tract of land granted by the town of Salem to Townsend Bishop Jan. 11, 1635-6,† and a part of the Orchard farm of Gov. John Endecott. Mr. Bishop conveyed his farm to Mr. Henry Chickering of Dedham Oct. 6, 1641; and Mr. Chickering sold it to Governor Endecott Oct. 4, 1648. The latter conveyed it to his son John Endecott, and confirmed the gift by his will. Governor Endicott died March 15, 1664-5. His son John married Elizabeth Howchins and died in 1667, having devised this land to his wife. She married, secondly, Rev. James Allen, pastor of the First Church in Boston; and Mr. Allen sold it to Jonathan Putnam of Salem, husbandman, about 1678, and gave him a conveyence of it May 6, 1697.‡ Mr. Putnam owned it in 1700.

John Presson Lot. This was a portion of the grant of land by the town of Salem to Townsend Bishop of Salem Jan. 11, 1635-6;† and Mr. Bishop conveyed it to Henry Chickering of Dedham Oct. 6, 1641. Mr. Chickering sold it to Gov. John Endecott Oct. 4, 1648; and Governor Endecott conveyed it to his eldest son, John Endecott, and confirmed the gift by his will, which was dated May 2, 1658, and proved Oct. 17, 1665. John Endecott, the son, married Elizabeth Howchins and died in 1667, having devised this land to his wife. She married, secondly, Rev. James Allen of Boston; and Mr. Allen conveyed this land to Francis Nurse of Salem April 29, 1678.§ Mr. Nurse died Nov. 22, 1695; and in the division of the real estate this lot became the property of his son John Nurse, sr., of Salem, yeoman. For ten pounds, he conveyed it to John Presson of Salem Village, planter, April 20, 1699.|| The lot belonged to Mr. Presson in 1700.

Samuel Nurse, Jr., Lot. This was a part of the grant

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 114.

†Salem Town Records, volume I, page 15 (printed).

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 12, leaf 159.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 189.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 253.

of land by the town of Salem to Townsend Bishop of Salem Jan. 11, 1635-6;* and Mr. Bishop conveyed it to Henry Chickering of Dedham Oct. 6, 1641. Mr. Chickering sold it to Gov. John Endecott Oct. 4, 1648; and Governor Endecott conveyed it to his eldest son, John Endecott, confirming the gift by his will, which was dated May 2, 1659, and proved Oct. 17, 1665. John Endecott, the son, married Elizabeth Howchins and died in 1667, having in his will devised this land to his wife. She married, secondly, Rev. James Allen, pastor of the First Church in Boston; and Mr. Allen conveyed this land to Francis Nurse of Salem April 29, 1678.† Mr. Nurse died Nov. 22, 1695; and in the division of the real estate this lot became the property of his son John Nurse, sr., of Salem, yeoman. For ten pounds, he conveyed it to Samuel Nurse, jr., of Salem, husbandman, April 19, 1699.‡ The lot belonged to Samuel Nurse, jr., in 1700.

Samuel Nurse House. This was a part of the grant of land by the town of Salem to Townsend Bishop of Salem Jan. 11, 1635-6, in the following words:—

11 of the 11th moneth 1635

Graunted by the ffreemen of Salem the day and yeare above written vnto mr Townsen Bishop of the same his heires and assignees for ever one fearme conteyning three hundredth acres, butting vpon mr Endicotts farme on the east, and fowre hundreth pooles in length, and six score poles in breadth, that is to say six score and fowre at the west end and one hundredth and sixteene at the East end, bounded by the water, betweene the fearme of the executors of mr Skelton, and him at the North East corner of his farme, And hath there allowed, from mr Endicotts farme, eight acres for an high way, is bounded again at the South west Corner by the brooke,—pvided alwayes that in Case of Sale, the towne of Salem to haue the first proffer of yt before any other.

John Endicott

Thomas Gardiner

Roger Conant

Jeffry Massy

Edm. Batter*

Mr. Bishop conveyed the farm to Mr. Henry Chickering of Dedham Oct. 6, 1641; and the farm was let to

*Salem Town Records, volume I, page 15 (printed).

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 189.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 253.

Richard Ingersoll. Mr. Chickering sold it to Gov. John Endecott Oct. 4, 1648. This latter deed conveyed the land and houses thereon. Governor Endecott conveyed the estate to his eldest son, John Endecott, and confirmed the gift by his will, which was dated May 2, 1659, and proved Oct. 17, 1665. In 1659, the same "houses" were thereon that were there eleven years before. John Endecott, the son, married Elizabeth Howchins and died in 1667, having devised this farm to his wife. She married, secondly, Rev. James Allen, pastor of the First Church in Boston. Feb. 29, 1671, a "dwelling house" was on the lot,* and Nov. 3, 1676, there was a "farm house" upon it.† Mr. Allen conveyed this lot to Francis Nurse of Salem April 29, 1678.‡ Dec. 30, 1684, Mr. Nurse conveyed to Mr. Allen, of whom he had bought this farm, forty-five acres on the south side of it, and, two acres at the northwest corner of the farm, though nothing more seems to have been done in reference to those parts of the farm.§ Mr. Nurse lived here, and, having passed through the terrible experiences of the Witchcraft delusion, died Nov. 22, 1695. The estate was divided, and this part, with the buildings, came into the ownership of Samuel Nurse, son of the deceased. Benjamin Nurse of Framingham released to his brother Samuel Nurse of Salem Village his part of their father's homestead June 3, 1695 ;|| and Michael Bowden of Marblehead, planter, who had early lived in Topsfield and married Sarah Nurse, daughter of the deceased, for four pounds, released his interest in the homestead of his father Francis Nurse, deceased, to his brother Samuel Nurse of Salem Village Dec. 30, 1695.¶ Francis Nurse of Reading, son of Francis Nurse, deceased, conveyed his lot of fifteen acres out of the homestead (which has not been located) to his brother-in-law John Tarbell of Salem

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 84; Suffolk Registry of Deeds, book 8, page 80.

†Suffolk Registry of Deeds, book 9, page 406.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 189

§Suffolk Registry of Deeds, book 13, page 238.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 11, leaf 171.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 11, leaf 176.

Village Aug. 30, 1697.* Samuel Nurse died Dec. 10, 1716; and the estate descended to his son Samuel Nurse, who lived upon it. The son Samuel died in the spring of 1740, having in his will devised this real estate to his sons Samuel and Francis. A division was made between them May 17, 1740, and Samuel released to his brother Francis, both of whom were of Salem, yeomen, the house and barn and the home lot of twenty acres.† Francis Nurse lived here, and died, possessed of the buildings and land, in the spring of 1780, having in his will devised his real estate to his son Benjamin Nurse. In the inventory of his estate the homestead is described as "about 71 acres of Land situate in Said Danvers with a House & Barn on the same," and was valued at thirty-one thousand, nine hundred and fifty dollars. Benjamin Nurse removed to Merrimack, N. H., being an yeoman, and conveyed this farm, with the buildings thereon, to Phineas Putnam of Danvers, housewright, Feb. 3, 1784.‡ It then contained about fifty-eight acres of land. Mr. Putnam's son Matthew Putnam lived upon the farm; and Mr. Putnam conveyed to Matthew one-undivided-half of the house and other buildings and land Dec. 17, 1793.§ Mr. Putnam conveyed to Matthew the other half of the land and buildings Jan. 17, 1816.|| Matthew Putnam died Dec. 25, 1828, having devised all his real estate to his son Matthew. The son Matthew Putnam lived here, and died Oct. 23, 1872. The title to the estate descended to his only child Orin Putnam, who died June 10, 1885, intestate. His heirs, sons Charles O. Putnam and Horace G. Putnam and daughters Adelaide E. Hayes (wife of Henry Hayes) and Ella Florence Prentiss, widow of Caleb Herve Prentiss, all of Danvers, son Albert E. Putnam of Farmington, N. H., son George F. Putnam of Lynn, and Lydia Putnam, as guardian of Ernest E. Putnam and Lydia P. Putnam, minor children of the deceased's son conveyed the estate to Calvin Putnam of Danvers May 9,

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 2.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 79, leaf 121.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 137, leaf 194.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 157, leaf 120.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 209, leaf 11.

1888.* Calvin Putnam died Nov. 14, 1904; and the executor of his will, Charles P. Searle of Boston, conveyed the estate to William B. Sullivan, Esq., of Danvers Dec. 20, 1905.† Mr. Sullivan conveyed the same buildings and land to John Shea of Danvers on the same day.‡ Mr. Shea conveyed the estate to Miss Sarah E. Hunt of Salem Feb. 14, 1907.§ The Rebecca Nurse Memorial Association having become incorporated, Miss Hunt conveyed the property to it April 30, 1908:¶

This association was formed primarily to preserve the ancient Nurse homestead. The house has been put into its original condition so far as it was proper under the circumstances to do so. Originally, it consisted of the eastern end, including the front entry and chimney, but not the leanto. The leanto and the western end were added some years after it was built. The fireplace is very large, and has the very exceptional feature of a hearth nearly a foot below the level of the kitchen floor.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1714, page 452.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1807, page 234. Four days previously, Edward Ernest Putnam and his sister Lydia A., who had married Josiah P. Hayward of Malden, having now become of age, had released to Mr. Sullivan their interest in the premises as heirs of Orin Putnam.—*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1807, page 232.*

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1808, page 24.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1860, page 284.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1915, page 180.

INDEX.

- A**bbott, Abbot, Ab-ott, —, 149, 150.
 A. A., 306.
 Charles, 93.
 Dyer, 93.
 George, 148, 150.
 John, 238.
 Mary, 93.
 Nehemiah, 150.
 Sarah, 93.
 Thomas, jr., 150.
 Thomas, sr., 150.
 Abernothy, Sir Alexander, 235.
 Adam (slave), 214.
 Adams, Addams, —, 218, 300.
 Dr., 231.
 Abraham, 133, 170.
 Benjamin Gilman, 353.
 Betsy, 230.
 C. F., 213.
 Elvira, 327.
 Enoch George, 172.
 George Gilman, 353.
 Hannah, 172.
 John, 172, 327.
 Rev. John, 172.
 Margaret (Lunt), 327.
 Mary, 170, 226.
 Mary (Adams), 170.
 Mary Maria, 353.
 Mehitable, 350.
 Samuel, 212, 230.
 Sarah, 87, 170, 172, 218.
 Sarah Cobb, 172.
 Sophia (Nutter), 353.
 William, 72.
 Ager, —, 57.
 William, 66.
 Alderman, —, 263.
 John, 192.
- Aldrich, Aphiah T., 318.
 Henry, 318.
 Alford, Tabitha, 14, 15, 121.
 Allegheny (Pa.), 232.
 Allen, Benjamin, 37 (2), 38.
 Capt. Benjamin, 38.
 Elizabeth, 375-380.
 Rev. James, 375-380.
 William, 311.
 Alley, Hugh, 64.
 Alliance (frigate), 88.
 Ambrose, John, 175.
 Mary, 175.
 Ames, Charles Os-
 ted, 228.
 David, jr., 173.
 Drusilla, 327.
 Ebenezer, 327.
 Elizabeth Ann, 327.
 Ellis, 205, 206.
 Jane (Gerrish), 94.
 Mary Bacon, 228.
 Sally Merrill, 173.
 Samuel, 94.
 Sarah, 94 (2).
 Timothy, 306.
 Andover, 306.
 Anderson, David, 346.
 Effie Gertrude, 346.
 Frances Jane (Botting), 346, 347.
 Mary, 228.
 Andrews, Andrews, Andrew, —, 60, 282.
 Governor, 205.
 Asa, 204.
 William, 201.
 Ann, Cape, 131, 132.
 Annable, Sarah, 86.
 Archer, Capt. James, 298.
- Archer, Col. Samuel, 298.
 Sarah, 283.
 Arkley, Elisabeth, 310.
 Arvedson, Mrs. Augusta L., 266.
 Ashby, Elizabeth, 284.
 Attwood, Joseph, 278.
 Sarah, 278.
 Austin, Benjamin, 300.
 Charles, 300.
 Avery, Captain, 102, 118.
 Alice, 92.
 Samuel, 92.
 Sarah (Horne), 92.
 Axe, James, 63.
- B**abidge, Madam, 299.
 Babcock, Ira L., 332.
 Bacon, —, 204.
 Friar, 303.
 Abigail, 96.
 P., 96.
 Ruth, 81.
 Sally, 303.
 Samuel, 81.
 Badger, Bager, —, 143, 144.
 Giles, 142, 143.
 John, 144.
 Sarah (Rundlett), 93.
 Sophia Ann, 93.
 William, 93.
 William James, 93.
 Bahamas (W. I.), 1, 3, 4, 14.
 Bailey, Baly, —, 156.
 Edna, 156, 157.
 James, 156, 157.
 John, 156.
 Joseph, 156-158.

- Bailey, Nancy, 90.
 Richard, 156-158.
 Sarah Isabell, 342.
 Baker, Capt., 239.
 Frederick Warren, 357.
 Susan Elvira, 357.
 Symonds, 239.
 Balch, Annis, 160.
 Benjamin, 160.
 Freeborne, 160.
 John, 160.
 Ball, Captain, 131.
 Ballard, Dolly, 310.
 Lucy, 311.
 Mary, 222.
 Balloch, Ellen Janet, 354.
 Nancy Jane (Deming), 354.
 William, 354.
 Balston, Eunice, 130.
 Bardwell, Elmira, 319.
 Simeon, 319.
 Barker, Abigail, 174.
 James, 149.
 Sarah, 148, 197.
 Thomas, 149, 157, 158.
 Barleigh, Ann, 310.
 Barnard, —, 283, 289.
 Rev. Edward, 294.
 Barnes, N. D., 309.
 S. L., 309.
 Barney, Jacob, 60.
 Barter, Mary, 173.
 Bartholomew, —, 59.
 Abraham, 60.
 Abigail, 26.
 Elizabeth, 26.
 Hannah, 26.
 Henry, 26, 59 (2), 138, 141, 155.
 Henry, jr., 26.
 Katherine, 26.
 Richard, 59 (2), 60.
 Sarah, 60.
 Thomas, 60.
 William, 59.
 Bartlett, Bartlett, Christopher, 150.
 Frank L., 342.
 Gratia Ann, 254.
 Bartlett, John, 150.
 John, 150, 151 (2).
 Joseph, 358.
 Mary, 282.
 Mary Gordon, 323.
 Richard, 150, 151.
 Richard, sr., 150, 151.
 Sarah, 88, 282.
 Stephen, 323.
 William, 282.
 Bartol, John, 68 (2).
 Barton, Katherine, 275.
 Bassett, Frances, 47.
 Batchelder, Bachiler, Bachelder, Rev. Daniel, 319.
 John, 186 (2).
 Joseph, 137, 138.
 Mary, 273.
 Mary J., 319.
 Sarah, 186.
 Bates, —, 53.
 Batter, Edmund, 26, 27, 36, 126, 379.
 Batting, Frances Jane, 347.
 Baxter, —, 261.
 Beauchamp, Edward, 201.
 Elizabeth, 201.
 Beckett, Charles E., 170.
 Pamelia, 170.
 Beefer, Rier., 271.
 Belcher, John, 104.
 Mary, 354.
 Bell, Alexander G., 209.
 Alfred William, 311.
 Amelia Butler, 311.
 Ann, 311.
 Edward, 311.
 Louisa, 311.
 William, 310.
 Bennit, Samuel, 64.
 Benson, —, 307.
 Capt. Samuel, 53.
 Bentley, —, 299.
 Dr. William, 185, 246, 247, 367, 368.
 Benton, Thomas H., 331.
 Bernard, Francis, 295, 296.
 Berry, Elizabeth, 130.
 Nancy, 175.
 Polly, 175.
 Samuel, 175.
 Best, Sarah, 288.
 Beverly, John, 337.
 Bevos (mulatto), 97.
 Bickford, Hannah, 161.
 Temperance, 163.
 Bicknell, Zachery, 126.
 Billings, Alice Maria, 347.
 Birkley, Thomas, 144.
 Bishop, Bishops, —, 148.
 Humphrey, 259.
 John, 148.
 John, sr., 148.
 Rebecca, 148.
 Richard, 186.
 Thomas, 60, 159.
 Townsend, 361, 375-379.
 Bixby, Bigsby, Joseph, 146.
 Blackleache, Blackleeache, Blackleeche, Blackleisch, —, 190-192, 194.
 John, 192.
 Blackler, Capt. John C., 43.
 Blackwell, Alice Maria, 347.
 Emma Jane, 347.
 Esther Ives, 233, 346.
 James Edward, 347.
 Louisa Wyman, 347.
 Luther, 346.
 Marietta, 347.
 Mary Eliza, 347.
 Russel Chase, 347.
 Samuel Thomas, 346.
 Blair, —, 84.
 Blaisdell, Hannah, 249.
 Marion, 252.
 Blake, Amy, 339.
 Ella, 339.

- Blake, Levi, 339.
 Mary Elizabeth, 339.
 Blanchard, —, 55.
 Blaney, Thomas, 288.
 Blood, Nancy, 45.
 Blowers, —, 282-
 286, 288.
 Abigail, 289(2).
 John, 289.
 Blunt, Ann Eliza,
 310.
 Frederick Octa-
 vius, 310.
 Isaac Octavius, 310
 Joshua Milton, 310
 Lydia Ann, 310.
 Maria, 310.
 Persis (Bodwell),
 310.
 Samuel Phelps, 310
 William Pierce, 310
 Blyth, Elizabeth,
 308(2).
 Elizabeth (Carr),
 308.
 John, 308.
 Boardman, Catherine
 W., 358.
 Greenleaf, 317.
 John, 294.
 Mary, 129.
 Mary Chase, 317.
 Maj. William, 129.
 Bodwell, Persis, 310.
 Bond, Nancy, 322.
 Borrell, Francis, 64
 (2).
 Boston, 132, 212, 214.
 Botting, Frances
 Jane, 346.
 Bottomley, Ann, 310.
 Elizabeth (Ark-
 ley), 310.
 Samuel, 310.
 Boucher, Joseph, 220.
 Sarah Cheevers,
 220.
 Bouquet, General, 84.
 Bourne, Bourn,
 John, 66.
 William, 132, 194.
 Bournel, Sarah, 164.
 Boutelle, —, 311.
 Bowden, Capt., 293.
 Michael, 380.
 Sarah, 380.
 Bowditch, Bowdish,
 —, 130.
 Mary, 130.
 William, 39(2).
 Capt. William, 182.
 Bowen, Reverend, 43.
 Elizabeth (Mar-
 tin), 49.
 Nathan, 49.
 Sally M., 49.
 Bowers, Betsey, 339.
 Boxer (schooner), 91
 Boyce, Boyse, Boyes,
 Benjamin, 25.
 John, 290.
 Joseph, 186.
 Matthew, 149.
 Boyd, Eliza A., 339.
 Boynton, —, 311.
 Bradbury, Mary, 166.
 Braddock, General,
 84.
 Bradford, Capt. Ben-
 jamin, 253.
 Rev. James, 244.
 Bradley, Lydia, 356.
 Margaret, 307.
 Bradstreet, —, 43.
 Asa, 239.
 Dudley Story, 43,
 44(3).
 Eliza, 44.
 Eliza Dudley, 44.
 Elizabeth, 86.
 Hannah (Ham-
 mon), 86.
 Isaac Story, 44.
 Mary (Strahan
 Hills), 43.
 Nathaniel, 238.
 Lt. Nathaniel, 86.
 Rebecca, 43, 44(3).
 Samuel, 239.
 Rev. Simon, 41-43
 (2).
 Sophia W., 44.
 William S., 44.
 Bragdon, Deborah,
 221.
 Breed, Bread, Allen,
 64.
 Matthew, 277.
 Brigden, Mildred, 72.
 Thomas, 72.
 Briggs, Enos, 304.
 Samuel, 304.
 Brigham, Sebastan,
 149.
 Brinkerhoff, —, 45.
 Mary, 45.
 Brock, Abigail, 163.
 Ebenezer, 163.
 Brocklebank, Capt.
 Samuel, 279.
 Brooks, Jane A., 339.
 Julia, 266.
 Mary, 51.
 Mattie, 266.
 Mrs. Minna P., 266.
 William, 339.
 Brown, Browne,
 —, 73, 131, 144,
 237.
 Capt., 284.
 Col., 283, 287.
 General, 90.
 Abigail, 287(2).
 Adam, 162.
 Alfred, 312.
 Ann, 323.
 Ann (Poor), 231.
 Anna, 231.
 Benjamin F., 53,
 297.
 Daniel, 185.
 Daniel, jr., 185.
 Daniel A., 185.
 Edward, 70, 71, 159
 Eliza (Chaffee),
 312.
 Eppes, 298.
 Harriet, 344.
 Harvey, 298.
 Horace, 323.
 Isaac, 203, 312.
 Jacob, 344(2).
 James, 306.
 John, 39, 284.
 John, sr., 38.
 Capt., John, 283
 (3).
 Lucy Jane, 344.
 Martha, 85.
 Mercy (Estes), 344
 Nathaniel, 323.
 Phebe Ann, 323.
 Richard, 144.
 Col. Samuel, 1, 287.
 Susan, 162.
 Thomas, 344.
 William, 25(2),
 135, 141, 231.

- Brown, William Bur-
 net, 295.
 Bryan, S. S., 314.
 Buchanan, John, 310.
 Margaret, 310.
 Sarah (White),
 310.
 Buckley, —, 219.
 Lydia, 219.
 Buffum, Caleb, 33
 (2), 187.
 James R., 53.
 Joshua, 31(2).
 Bullard, Betsy, 41.
 Elizabeth, 41.
 Francis, 41.
 John, 41(2).
 Louisa, 41.
 Stephen Hopkins,
 41.
 William Story, 41.
 Bullen, Martha, 316.
 Bullock, Barbara, 39.
 Henry, 183.
 John, 286.
 Mary, 286(2).
 Burbank, Lucinda A.,
 357.
 Burbant, John, 144.
 Burbeck, Jerusha, 91.
 William, 91.
 Bureham, Edward,
 64.
 Burgoyne, —, 171.
 Burleigh, Betsey
 (Calley), 173.
 Joseph, 173.
 Josiah, 173, 176
 (2).
 Laura, 176.
 Lovina, 173.
 Molly, 173.
 Molly (Pearsons),
 176.
 Thomas Calley, 173
 Burnap, Isaac, 26.
 Burnham, —, 202.
 Elizabeth, 202, 306.
 Sarah, 202.
 Burpee, David, 247.
 Sergt. David, 248.
 E. R., 247.
 Hephzibah, 247.
 Isaac, 247.
 Jonathan, 238, 247
 (2).
 Burpee, Mehitable
 (Jewett), 247.
 Miriam, 248.
 Sarah, 225.
 Sarah (Barker),
 248.
 Burrage, John, 278.
 Burrill, —, 54 (2),
 55, 273.
 Alden, 55.
 Anna, 276.
 Debora, 273.
 Deborah, 274, 275.
 Dorcas, 277(2)-279.
 Ebenezer, 276, 279-
 281.
 Elizabeth, 272, 273,
 277, 279.
 Ellen Mudge, 279.
 Ester, 278.
 Francis, 272, 277-
 279(2).
 George, 64, 271,
 272(2), 274, 275.
 George, sr., 271.
 Hannah, 273, 277,
 278, 281.
 Hester, 273.
 James, 273(2), 274.
 Jane, 278.
 John, 272(2), 273,
 277.
 John, jr., 275, 279.
 Capt. John, 276(3)
 279.
 Lt. John, 275(2),
 279, 281.
 Joseph, 273(2)-
 275, 277(4).
 Katherine, 275.
 Lois, 273, 275, 276.
 Lois (Ivory), 279,
 281.
 Lydia, 273, 281.
 Martha, 275(2).
 Mary, 271, 273(2),
 274, 276, 280(2),
 281.
 Mary Alley, 277, 278
 Mary (Cooper),
 272, 274, 275.
 Moses, 273(2), 279
 (3).
 Ruth, 276, 277, 281.
 Samuel, 272-278,
 280(2), 281.
 Burrill, Sarah, 274-
 276, 278, 281.
 Susannah, 274.
 Theophilus, 273,
 276(2), 280, 281.
 Capt. Theophilus,
 277.
 Col. Theophilus,
 281.
 Thomas, 276.
 William, 54.
 Burton, —, 126.
 Buswell, Buzwell,
 Daniel, 227.
 Lydia Mary, 344.
 Sophia, 227.
 Butler, Amelia, 311.
 Ann, 359.
 Charles, 359.
 Elizabeth, 287.
 Elizabeth Smith,
 359.
 Nathaniel, 359.
 Butterfield, Ann,
 310.
 Buxton, —, 180.
 Anthony, 183, 286.
 Elizabeth, 46.
 John, 183.
 Joseph, 370, 371.
 Calder & Dole, 307.
 Caldwell, Eliza, 200.
 Calley, Cawley, Bet-
 sey, 173.
 James, 176.
 Moses K., 176.
 Nancy F., 176.
 Rebecca (Kim-
 ball), 176.
 Candall, Edward, 66.
 Cape Ann, 131, 132.
 Card, Eunice, 162.
 Carlton, Carleton,
 Edward, 158.
 Ellen R., 45.
 Eunice Maria, 45.
 Mary, 312.
 Mary Jane, 45.
 Stephen, 45.
 Stephen H., 45.
 Carltonville, 304.
 Carooth, —, 310.
 Carpenter, John B.,
 327.
 Mary Alice, 327.

- Carr, Elizabeth, 308.
 Carter, Hannah, 330.
 Rev. Nathan F., 256.
 Carthrick, John, 70, 72.
 Michael, 70-72.
 Mildred, 70-72.
 Sarah, 70-72.
 Carton, Elizabeth, 282.
 Carwinthin, David, 68.
 Cary, Sarah Elizabeth, 349.
 Cass, Sarah, 176.
 Cassidy, Mary, 308.
 Caswell, Cetina Inez, 342.
 Elzadia, 342.
 Emma J., 342.
 Frank J., 342.
 Howard, 342.
 Jerusha, 91.
 John Harriman, 342.
 Leroy, 342.
 Palmira Melinda, 342.
 Thomas J., 342.
 Thomas Jefferson, 342.
 Wealthy, 342.
 Catlin, Hannah, 222.
 Catt's Island, 292.
 Cavanaugh, —, 307.
 Margaret (Bradley), 307.
 Thomas, 307(2).
 Cavis, William, 157.
 Cedar Pond Region (Salem), 23-40.
 Chadbourne, Humphrey, 95.
 Polly, 95.
 Sally, 95.
 Simeon, 95.
 Chadwick, —, 306.
 Eliza, 249.
 Samuel, 328.
 Sarah (Morrill), 328.
 Susan, 328.
 Chaffee, Chafy, —, 249.
 Chaffee, Clarissa, 249.
 Eliza, 312.
 Chamberlain, Chamberline, —, 70.
 Calvin T., 343.
 Elzadia Moody, 343.
 John, 36, 37.
 Chandler, —, 238.
 Elizabeth, 227.
 Elizabeth (White), 227.
 H. P., 309.
 Rev. James, 227.
 Joanna Barker, 226.
 John, 227.
 Lucy (Ballard), 311.
 Nathan, 311.
 Susanna, 328.
 William, 148.
 Chapin, John B., 321.
 Lucy Hartwell, 321.
 Charles, William, 68 (2).
 Charlestown Ferry, 291.
 Charnock, Hannah, 281.
 Capt. John, 281.
 Chase, Anna, 167.
 Eliza, 91.
 Elizabeth (Leet), 250.
 Emily Althea, 255.
 Emma Addie, 255.
 Eunice, 174.
 Fred J., 255.
 Harriet Newell, 91.
 Jacob, 91.
 Julia Frances, 345.
 John, 167.
 Mary, 250, 316.
 Molly (Emery), 167.
 Samuel, 3d, 250 (2).
 Sprague, 91.
 Cheever, Elizabeth, 202.
 Ezekiel, 202.
 Ezekiel, sr., 202.
 Meriam, 324.
 Cheney, Abigail (Thompson), 202.
 Abner, 202.
 Ebenezer, 202.
 Joanna, 202.
 Chichester, William, 68.
 Chickering, —, 365.
 Henry, 375-380.
 Chin, George, 68.
 Chipman, —, 286.
 Choate, John, 291, 293.
 Joseph H., 203.
 Rachel, 93.
 Judge William G., 203.
 Choate, Northend &, 203.
 Chowdey, Sarah, 278 (2).
 Chresdee, Sarah, 277.
 Churchill, Lucinda, 253.
 S., 253.
 Chute, James, 62.
 Cilley, Betsey, 165.
 Clafin, Gov. William, 207.
 Claggett, Sally Fowler, 165.
 William, 165.
 Clapp, Edward, 192, 194, 195.
 Ezra, 192, 194, 195.
 Nathaniel, 192, 194, 195.
 Nicholas, 192, 194, 195.
 Clark, Clarke, —, 23, 30, 75, 285, 286, 306(2).
 Catherine, 34(2).
 Hannah, 34(2), 312.
 Harvey, 333.
 Jonas, 278.
 Jonathan, 341.
 Joseph, 309.
 Katherine, 73, 75.
 Martha G., 341.
 Mary, 162, 251.
 Mary (Flanders), 341.

- Clark, Nathaniel, 148
 Richard, 144.
 Susanna, 34(2).
 William, 34(2), 73.
 Clavell, Doctor, 2.
 Cleeves, Margaret, 194.
 William, 190-194.
 Clement, Fanny, 340.
 Clifford, Judith, 174.
 Cloninger, Anita
 Helen, 337.
 Beulah Helen, 337.
 Corinne Vesta, 337.
 William J., 337.
 Clough, Sally, 82.
 Coal hill, 229.
 Cobb, Lena Colum-
 bia, 350(2).
 Willy Tool, 350.
 Cobit, Cocket, Sam-
 uel, 63(2).
 Cobleigh, —, 350.
 Alvah Edwin, 350.
 Edwin Reuben, 350.
 George Leslie, 350.
 Herbert Eugene
 Gordon, 350.
 Jane, 350.
 Mehitable (Ad-
 ams, 350.
 Reuben Boyce, 350.
 Ruhamah Batch-
 elder, 350.
 Codman, Capt. John,
 212.
 Coe, Eleanor, 170.
 Dr. John, 170.
 Coffin, —, 96.
 Dorcas, 88.
 Joshua, 88.
 Lydia, 96.
 Margaret, 170.
 Sarah (Bartlett),
 88.
 William, 170.
 Cogswell, Nehemiah,
 93.
 Rachel, 93.
 Rachel (Choate),
 93.
 Coit, John, 68.
 Colburn, Grace E.,
 359.
 Colburn, Nellie, 359.
 Newton Worces-
 ter, 359.
 Sarah Elizabeth,
 359.
 Cole, —, 259.
 Elizabeth, 220.
 Mary, 284, 285.
 Mercy, 284(2),
 285(2).
 Michael, 97-99,
 105, 112, 121-123.
 Capt. Michael, 4,
 16.
 Robert, 258, 260.
 Russell, 220.
 Thomas, 284(2),
 285(2).
 Collins, Ebenezer, 25.
 Colson, Amy, 339.
 Conant, —, 239.
 J. Coggin, 250.
 Roger, 379.
 Ruth, 241.
 William, 241.
 Cook, Cooke, Geor-
 gietta Estelle,
 339.
 Henry, 27, 28, 186,
 187.
 Dr. Irving S., 339.
 Isaac, 28, 187, 284
 (2).
 James, 31.
 Judith, 27, 187.
 Martha, 284(2).
 Rachel, 27, 28, 187.
 Richard, 68.
 Robert, 284.
 Cooley, Deborah,
 175.
 Coolidge, Baldwin,
 325.
 Benjamin, 324.
 Lucy Ann, 325.
 Coombs, Eliza A.,
 175.
 Rev. Stephen, 175.
 Cooper, Mary, 271,
 272, 274, 275.
 Coots, Elizabeth, 276.
 Corene, Corane, Pe-
 ter, 16, 120.
 Corey, Cory, Coree,
 Deliverance, 194.
 Elizabeth, 193.
 Corey, Giles, 179, 190
 -195.
 Margaret, 194.
 Mary, 191-193.
 Corwin, Corwine,
 George, 65, 73.
 Lydia, 38.
 Covell, Thomas A., 53
 Cowdrey, Elizabeth,
 274.
 Esther, 273.
 Hester, 273.
 Mary Batchel-
 der), 273.
 Nathaniel, 273.
 Susannah, 274.
 William, 273.
 Cox, George, 30.
 Mary, 30.
 Cragham, Colonel, 84.
 Cram, Anna, 320.
 Levi, 89.
 Mary Leonard, 89.
 Crane, —, 339.
 Betsey, 318.
 Edwin Mellen, 340.
 Joshua, 340.
 Mary Frances, 340.
 Orlando Thatcher,
 340.
 Richard W., 318.
 Sally, 340.
 Crawford, Isabella,
 323.
 Maria, 323.
 Criside, Hannah, 277.
 John, 277.
 Crode, John, 180.
 Crockett, Mary, 219.
 Mary Jane, 323.
 Solomon, 219.
 Cromwell, Crom-
 lom, —, 234.
 Gyles, 61.
 John, 40.
 Philip, 66.
 Thomas, 61(3).
 Crosby, Crosbee,
 —, 194.
 Deliverance, 194.
 Henry, 194.
 Crosse, Margaret,
 144.
 Crowley, John, 91.
 Margaret A., 91.
 Mary, 91.

- Crowninshield, —, 126.
 Crumsey, Lewis, 2.
 Mary, 2.
 Cummings, Judge, 51.
 Cunningham, Dorothy Louise, 350.
 Jesse Edward, 350.
 Lena Columbia, 350.
 Curry, Alice, 308.
 Charles, 308.
 James, 308.
 John, 308.
 John Edward, 308.
 Lorinda, 308.
 Margaret, 308.
 Mary (Cassidy), 308.
 William, 308(2).
 Curtis, Curtis, Abigail, 351.
 Ducet, 308.
 George, 49.
 George Ticknor, 49.
 Joseph Story, 49.
 Mary Oliver, 49.
 Richard, 68.
 William, 195.
 Capt. William, 42.
 Curwin, Curwen, —, 67, 69.
 Captain, 2.
 James B., 367.
 Curwin, *see also* Corwin.
 Cushing, Jacob, 237.
 Judge William, 47.
 Cutler, —, 23.
 Caroline, 172.
 David E., 172.
 Edwin, 351.
 Emma, 351.
 Col. Enoch, 298.
 Harriet, 298.
 Jane, 345.
 Dr. Nathan, 197.
 Samuel, 28, 261(2), 262.
 Sarah, 197.
 Dalton, Thomas, 12, 119.
 Dana, Rev. Samuel, 49.
 Dane, —, 202.
 Nathan, 202.
 Peter, 306.
 Danforth, Jonathan, 362.
 Danvers, 361.
 Darling, Daniel, 287.
 Hannah, 287.
 Dascomb, —, 311.
 David, Nicholas, 12, 119.
 Davis, Abel, jr., 318.
 Abigail, 318.
 Asa, 89.
 Daniel, 219.
 Elizabeth, 89.
 Isaac, 238.
 John, 282.
 Levi, 309.
 Mary, 219, 282.
 Rebecca, 219.
 Thomas, 282.
 Tobias, 282(2).
 William, 282.
 Day, Electa, 328.
 Mary (Dewey), 328.
 Noble, 328.
 Dean, Desire, 288.
 Emeline, 253.
 Thomas, 287.
 Dearborn, C. L., 309.
 Defiance (schooner), 294.
 Delamore, Abigail, 164.
 Deland, —, 303.
 Benjamin, 162.
 Betsey, 163.
 Susan, 162.
 Deming, Nancy Jane, 354.
 Dennis, Denise, Samuel, 148.
 Sarah, 148.
 Densmore, Ann Elizabeth, 310.
 Sarah, 310.
 Stephen, 310.
 Derby, —, 126.
 Col., 299(2).
 E. Hasket, 299.
 E. Hersey, 304.
 Elizabeth, 3.
 Martha, 3.
 Perley, 41.
 Derby, Richard, 3.
 Mrs. Richard, 1.
 Roger, 3.
 Mrs. Roger, 1.
 Devereux, Charlotte F., 46.
 John, 68(2).
 Devinger, Caroline, 345.
 Jane (Cutler), 345.
 Peter, 345.
 Dewey, Mary, 328.
 Diggles, Elizabeth, 307.
 Dinah (negro), 306.
 Dix, Abigail (Wilkins), 321.
 Esther, 273.
 John, 273.
 Liddiah, 273(2).
 Ralph, 273.
 Sophia Wilkins, 321.
 Timothy, 321.
 Dobson, John, 359.
 Nellie, 359.
 Dockray, Capt. James R., 169.
 Mary Ann Smith, 169.
 Dodge, Barnabas, 202.
 Elizabeth, 202.
 Eunice, 202.
 Hannah, 359.
 Henry L., 328.
 Jane (Pearson), 328.
 Oliver, 202.
 Paul, 202, 328.
 Polly Little, 328.
 Dogget, John, 124.
 Dole, —, 307.
 Abigail, 83, 90.
 Ednah (Thurston) 90.
 Enoch, 85.
 Judith (Jaques), 85.
 Mary, 85, 230.
 Miriam, 220.
 Molly, 85.
 Nathaniel, 90, 168.
 Richard, 83, 148.
 Ruth, 163.
 Sarah, 90.

- Dole, Sarah (Emery), 83.
 Stephen, 220.
 William, 85, 90(2).
 Dolliber, Dolbier,
 Delabar, Mary
 Ann, 348.
 Samuel, 68.
 William, 42.
 Donnelly, Hannah
 McMann, 307.
 John, 307.
 Patrick, 307.
 Dorman, Thomas,
 62(2).
 Dosset, John, 116.
 Doudle, Captain, 97.
 Douglass, Gaylord
 W., 255.
 Dow, John, 226.
 Polly, 226.
 Downing, —, 73.
 Charles, 258, 259,
 260, 262, 263.
 Emanuel, 257-260,
 262, 263.
 Doyle, Ann, 323.
 Drake, Betsey Gor-
 don, 173.
 Judith (Perkins),
 165.
 Sarah, 165.
 Simon, 165.
 Simeon Cate, 173.
 Samuel Gardner,
 166.
 John, 144.
 Dresser, Mercy, 236.
 Drew, —, 308.
 Charles G., 308.
 Fernando Cortez,
 308.
 Mary Elizabeth,
 308(2).
 Mary (Taylor),
 308.
 Driver, Ruth, 277.
 Drowne, Bert, 345.
 Mattie, 345.
 Dudley, Paul, 214.
 Sarah, 358.
 Dunlap, Eliza, 44.
 Dwinnells, Debo-
 rah, 226.
 John, 226.
- Dwyer, Capt. John, 303.
 Dykes, —, 62.
 Dynn, Elizabeth 3.
 William, 3.
- E**arly, Mary, 82.
 Eastman, Abigail
 (Barker), 174.
 Ebenezer, 174.
 Nancy, 174.
 Nathaniel, 174.
 Eastwick, Esther,
 261.
 Eaton, Rev. —, 48.
 Caleb, 176.
 Mary, 176.
 Sarah (Cass), 176.
 William, 176.
- Edgerly, Abigail
 (Gilman), 174,
 176.
 Jonathan, 174, 176
 (2).
 Mary, 176.
 Edgle, Captain, 21.
 Edmonds, Polly, 319.
 Edwards, Lovey, 316.
 Mary, 316.
 Matthew, 138.
 Elding, —, 113.
 Read, 12, 18, 22,
 101, 102, 107,
 110-114, 119, 121.
 Col. Read, 14, 15.
 Eldridge, Emeline, 49
 Sarah, 218.
- Elethorp, Thomas,
 144.
 Elizabeth (ship), 201
 Elkins, Abigail, 287.
 Hannah, 317.
 Harriet, 298.
 Capt. Henry, 298
 (2).
 Elliot, Elizabeth, 41.
 Mary Lyman, 41.
 Samuel A., 41.
- Ellis, Amanda (How-
 ard, 340.
 Ellen Maria, 340.
 Washington, 340.
 Ellsworth, Jeremiah,
 239.
 Elvin, —, 140.
- Emerson, —, 238.
 Benjamin, 44(2).
 Bodwell, 93.
 Daniel B., 93.
 Rev. John, 237(2).
 Nancy, 93.
 Rebecca, 43, 44.
 Sally (Poor), 93.
 Emery, Emry, Emo-
 rie, —, 66.
 George, 59, 67(3).
 John, 61, 147.
 Mary, 61.
 Mattie (Harvey),
 345.
 Molly, 167.
 Sarah, 83, 176.
- Endicott, Endecott,
 —, 204, 364,
 368.
 Anna, 366.
 Anne, 366.
 Clarissa, 366.
 Elizabeth, 366, 375-
 380.
 Hannah, 369.
 James Bridges,
 367.
 John, 59, 364-366,
 368-380.
 John, jr., 366.
 Capt. John, 364.
 Dr. John, 365, 366,
 373.
 Gov. John, 361, 364,
 365, 368-380.
 Martha, 366.
 Robert, 373.
 Robert Edwards,
 366.
 Ruth, 369.
 Samuel, 365, 366,
 368-374.
 Sarah, 366.
 Timothy, 366.
 William, 367.
 William Crownin-
 shield, 365, 366,
 369.
 William Crownin-
 shield, jr., 367.
 William P., 366.
 Zerubbabel, 364,
 365, 368-374, 377.
 English, Abigail, 284.
 Clement, 284.

- English, Ernest A., 343.
 Susannah, 284.
 Essex (frigate), 304.
 Estes, Lydia, 218.
 Esticke, Elizabeth, 59.
 Every (ship), 99.
 Ewalt, —, 84.
Fairbanks, Elizabeth Jane, 322.
 Whitcomb, 322.
 Fairfield, Fairefld, —, 137, 140.
 Benjamin, 137.
 Elizabeth, 137, 138.
 John, 65, 137, 138.
 Walter, 137.
 Farmer, Samuel, 199.
 Zilpah, 199.
 Farnham, Eunice, 176.
 Farr, Abigail, Zilpah, 220.
 Benjamin, 273.
 Elizabeth, 273(2).
 George, 272, 273.
 John, 273.
 Farrington, Charles, 303.
 Rebecca, 252.
 Fellows, Cetina Inez, 342.
 Sabia(Kilton), 342.
 Stephen, 342.
 Felt, —, 238.
 Feltch, Emeline, 218.
 Felton, —, 268, 269.
 Col., 270.
 Asa, 269(2).
 Elizabeth, 268.
 Hepzibah, 373.
 John, 258, 267(2)-269(2), 271-273.
 Jonathan, 270.
 Malachi, 374.
 Martha P., 269.
 Mary, 269.
 Nathaniel, 186, 268(3), 270.
 Nathaniel, jr., 267, 268.
 Nathaniel, sr., 267.
 Nathaniel, 3d, 268.
 Felton, Nathaniel Ward, 270(2).
 Samuel, 269(3) 374.
 Skelton, 373.
 William H., 270(2).
 Zachariah, 269.
 Ferguson, Nathan, 96.
 Sarah, 96.
 Ferrel, —, 84.
 Fessenden, —, 307(2).
 Ichabod, 307.
 Rebecca (Munroe), 307.
 Fetterman, C. S., 229.
 Field, Felds, Feald, —, 66.
 Elizabeth, 94.
 Hannah, 286(2).
 John, 223.
 Olive, 223.
 Thomas, 286.
 Finley, —, 84.
 Firman, Sarah, 159.
 Thomas, 159.
 Fisher, Eliza Emma, 348.
 Esther Emily, 348.
 Franklin, 348.
 Harold, 348.
 Jeremy, 348.
 Joseph Henry, 348.
 Joseph Otto, 348.
 Leslie, 348.
 Rev. Nathaniel, 48.
 Walter Leslie, 348.
 Fisk, Fiske, —, 285.
 John, 138, 141.
 Phinehas, 141.
 Rev. Samuel, 282.
 William, 65, 138, 141.
 Fitch, —, 289.
 Fitz, George, 359.
 Lucy Ann, 359.
 Flanders, Anna, 320.
 Elizabeth, 320.
 Ira M., 318.
 John, 320.
 John G., 320.
 Mary, 341.
 Susan W., 318.
 Fletcher, Justice, 204.
 Flint, —, 298.
 Capt., 257.
 Alice, 276.
 David, 356.
 Hezekiah, 356.
 Joseph, 190, 191.
 Mary, 356.
 Sally, 356.
 Thomas, 182, 188-191, 195, 259, 263(2), 286.
 Capt. Thomas, 190, 196.
 William, 259, 263(2).
 Floyd, Capt. John, 279.
 Follett, Benjamin, 25.
 Isaac, 25.
 Robert, 25(2), 26.
 Folsom, Rev. Nicholas, 172.
 Susanna, 172.
 Forbes, General, 84.
 Fort Popham, 210.
 Fosdick, Joanna, 85.
 Foster, Rev. —, 45.
 Allen, 238, 242.
 David, 28, 29.
 Dorcas (Perkins), 171.
 Elijah, 238.
 Elizabeth, 39.
 Ephraim, 242.
 Gen. Gideon, 299.
 James, 284.
 Jonathan, 171.
 Joshua, 39.
 Mary, 171, 327.
 Nathaniel, 242.
 Philemon, 241.
 Thomas, 241.
 Capt. Thomas, 239.
 Fowle, Jacob, 132.
 Fowler, Celia B. (Sibley), 328.
 Chauncey B., 328.
 Elizabeth Hamlin, 328.
 Martha, 229.
 Philip, 165.
 Sarah, 165.

- Fowler, Sarah, (Shatswell), 165.
 William, 328.
 Fox, Harriet, 344.
 Nancy, 173.
 Sally, 176.
 Frazer, Julia Frances, 345.
 Frayl, Samuel, 261 (2).
 Freake, Mary, 130.
 Freeman, Elisha
 Edwards, 164.
 Emmaline, 351.
 Esther (French), 351.
 Josephine, 351.
 Lizzie May, 351, 352.
 Lucy, 351.
 Lucy Elizabeth, 351, 352.
 Margaret, 351.
 Mary Leslie, 351.
 Rebecca, 164.
 Stephen, 351(4), 352.
 French, Abigail, 251.
 Elijah, 251.
 Esther, 351.
 Esther Dora, 351.
 Gardner, 251.
 George, 344.
 Harvey, 252.
 Hephzibah, 251 (2), 339.
 Humphrey, 191-194, 263.
 Isaac, 251.
 Lucinda, 251.
 Luther, 252.
 Lydia Mary (Buzwell), 344.
 Mary (Clark), 251.
 Mary H. B., 344.
 Mary Leslie, 351.
 Moses, 351.
 Polly, 251.
 Roger Maitland, 351.
 Ruth, 197.
 Sally, 252, 337.
 Samuel, 237.
 Sarah, 337.
 Susan, 251.
 Sylvia, 252.
 Thomas, 197.
 Frith, Sarah, 308.
 Frothingham, Sarah, 359.
 Frye, Charles, 311.
 Jane, 96.
 Pepperell, 96.
 Fuller, Andrew, 239.
 Susan Dana, 45.
 Timothy, 239.
 Fulton, Jane Hamilton, 313.
Gage, Betsey, 225.
 Luther, 328.
 Mary, 325.
 Priscilla Pearson, 328.
 Richard, 328.
 Susanna (Chandler), 328.
 Thomas, 133.
 Gale, —, 297.
 Galvin, Eliza, 44.
 Gannett, David, 227.
 Pamelia, 227.
 Gardner, —, 180, 261.
 Captain, 180.
 Abel, 181, 264(3).
 Lt. Abel, 181, 182, 264(3).
 Asa, 181.
 Daniel, 181.
 Ebenezer, 265.
 Eleanor, 227.
 Elizabeth, 130, 265.
 Frank A., M. D., 41, 271.
 George, 181.
 Lt. George, 179, 180, 264(2).
 Herbert Nelson, 349.
 Israel, 265.
 James, 265.
 John, 181, 265(4).
 Capt. John, 130, 181.
 Jonathan, 181, 182.
 Mary, 182.
 Mary A., 181.
 Mehitable (Goodale), 265.
 Samuel, 179-182, 264.
 Samuel, jr., 38.
 Gardner, Capt. Samuel, 34, 35.
 Thomas, 181, 182, 264(4), 265, 379.
 Thomas, jr., 182.
 Lt. Thomas, 182.
 Winifred Elizabeth, 349.
 Garrison, —, 325.
 Gaskill, Samuel, 29.
 Gatchel, John, 68.
 Samuel, 42, 68.
 Gathercole, Lydia, 281.
 Gavet, John, 287(2).
 Mary, 287.
 Gearringe, —, 59.
 Gedney, Bartholomew, 34(3), 35.
 Col. Bartholomew, 35, 38.
 Bethiah, 38.
 Catherine, 34(2).
 Deborah, 38.
 Hannah, 34(2), 35, 38.
 John, 34(4), 35, 261(4), 262(2).
 Lydia, 38.
 Nathaniel, 262.
 Samuel, 38.
 Susanna, 34, 35, 262.
 William, 261, 262 (2).
 George, Bishop, 256.
 D., 96.
 Frank, 345.
 Mary, 96.
 Mattie, 345.
 Gere, Capt., 287.
 Gerrish, Elizabeth, 288.
 Henry, 327.
 Jacob, 94.
 James, 163.
 Jane, 94.
 John, 76.
 Joseph, 94.
 Lucy, 327.
 Mary (Foster), 327.
 Mehitable, 94.
 Rhoda, 163.
 Sarah (Ames), 94.
 William, 75, 76 (2), 79.

- Getchell, Celia F., 255.
 Gibbs, Lucy, 95.
 Giddings, Elizabeth, 202.
 Sarah, 202.
 Gifford, Alden, 343.
 Elzadia Moody, 343.
 Isaac, 343.
 Polly, 343.
 Giggles, William, 267.
 Gilbert, Daniel, 170.
 Eliza, 170.
 Giles, Edward, 191, 192, 194.
 Eleazer, 32.
 Gill, Eva, 339.
 Gillingham, Martha, 287.
 Gillis, —, 204.
 Gilman, Abigail, 174, 176.
 Annie, 88.
 Franklin, 88.
 George, 96.
 Joanna, 88, 317.
 John S., 88, 317.
 Mahala, 88.
 Susan, 96.
 William, 88.
 Gillow, John, 155 (3).
 Glines, —, 168.
 Benjamin, 168.
 Dearborn, 94.
 Eliza Jane, 94.
 Helen Matilda, 352.
 Lovey (Leavitt), 168.
 Mary Ann, 168, 352.
 Obediah, 168, 352.
 Glover, Ebenezer, 283.
 Esther Emily, 349.
 James N., 349.
 Rebecca, 283 (2).
 Goldsmith, Anna
 Hooper, 216.
 Betsey, 216.
 Betsey West, 216.
 Edward, 216.
 Elizabeth, 216 (2).
 Howard, 216.
 Lucy Story, 216.
 Goldsmith, Mary
 Hanson, 216.
 Nehemiah, 216 (3).
 Seth, 216.
 Goodell, Goodale,
 Abner Cheney, 201-215.
 Abner Cheney, jr., 204.
 Abner Cheney, sr., 202.
 Abraham, 201.
 Alfred Putnam, 209.
 Ann, 202.
 Annie, 209.
 Azubah, 202.
 Ebenezer, 267.
 Elizabeth, 73, 79, 80, 201.
 Elizabeth (Witt), 202.
 Elizabeth (Goodell), 202.
 George Haskell, 209.
 Isaac, 186, 201.
 Joanna, 202.
 John, 73, 202.
 Joseph, 201, 202.
 Katherine (Kilham), 201.
 Martha Page, 209.
 Mary, 201, 202.
 Mary G., 209.
 Mehitable, 265.
 Robert, 186, 187, 189-192, 194, 201.
 Sally Dodge, 202.
 Sarah, 186.
 Susan, 73.
 Susanna, 79.
 Zachariah, 190, 201, 202.
 Zina, 202, 209, 211 (3).
 Goodhue, Horace, 252 (2).
 Patience, 252.
 Prudence Maria, 252.
 Goodwin, Benjamin, 326.
 Emeline Augusta, 326.
 Hannah, 326.
 Goog, Gouge, —, 58.
 Ann, 58.
 William, 58 (2).
 Goose, —, 73.
 Susannah, 261.
 Gordon, Gourden,
 Abraham, 274.
 Mary, 322.
 Gould, Abigail, 222, 254.
 Amos, 39.
 Benjamin, 39.
 James, 38 (2), 39.
 James, jr., 39.
 Joseph, 32 (2).
 Josiah, 39.
 Margaret, 39.
 Phebe, 222.
 Thomas, 32, 33, 180.
 Gove, Altie May, 352.
 Ebenezer, 174.
 Hannah (Haynes), 174.
 Hannah P., 174.
 John Calvin, 174.
 Gower, Thomas, 12-16, 119.
 Gowing, Thomas, 239.
 Grafton, Elizabeth, 127, 128.
 Hannah, 38.
 Joseph, 127.
 Capt. Joseph, 127.
 Joshua, 38.
 Graham, Capt. Geo., 15.
 Grant, Jane, 144.
 Maria M., 319.
 Samuel B., 319.
 Sarah, 130.
 Graves, Charlotte, 45.
 John, 16-18, 45, 101-104, 108, 115, 116.
 John Story, 45.
 Gray, Edward, 51.
 Elizabeth, 51.
 Elizabeth Gorham, 51.
 G., 51.
 John, 53.
 Mary (Brooks), 51.
 Samuel, 51.
 William, 53 (2).

- Green, E., 309.
 Thomas, 23, 29, 40.
 Greenfield, Patty,
 249, 253.
 Greenleaf, Greenleff,
 Greenleife, —, 143, 249.
 Edmond, 76.
 Lt. Edmund, 143.
 Polly, 249.
 Greenough, —, 90.
 Catherine, 90.
 Grenslette, Abigail,
 287(2).
 James, 287(2).
 Rebecca, 287(2).
 Griffin, Benjamin,
 15, 16, 120.
 Griswold, Rev. J. F.,
 245(2).
 Rev. J. S., 237.
 Groghu, —, 220.
 Peggie, 220.
 Groton (Salem),
 257-259.
 Grounsell, Captain,
 131.
 Gudderson, William,
 62.
 Guppy, Abigail, 128.
 John, 128.
 Gwin, Allenette, 252.
 Julia, 252(2).
 Marion, 252.
Hacker, George,
 284.
 Hannah, 283(2),
 284.
 Isaac, 283.
 Sarah, 283.
 Hager, Abigail
 Wheaton (Per-
 ry), 340.
 Dexter Fairbanks,
 340.
 Mary Wheaton, 340
 Hagg, James, 184.
 Hale, Amos, 85.
 Anna, 228.
 Elizabeth, 85.
 Elsie Belle, 255.
 Hannah, 168, 226.
 Hannah (Long),
 168.
 Martha, 226.
 Hale, Paul, 168.
 Samuel, 228.
 William F., 255.
 Hall, Betsey, 162.
 Caroline Augusta,
 326.
 Elizabeth, 228.
 Jennie, 339.
 Joshua G., 162.
 William, 326.
 Halsted, William,
 157, 158.
 Ham, Capt. Jona-
 than, 162.
 Susanna, 162.
 Hammon, Hannah, 86.
 Hancock, Judith,
 37(2), 38.
 Richard, 37(2), 38.
 Handforth, Nathan-
 iel, 58, 64(2).
 Hanson, —, 175.
 Sarah Eliza, 175.
 Harbert, John, 59.
 Hardy, —, 198(2),
 199, 249, 312(2).
 Abigail, 197-199.
 Addie, 255.
 Asa, 199.
 Betsey, 249.
 Boynton, 312.
 Celia F., 255.
 Charles Freeman,
 254.
 Charlotte, 312.
 Clara Ann, 254.
 Daniel, 312.
 David, 198, 199.
 Doreas, 199.
 Ebenczer, 197, 198
 (2).
 Elizabeth, 197, 198,
 312(3).
 Elsie Belle, 255(2).
 Emery, 254.
 Emily, 312.
 Emma Addie, 255.
 Ezekiel, 312(3).
 Franklin, 312.
 Friend, 312.
 George Edson, 254
 (2).
 Gideon, 198.
 Gratia Ann, 254.
 Hannah, 198(3),
 199, 312(3).
 Hardy, Hepzibah,
 197, 199(2).
 Hiram, 312.
 Ira Joseph, 255.
 Isaac, 312.
 Isaac Moore, 312.
 Israel, 198.
 James, 198, 199.
 Jane, 198.
 Jemima, 199.
 John, 197-199(4),
 312.
 Lavina, 312.
 Lemuel, 255.
 Lila Blanche, 353.
 Lois, 198.
 Lucy, 312.
 Katie (Kimball),
 255.
 Mahala, 255.
 Martha, 312.
 Mary, 197, 198,
 312.
 Moody, 198.
 Nathaniel, 197, 199.
 Nehemiah, 197,
 199.
 Ozias, 254.
 Peter, 199.
 Phebe, 198.
 Prudence, 197.
 Reuben, 198.
 Ruth, 197.
 Sadie Jane (Ste-
 vens), 353.
 Sampson, 198.
 Sarah, 197, 199.
 Silas, 255.
 Susanna, 197, 198
 (2).
 Thomas, 197-199
 (2).
 William, 198, 199,
 255.
 William Bray, 353.
 Zachariah, 197,
 199(3).
 Zilpah, 199.
 Harlow, Elvira Ma-
 tilda, 252.
 Sylvanus, 252.
 Harmon, Asa, 223.
 Mary, 223.
 Harmony Grove, 301.
 Harraden, John,
 309.

- Harriet (brig), 298. Harwood, John, 356. Haynes, Mary, 225.
Harriman, Mary, 357. Louisa, 356. Mehitable (Marsh)
Mehitable, 84. Lydia Ann, 356. 225.
Moses, 357. Nancy, 356(2). Sarah, 268.
Lt. Nathaniel, 84. Haskell, —, 54, 219 Thomas, 187, 268.
Harrington, —, 54 Abigail, 219. Hayward, Josiah P.,
(2), 55. Aaron, 202. 382.
Capt. Elisha, 54. Daniel C., 54. Lydia A., 382.
J. C., 342. Eleanor, 170. Hazen, Eliza G., 313.
Palmira Melinda, Elijah, 54(2). Healy, Rev. J. W.,
342. Eunice (Dodge), 335.
Harris, —, 113. 202. Lorinda, 308.
Martha, 316. George, 203, 204. Heard, Herd, Herde,
Rev. William, 46. Lydia, 219. —, 146.
Hart, John, 67, 68, Mary (Tybot or Edmund, 145.
(2). Tibbetts), 202. George Farley, 367.
Harthan, Lucy Eliza- Sally Dodge, 202. John, 145.
beth, 351. William, 54, 202. Luke, 145, 146.
Lucy Elizabeth, Hasket, Haskett, Sarah, 145, 146.
352. —, 4, 99, 101. Hearson, John, 287.
Hartshorn, Hartson, Elias, 2, 101, 105. Hedding, Bishop, 256
Caroline C., 253. Col. Elias, 1-3, 14. Henchman, —, 289.
Cassandra, 253. Gov. Elias, 1, 3-22, Rev. Nathaniel, 280
Eliza, 253. 97-125. Henry, Dr. Anson G.
Emma Jane, 253. Elizabeth, 2(2), 3 44.
George Edgar, 253. (2). Eliza Dudley, 44.
Hannah, 249, 253. Hannah, 3. Herod, John, 267(3).
Hiram C., 253. John, 2. Herrick, Capt., 286.
John, 249, 253. Martha, 3. Capt. Henry, 178.
Levi, 253. Mary, 2, 3. Hersey, Harriet
Lorin, 253. Sarah, 3. Boynton, 169.
Lucinda, 253. Stephen, 1-3(2). Capt., William, 169.
Maria, 253(2). Capt. Stephen, 2. Hersome, Mary, 65
Mary Elizabeth, Hathaway, Rachel, (2).
253. 227. Hervey, Calvin, 322.
Sadie, 345. Hathorne, Captain, Elizabeth, 322.
Sarah, 253. 67, 292. Hibbert, James, 238.
Sarah Frances, 253. Col. John, 3. Hide, Hannah, 199.
Worcester, 253. William, 60, 73. Higgins, Dorcas, 219.
Harvey, Harvie, Ab- Hatton, —, 106, 107 Walter, 219.
igail, 250. Haverhill, 131. Higginson, —, 289.
Mary, 90. Hawes, J. B., 322. Col., 283.
Mattie, 345. Robert, 138. Ann, 189, 190.
Nathaniel, 90. Sophia, 322. Rev. Francis, 189,
Rebecca, 89(2). Hay, Mary, 312. 190.
Harwood, Andrew Hayes, Adelaide E., John, 25.
Jackson, 356. 38. Maj. John, jr., 26.
C. A., 356. Caroline, 95. Rev. John, 189, 190
Elizabeth, 59. Henry, 381. Nathaniel, 289(2).
Em., 263. Ichabod, 163. Hill, John, 28(2),
Ezra, 356. John, 95. 196.
Ezra Orin, 356. Sallie, 163. Mary, 68.
Frances, 356. Haynes, Haines, Mary Stratham, 43
Harriet Brown, Hannah, 174. Robert, 28(2).
356. Joseph, 225. Hillhouse, —, 287.

- Hines, —, 334.
 Gustavus, 333.
 Rev. Gustavus, 332.
 Hoag, Anne, 96.
 Hobkinson, Michael, 156.
 Hobson, Humphrey, 134, 135.
 John, 133.
 Hodges, —, 56(2).
 Capt. Benjamin, 56.
 Capt. Gamaliel, 56.
 Capt. George, 56.
 John, 56.
 Mrs. Joseph, 56.
 Holgrave, —, 155 (2).
 Hollingworth, Almi-
 ra, 308.
 Anna Jane, 309.
 Benjamin F., 309.
 Betty (Rotliff), 308.
 Charles, 309.
 David Milton, 309.
 Frederick M., 308.
 George, 308, 309.
 Hannah F., 309.
 James Byron, 309.
 James Milton, 308.
 Jenny, 309.
 John Q., 309.
 Lucy, 308.
 Mary, 309.
 Mary Frances, 308.
 Mary Shaw, 308.
 Richard, 182.
 Walter, 309.
 Washington Irving, 309.
 Holmes, —, 113.
 Captain, 21.
 Edward, 108.
 Elizabeth, 286.
 Holt, Daisy, 349.
 Jean, 220.
 Stephen, 220.
 Holyoke, —, 286.
 Rev. Edward, 281.
 Elizur, 281.
 Hannah, 281.
 Homan, Pres., 233.
 Pres. Fletcher, 335 (2).
 Hooper, Robert, 135.
- Hopkins, Ann, 202.
 Horne, Amos, 325.
 Caroline, 163.
 Henry, 163.
 Hervey, 163.
 Joseph, 29, 260.
 Mary, 325.
 Mary (Gage), 325.
 Sarah, 92.
 Horton, Martha, 323.
 Martha Smith, 323.
 Obadiah, 323.
 Hoskins, J. S., 309.
 Houlton, Howlton,
 Henry, 268(3) 363.
 James, 260, 267 (2), 268, 371.
 John, 267.
 Joseph, sr., 268.
 Hovey, Gen. Amos, 303.
 How, Howe, Abra-
 ham, 237.
 James, 69, 145.
 Mark, 239.
 Sarah, 307.
 Howard, Amanda, 340.
 Nathaniel, 194, 195.
 Howchins, Eliza-
 beth, 375-380.
 Howland, William, 203.
 Howlett, Ensign, 146.
 Thomas, 69, 145.
 Hoyt, Hoit, —, 344.
 Almira, 96.
 Amy, 220.
 David W., 197.
 S., 96.
 Hubbard, Rev. Eben-
 ezer, 46.
 John, 175.
 Mary, 175.
 Huggins, Olivia, 343.
 Hulen, Elizabeth, 46.
 Hull, Henry Pendle-
 ton, 348.
 Mary Eldora, 348.
 Humphrey, Humfrye,
 Humfry, —, 23,
 24, 34-36, 38, 73,
 179, 271.
 John, 35-37.
- Humphrey, Thomas, 284.
 Hunn, Nathaniel, 128,
 Priscilla, 128.
 Hunnewell, Jane, 222.
 Capt. William, 222.
 Hunt, George L., 311.
 Marie Louise, 51.
 Mary, 197.
 Sarah E., 382.
 William, 197.
 Hunter, Mary, 144,
 145.
 Robert, 144, 145.
 Huntley, Rev. Leland, 176.
 Nancy F., 176.
 Huse, Fanny, 176.
 Joseph, 176.
 Sarah (Emery), 176.
 William Brier, 176.
 Huston, Isabell
 Leighton, 350.
 Samuel, 350.
 Hutchinson, —, 126, 210.
 Abigail, 261.
- Ilesley, Ilesley, Al-
 ice, 166.
 Moses, 166.
 Sally, 93.
 Sarah (Noyes), 166.
 William, 143.
 Ingersoll, Inger-
 sons, John, 29,
 30, 261.
 Judith, 30.
 Mary, 30.
 Richard, 38.
 Ruth, 30.
 Samuel, 3.
 Sarah, 3.
 Ingols, Frances, 58,
 64.
 Iresonn, Edward, 64.
 Ives, Ann, 283.
 Anna, 283.
 Benjamin, 283.
 John S., 387.
 Ivory, Ivorie, Ann, 276.

- Ivory, Lois, 276, 279, 281.
 William, 271, 276.
Jackman, Abby J., 339.
 Sylvester S., 339.
 Jackson, President, 48.
 Anna, 216.
 Annie Louisa, 353.
 Benjamin, 93.
 George Washington, 216.
 Hannah, 93.
 Henry, 216.
 James Sawyer, 216.
 Jane (Woodman), 93.
 John, 67(3).
 John, jr., 58.
 Joseph, 216(2).
 Lydia, 216.
 Margaret, 59.
 Polly, 216.
 Sally, 216.
 Thomas, 290.
 William, 144.
 James, Alvah Chase, 350.
 Nancy White (Peach), 350.
 Ruhamah Batchelder, 350.
 Thomas, 26.
 James Caskie (brig), 324.
 Janvrin, Emeline (Feltch), 218.
 Hiram, 218.
 Hiram Gilmore, 218.
 Jaques, Anna, 85.
 Benjamin H., 172.
 Chase, 174.
 Enoch, 85.
 Eunice (Chase), 174.
 Joanna, 85.
 Joseph, 85.
 Judith, 85.
 Margaret Hazen, 172.
 Martha (Brown), 85.
 Nancy, 174.
 Jaques, Samuel, 174.
 Jarvis, William, 252.
 Jeffey, Ruth, 294.
 Jenkes, Joseph, 271.
 Jenkins, William, 295.
 Jerome, Napoleon H., 206.
 Jewett, Juitt, —, 238.
 Elizabeth, 315.
 Hannah, 86, 315.
 Capt. George, 133.
 Jacob, 133.
 Rev. Jedediah, 247.
 Joseph, 157, 158.
 Joshua, 316.
 Mary Harris, 316.
 Maximilian, 145, 157.
 Mehitabel, 247.
 Johnson, —, 73, 157.
 Abigail, 86.
 Dr. Alfred, 1.
 Charlie (negro), 310.
 Elizabeth, 90.
 Elizabeth (Buxton), 46.
 Francis, 24(2).
 Helen Maria, 46.
 John, jr., 90.
 Nathaniel, 86.
 Nehemiah, 86.
 Richard, 281.
 Sarah, 298.
 Sarah (Annable), 86.
 William, 46(2), 367.
 Jones, Bertha, 252.
 Betsey, 161.
 Dorcas, 199.
 George Hosmer, 337.
 Joanna, 87.
 John Paul, 88.
 Levi, 161.
 Mary Amelia, 337.
 Mary Genella, 337.
 Oliver H., 324.
 Samuel H., 324.
 Jordan, Abigail, 221.
 Ann (Simonton), 221.
 Jordan, Francis, 62.
 Thomas, 221.
 Joslyn, Elbridge, 325.
 Sarah Carroll, 325.
 William, 325.
 Joy, Clara Ella, 347.
 Edmund, 347.
 Eliza (Richardson), 347.
 Judson, Adelia, 336.
 J. B., 334.
Kames, George S., 357.
 Mary Jane, 357.
 Kay, Betsey, 95.
 William, 95.
 Keagle, John, 73.
 Kearns, Edward, 307.
 Ellen, 307(2).
 Kebbee, Kebby, Elisha, 27(2), 28, 187(2).
 Rachel, 27, 28, 187.
 Keck, S., 99.
 Keene, Ephraim, 68.
 Kelley, John M., 377.
 Kenniston, Nancy, 46.
 Kenniston, Nancy, 46.
 Kent, —, 147.
 Richard, 73, 147, 148.
 Richard, jr., 147.
 Stephen, 147, 149.
 Keyes, Eleazer, 315.
 Mary, 315.
 Kidder, Abigail, 197, 199.
 Kilham, Killum, Katherine, 201.
 Lott, 186, 187.
 Kilton, Sabia, 342.
 Kimball, Abraham, 249(2).
 Betsey (Sargent), 217.
 Esther, 249.
 Hephzibah, 249.
 Katie, 255.
 Mary, 217.
 Rebecca, 176.
 Samuel, 217.
 Sarah Merrill, 322.
 Kindall, Rev., 243.

- King, Daniel, 271.
 Daniel P., 185.
 Elizabeth N., 185.
 James P., 185.
 Katherine, 261.
 William, 26, 40, 260.
 Zachariah, 258.
- Kinne, —, 330.
 Bradford, 335.
 Esther, 330, 336.
 Jemima, 336.
 Mary Amelia, 335.
 Polly, 336.
 Sally, 336.
 Sally (Parkhurst), 336.
- Kilborn, Anne, 83.
 Nathan, 83.
 Sarah, 83.
 Thomas, 83.
- Kitchen, Kichin, —, 126, 127.
 Abigail, 128.
 Benjamin, 128.
 Bethia, 128, 129.
 Bethia (Weld), 129.
 Edward, 129, 130.
 Elizabeth, 127-129.
 Elizabeth Sanders (Grafton), 128.
 Freake, 130.
 Hannah, 128.
 John, 126-129, 186.
 Joseph, 128.
 Mary, 128-130(2).
 Mary (Boardman), 129.
 Priscilla, 128.
 Robert, 127-130(2).
- Kitfield, Elizabeth, 216.
- Knap, John, 228.
 Sally Clough, 228.
- Kneeland, Cynthia, 347.
 Sarah, 346.
- Knight, Eunice, 321.
 Martha Ann, 52.
 Capt. Nathaniel, 298.
 Richard, 75, 76, 79, 143, 147, 148.
 Robert, 52.
- Knowlton, —, 239.
 Abigail, 216.
 Alberta, 216.
 Anna, 216.
 Azor, 216.
 Ivers, 216.
 Lavinia, 216.
 Malachi, 216.
 Marcy, 216.
 Michael, 216.
 Patty, 172.
 Thomas, 153.
- Lambert, Lambertt, —, 158.
 Ann, 158.
 Frances, 158.
 Gersome, 158.
 Jane, 158.
 John, 158.
 Jonathan, 158.
 Thomas, 158.
- Lancaster, Thomas, 133.
- Lanckton, Roger, 62.
- Lane, Abigail (Taylor), 176.
 Cyrus H., 176.
 Hannah, 174.
 John S., 176.
 Judith (Clifford), 174.
 Samuel, 174.
 Sarah Hill, 176.
- Lang, —, 54.
- Langdon, Langden, Elizabeth, 2.
 John, 2, 261.
 Mary, 286(2).
 Paul, 286.
 Sarah, 261.
- Langley, —, 145.
 Abel, 145.
- Langmaid, Edward, 353.
 Elizabeth Moulton, 353.
 Jacintha Maria, 353.
- Larrabee, Sarah, 222.
 William, 222.
- Leavitt, Lovey, 168.
- Lee, —, 331.
 Capt. Benjamin, 225.
- Lee, Hannah, 225.
 Jason, 256, 329, 333.
 Rev. Jason, 329, 332, 334.
- Leeson, Sarah (Frith), 308.
 Thomas, 308.
- Leet, Elizabeth, 250.
- Legg, John, 68.
- Legro, Daniel, 162.
 Lydia, 162.
 Thomas, 162.
- Lemmon, Robert, 73.
- Leonard, —, 307.
 George, 237.
- Lesslie, Leslie, Lesley, Lasly, —, 247(4), 330, 331, 333, 334, 336, 344, 347.
 Col., 360.
 Dr., 235(2).
 Father, 333, 335, 336.
 Priest, 243.
 Squire, 341.
 Abigail, 250, 358.
 Adaline, 341.
 Adelia (Judson) Olley, 336, 337.
 Agnes, 235.
 Agnes L., 350.
 Gen. Alexander, 234, 235.
 Alfred C., 360.
 Alice, 360.
 Alice Bradford, 358.
 Alice Chase, 354.
 Alma Pearl, 345.
 Alonzo Ranson, 252, 341(2).
 Amasa, 358(2).
 Andrew, 360(2).
 Sir Andrew, 235(3).
 Annie, 342.
 Annie G., 358.
 Annie Louisa, 353.
 Arabella Victoria, 357.
 Arthur Cheney, 346.
 Arthur Ernest, 345.
 Aurelia, 333, 334, 337.

- Lesslie, Bartholomew, 234(3).
 Benjamin, 249, 356 (2).
 Benjamin Franklin, 357.
 Bernard Shepard, 355.
 Betsey, 249, 342, 359(3).
 Betsey A., 345.
 C. E., 233.
 C. Edwin, 344.
 Caroline, 345.
 Caroline H., 357.
 Catharine, 251(2).
 Catherine E., 357.
 Catherine W., 358.
 Charles, 250, 357 (2).
 Col. Charles, 234.
 Charles Arthur, 347.
 Charles B., 342.
 Charles Clement, 345.
 Charles Edwin, 253, 343.
 Charles Fuller, 346, 353.
 Charles W., 254, 344(3).
 Clara Ella, 347.
 Clarissa, 249.
 Cora, 345.
 Cora Agnes, 350.
 Cora Mabel, 347.
 Cora Walker, 349.
 Cynthia, 249, 347.
 Cyrus, 249.
 David, 248(3), 235, 249(3), 253-256, 333, 336, 337.
 Gen. David, 234.
 Rev. David, 332, 335.
 David M., 360.
 David T., 338, 347.
 Delia Ann, 349.
 E. E., 256.
 Edgar Selwyn, 353.
 Edmund Warren, 347.
 Edna Carolina, 346.
- Lesslie, Edward, 359 (2), 360.
 Edward James, 360(2).
 Edward Swain, 359(2).
 Edwin, 343(2).
 Effie Gertrude, 346.
 Eleanor Sybil, 345.
 Eliakim Stephen, 252.
 Eliza, 249, 250.
 Eliza Emma, 348.
 Elizabeth, 236, 248, 359.
 Elizabeth B., 251, 339.
 Elizabeth Moulton, 353.
 Elizabeth Smith, 359.
 Ellen, 337.
 Ellen Jane, 344.
 Ellen Janet, 354.
 Ellen M., 342.
 Elvira Matilda, 252.
 Elzadia Moody, 343 (2).
 Emery Closson, 347.
 Emma H., 336, 337.
 Emma Roxanna, 343.
 Emmaline, 341, 351.
 Esther, 236, 250 (2), 253, 338, 346.
 Esther Emily, 348.
 Esther Isabella, 347.
 Esther Ives, 338 (2), 346.
 Ethel, 360.
 Ethel Louise, 347.
 Eugene, 358.
 Eugene William, 345.
 Eunice Dodge, 359.
 Eva Maud, 347.
 Dr. F. D., 248, 346.
 Frances Jane (Batting) Anderson, 347.
- Lesslie, Frances Ethel, 350.
 Frank, 260.
 Frank L., 342.
 Frank P., 360.
 Freeland D., M. D., 233, 355.
 Freeland David, 350, 354.
 Freeland Huston, 355.
 Freeman Chase, 347.
 George, 235(2), 236, 238, 248 (3), 249(2), 251, 254, 341, 357(2), 358, 360.
 George, jr., 249.
 Rev. George, 233, 235-237, 246, 248, 340, 351.
 George C., 251.
 George Harvey, 344.
 George Lindsey, 358.
 George W., 351, 352.
 George Washington, 254.
 George William, 341.
 George William Henry, 252, 341 (2).
 Georgianna, 354, 355.
 Georgius, 237.
 Gordon Charles, 345.
 Grace Leonora, 353.
 Gratia Ann, 254 (2).
 Gretchen Walgrave, 353.
 Hannah, 249(2), 253, 358.
 Hannah Dodge, 359.
 Harrison, 252, 342.
 Harthan Freeman, 352.
 Hattie, 346.
 Hattie A., 353.

- Lesslie, Hattie Mary
 Livermore, 353.
 Helen, 252, 334.
 Helen Jemima, 337.
 Helen M., 353.
 Helen Maria, 341,
 351.
 Helen Matilda, 352.
 Henry, 235.
 Hephzibah, 247,
 248(2), 249, 251.
 Herbert Granville,
 353.
 Herbert I., 342.
 Horace G., 353.
 Horace G., M. D.,
 233, 234, 239.
 Horace Goodhue,
 344.
 Horace Granville,
 341, 352.
 Howard Clifford,
 355.
 Hugh, 360.
 I. Isabelle, 360.
 Ida May, 350.
 Ilber Eads, 350.
 Inez, 346.
 Inez Leone, 349(2)
 Irene, 249(2).
 Isabell Leighton,
 350.
 Jacob, 360.
 James, 235(4)-237,
 248-250, 329, 338,
 360(3).
 James B., 338(2).
 James Bollock, 347
 James C., 360.
 James P., 251.
 James Warren, 347
 Jennie, 357.
 Jane, 341, 350.
 John, 249, 251, 337,
 338, 357, 360(2).
 John P., 338, 349,
 360.
 John Thomas, 360.
 Jonas, 358.
 Jonathan, 248-250.
 Joseph, 236(2),
 248, 252, 255, 358
 (2)-360.
 Joseph Lucius, 252,
 343.
 Lesslie, Joseph Ray-
 mond, 359.
 Julia, 252.
 Julia A., 347.
 Julia Frances, 344,
 345.
 Lena Columbia,
 350.
 Leroy, 343(2).
 Lettie V., 345.
 Lila Blanche, 353.
 Lillian I., 342.
 Lizzie Maria, 343.
 Lizzie May, 352.
 Lorenzo Buell, 255,
 345.
 Louis, 357.
 Louisa Cummings,
 347.
 Lucinda A., 357(2).
 Lucius, 343(2).
 Lucy, 249, 254, 341.
 Lucy Ann, 359(2).
 Lucy Caroline, 346.
 Lucy E., 345.
 Lucy Jane, 344.
 Lucy Maria, 359.
 Lucy (Stearns),
 255.
 Lydia, 356.
 Lynde, 236.
 Mahala, 255.
 Malcolm, 234.
 Mannie H., 347.
 Margaret, 236, 249.
 Margaret Amanda,
 251.
 Margaret Emma,
 352.
 Margaret (Sheer-
 ar), 235, 237.
 Margarette, 347
 (2).
 Marian Chase, 349.
 Marion, 252.
 Martha, 249(2)
 Martha G., 341(2).
 Mary, 235, 236, 249,
 250(3), 251(2),
 343, 357.
 Mary Amelia, 335,
 337.
 Mary Ann, 251(2),
 348, 359.
 Mary Eldora, 348.
 Lesslie, Mary Eliza,
 338.
 Mary Elizabeth,
 339.
 Mary H. B., 344
 (2).
 Mary I., 346.
 Mary Jane, 357.
 Mary Louise, 347,
 349.
 Mary Maria, 341,
 353.
 Mary Peake, 341,
 350.
 Mary Stone, 359
 (2).
 Matthew F., 357.
 Mattie, 345(2).
 Maxwell Franklin,
 349.
 Mercy, 236.
 Mehitable, 248, 250,
 253, 341.
 Mehitable Almira,
 252, 340.
 Melville C., 337.
 Melvin, 346.
 Melvin Wilson, 346.
 Mildred Dorcas,
 349.
 Mina Belle, 349.
 Minnie, 342.
 Miriam, 248, 249.
 Nancy, 249, 356.
 Nancy Jane, 249.
 Nelson Daniel, 255.
 Norino, 234.
 Norman, 234.
 Sir Norman, 234.
 Norman Leroy, 253
 O. Abigail, 344.
 Olivia Abigail, 343.
 Oriella Cora, 344.
 Orra, 254(2).
 Owen W., 360.
 Palmira Melinda,
 252, 341.
 Patience, 344.
 Patty, 249, 253, 254
 Paul Hardy Gran-
 ville, 353.
 Perley, 358.
 Philip King, 249.
 Polly, 249(2).

- Lesslie, Prudence Maria, 252.
 Raymond Everett, 347.
 Rebecca, 252.
 Robert, 360.
 Roxanna, 249.
 Sally, 249, 337, 338, 356(3), 357.
 Samuel, 359.
 Samuel C., 250, 337.
 Samuel Chase, 251, 338(3), 347, 348 (2).
 Sarah, 250, 251, 253, 308, 337, 338, 346, 358, 359.
 Sarah A., 336, 337.
 Sarah Amelia, 357.
 Sarah Ann, 251.
 Sarah E., 358.
 Sarah Elizabeth, 349, 359.
 Sarah Isabell, 342.
 Sarah Smith, 359.
 Satira, 333(2), 334, 336.
 Selwyn Goodhue, 343, 353.
 Simeon, 360.
 Sophia, 357(2).
 Sophronia, 249.
 Stephen, 360.
 Susan Elvira, 357.
 Susannah, 358.
 Susannah Caroline, 358.
 Sylvester Zina, 339, 250.
 Theodore, 360.
 Thomas H. G., 343.
 Thomas Horace Goodhue, 252, 342.
 W. Parker, 360.
 Waker, 250.
 Walker, 249.
 Walker C., 249.
 Walter, 345.
 Washington Irving, 342.
 William, 235, 248, 250(4), 251(3), 337, 338, 346, 358.
- Lesslie, William Balloch, 354.
 William Franklin, 349.
 William H., 251.
 William Henry, 255, 344, 358.
 William Lafayette, 358.
 Wm. Peabody, 346 (2).
 William S., 360.
 Leverett, John, 211.
 Lewis, Alonzo, 210.
 Enoch, 307, 309.
 Martha, 275.
 Sarah E., 358.
 Libby, Anna, 218.
 Charlotte, 219.
 Dorcas, 219.
 Frank, 219.
 Joseph, 218.
 Lydia, 218.
 Polly, 220.
 Rebecca, 219.
 Rufus, 219.
 Thomas, 220.
 Lightfoot, —, 63, 64.
 Ann, 64.
 Francis, 58, 63, 64, 271.
 Isabel, 63.
 John, 63.
 Lightwood, —, 113.
 Ellis, 12, 17, 102, 113, 118.
 Lincoln, Abraham, 210.
 Lindall, Lindell, Bethia, 129(2), 130.
 Elizabeth, 288, 289.
 James, 32, 288, 289.
 Mary, 130.
 Timothy, 129(2).
 Lindsey, Susannah, 358.
 Linn, Hector P., 311.
 Walter, 311.
 Linton, John, 96.
 Lucina, 96.
 Lisson, Nicholas, 68.
 Litch, Almira, 308.
 Litchfield, J. P., 233.
 Little, Mary, 314.
- Livermore, Jerusha (Merritt), 343.
 Joseph, 343.
 Mary, 343.
 Lockwood, Librarian, 233.
 Lombard, Lumbard, —, 219, 308.
 Elizabeth (Robinson), 308.
 Mary, 219.
 Robert Robinson, 308.
 Sarah, 308.
 Timothy Hall, 308.
 Long, Hannah, 168.
 Robert, 76.
 Longfellow, Capt., 231.
 Longley, Mary, 275.
 Lord, Abigail, 89.
 Col. Benjamin, 89.
 Margaret, 89.
 Robert, 62, 71, 159.
 William, 27.
 William, sr., 27.
 Loring, —, 55.
 Lovejoy, —, 306.
 Dolly (Ballard), 310.
 Eben, 310(2).
 Jeremiah, 310.
 Phebe (Russell), 310.
 Sally, 86.
 Sarah, 310.
 Lowell, Lowle, Rev., 49.
 Benjamin, 76(2).
 Elizabeth, 73, 75, 76(2), 79, 80(2).
 James, 75, 80.
 John, 61, 75(2), 76, 79, 80(4).
 Joseph, 75, 80.
 Mary, 75, 76, 80.
 Peter, 75.
 Richard, 73, 75, 76, 79, 80(4).
 Luke, Daniel, 312.
 Emily, 312.
 Lull, Alonzo, 253.
 Caroline C., 253.
 Mary, 224.
 Lunt, Margaret, 327.

- Lyford, Mehitable, 94
 Thomas, 94.
 Lyman, Rev. Isaac, 223.
 Olive, 223.
 Ruth Elizabeth (Plumer), 223.
 Lynde, Esther, 236.
 Hugh, 236.
 Lyon, John, 68.
McAllester, David, 342.
 Lydia (Pain), 342.
 Catharine, 232.
 McAlpine, Abigail (Gould), 254.
 Betsey A., 345.
 Daniel, 254.
 Orra, 254, 345.
 Macauley, Cecelia, 311.
 John, 311.
 Maccarty, Thaddens, 24(2).
 McCobb, Col., 253.
 McCrillis, William, 347.
 McDuffee, Anna, 162.
 Mary, 162.
 Mace, —, 306.
 McElheny, Dr., 313.
 McGee, Charlotte, 312.
 McIntire, Frank K., 185.
 Ingalls K., 185.
 Samuel, 299.
 Mack, Bartlett, 249.
 Sally, 249.
 Mackay, —, 287.
 Daniel, 289.
 William, 289.
 McKean, Betsey (Bowers), 339.
 Mary Ann, 339.
 Samuel, 339.
 MacLeod, Kate, 320.
 William, 320.
 McMann, Alice, 308.
 McMillon, Capt. John, 297.
 McMorrow, Alice (McMann), 308.
 McMorrow, James, 308.
 Lorinda, 308.
 Madison, President, 47.
 Mahew, Elijah, 45.
 Judith, 45.
 Judith (Sargent), 45.
 Mann, —, 246.
 Robert, 243, 245.
 Manning, —, 56
 (2), 297.
 Jacob, 55(2), 56.
 Capt. Richard, 56.
 Mansfield, Mansfeilde, —, 64, 303.
 Andrew, 64(2), 275
 Isaac, 42.
 Jonathan, 298.
 Joseph, 280.
 Robert, 272.
 Marblehead, 42, 131-133, 135, 211.
 Mark (slave), 212.
 Marland, John, 307, 309(2).
 Marriot, Catherine, 224.
 Marry, Mary (Hay), 312.
 Marsh, March, —, 285, 286.
 Rev. Christopher, 239.
 Eunice, 172.
 Humphrey, 265.
 John, 227, 261(2).
 John J., 227.
 Mary, 227, 265.
 Mehitable, 225.
 Perez, 237.
 Zachariah, 261(2).
 Marshall, Judge, 47, 48.
 Capt. William, 218.
 Marston, —, 283, 311.
 George, 344.
 Manasseh, 288.
 Martin, Elizabeth, 49
 Elizabeth Ann, 166
 Jenny, 309.
 Marwick, Mary, 219.
 Mason, Elias, 186, 187.
 Emme, 65(2).
 John, 367.
 Massey, Massie, Massey, Jeffery, 59, 60, 67(2), 160, 179, 379.
 Matchett, Catherine, 224.
 William P., jr., 224.
 Mather, Cotton, 130, 211, 283(2).
 Matthew, Elizabeth, 312.
 Peter, 312.
 Maule, Thomas, 210.
 Mawry, Roger, 259
 (2), 262.
 Maverick, Mauerick, —, 68.
 Moses, 68(2).
 Maxwell, —, 235.
 Inez Leone, 349.
 Meacham, Isaac, 24.
 Jeremiah, 24(2), 25.
 Jeremiah, jr., 25.
 Melick, Mary, 321.
 Mellen, Ellen Maria, 340.
 George Leslie, 340.
 Grace Ellen, 340.
 Henry Luther, 340.
 Hephzibah, 339.
 Hepsey, 340.
 Luther, 339, 340.
 Luther Adams, 340.
 Luther Edwin, 340.
 Mary A., 340.
 Mary Ann, 339.
 Mary Frances, 340.
 Mary Wheaton, 340.
 Maude Ellis, 340.
 Philip Edwin, 340.
 Richard Hager, 340.
 Samuel, 339.
 Sarah Letitia, 340.
 Meniner, Julia A., 347.
 Menzies, James, 35, 37.
 Merrill, —, 219.

- Merrill, Abigail, 219.
 John, 147, 221.
 Lucy, 221.
 Thomas, 133.
 Merritt, Merit, Jeru-
 sha, 343.
 Nicholas, 68.
 Metcalf, Medcalfe,
 Joseph, 70, 238.
 Mary A., 342.
 Mighill, Mighell, Na-
 thaniel, 133.
 Thomas, 150.
 Miller, General, 50.
 Roxanna, 249.
 Thomas, 76.
 Millet, —, 298.
 Milward, Thomas,
 73, 76.
 Mitchell, Betsey, 95.
 Charles Thomas,
 340.
 Clement Bartlett,
 340.
 Edwin C., 340.
 Fanny, 340(2).
 Frances Ellen, 341.
 George L., 340.
 Herbert Wallace,
 341.
 Ira, 340.
 Israel, 95.
 Louisa Cummings,
 347.
 Lucius Franklin,
 340.
 Mary, 307.
 Mehitable Almira,
 340(2).
 Nancy, 220.
 Rives, 347(2).
 Rives Herbert, 347.
 Ruth, 307.
 William, 307.
 Modgey, Mary, 288.
 Tamiswood, 288.
 Monroe, Rebecca, 307.
 Moody, John, 314.
 Mary (Little), 314.
 Sarah, 314.
 Moore, Moor, Mores,
 —, 141.
 Bridget, 284.
 Edmond, 80.
 Moore, Eliza Ann,
 327.
 Ellen, 307.
 John, 307.
 Joseph, 307.
 Richard, 155.
 Sarah (Howe), 307.
 Thomas, 141.
 Morey, Morry, Roger
 258, 260, 262(3),
 263.
 Moriarty, —, 130.
 G. Andrews, jr., A.
 M., 1, 97, 126.
 Morley, Ann (Bar-
 leigh), 310.
 Henry, 310.
 Joseph, 310.
 Robert, 310.
 Morrill, David, 231.
 Margaret, 169.
 Sarah, 328.
 Morse, Annie G.,
 358.
 Dorathy, 62.
 Hannah, 62.
 Joseph, 61(2), 62.
 Moulton, —, 87,
 177, 263.
 Abigail, 87.
 Elizabeth, 192, 193.
 John, 190-196.
 Joseph, 196.
 Josiah, 87.
 Robert, 38, 39, 190,
 195, 196, 262, 263.
 Samuel, 196.
 Mount, Ellen Jane,
 344.
 Francis Alphonso,
 344.
 Mount Pleasant, 258
 (2).
 Mudge, Benjamin F.,
 203.
 Mudgett, Sarah Jane,
 320.
 William, 320.
 Munn, George M.,
 357.
 Sarah Amelia, 357.
 Munson, Adella Ann,
 52.
 Reuben, 52.
 Murphy, George, 307.
 Murray, John, 312.
 Mary Ann, 312.
 Muzzey, Esther, 219.
 Joseph, 219.
 Mycalls. —, 231.
 Nassau (W. I.), 1, 4,
 12-14, 102-104.
 Nauvoo (Salem), 304.
 Neary, Cecelia, 311.
 John, 311.
 Mary, 311.
 Needham, Anthony,
 257(2), 260.
 Anthony, jr., 266.
 Anthony, sr., 266,
 267.
 Elias, 266.
 Isaac, 266(2).
 Jasper, 266(3).
 John, 267.
 Joseph Shed, 266
 (2).
 Maria, 253.
 Sarah Jane Clark-
 son, 266.
 Stephen, 266.
 Nelson, Nellson,
 Curtis S., 342.
 DeForest M., 348.
 Elizabeth, 158.
 Ellen M., 342.
 Mary A. (Met-
 calfe), 342.
 Mary Eldora, 348.
 Philip, 80, 158.
 Nevil, Augusta, 310.
 Elizabeth (Tur-
 ner), 310.
 Henry, 310.
 John, 310.
 John Henry, 310.
 Joseph, 310.
 Josephine, 310.
 Margaret, 310.
 Margaret Ann, 310.
 Matilda, 310.
 Sarah Elizabeth,
 310.
 Newbury, Newberry,
 Dorcas, 277.
 Richard, 277.
 Newbury, 131.
 Newburyport, 294.
 Newell, Reverend, 49.

- Newhall, James R., 203.
 Joseph, 34, 35.
 Joseph, jr., 33.
 Thomas B., 203.
 Newmarch, Capt.
 George, 42.
 New Providence (W. I.), 1, 3-22, 97-125.
 Nichols, —, 297.
 Caroline H., 357.
 Humphrey, 319.
 Margaret, 319.
 Moses, 239.
 Sarah, 319.
 Nicolson, Edmund, 67, 68.
 Christopher, 67.
 Niles, William H., 205.
 Noble, Sarah, 95.
 Norman, Richard, 68.
 Norris, Norrice, —, 187.
 Catharine, 95.
 Edward, 288.
 Rev. Edward, 188.
 Elizabeth, 318.
 Remember, 288.
 Thomas, 288.
 North, David, 171.
 James W., 185.
 Mary, 171.
 Phebe, 185.
 Northend, Northin, Edna, 157.
 Ezekiel, 80, 157, 158(2).
 Capt. John, 133.
 Samuel, 133.
 Northend & Choate, 203.
 North Salem, 303.
 Northy, John, 68.
 Norton, Prof. Andrew, 41.
 George, 65.
 John, 71, 152.
 Louisa, 41.
 Louisa Elliot, 41.
 Noyes, Noice, Abby J., 339.
 Amos, 339.
 Edwin, 339.
 Noyes, Elizabeth Greenleaf, 321.
 Eva, 339.
 Hannah, 324.
 Joseph, 324.
 Dr. Oliver, 289.
 Mary L., 339.
 Meriam (Cheever), 324.
 Nicholas, 75, 79.
 Sarah, 166.
 Nurse, Nurce, Benjamin, 380, 381.
 Caleb, 32.
 Caleb, jr., 376.
 Elizabeth, 31(2), 32.
 Francis, 375-381.
 Frank, 261.
 John, 31, 33.
 John, sr., 378, 379.
 Nathaniel, 33.
 Rebecca, 382.
 Samuel, 374, 375, 377-381.
 Samuel, jr., 378-379.
 Sarah, 380.
 Nutter, Sophia, 353.
 Nutting, Daniel, 185.
 Lucy, 185.
 Ober, Abigail, 199.
 Samuel, 199.
 Oburne, Thomas, 2.
 Odlin, Anna Pearcen, 200.
 Betty, 200.
 Caroline Frances, 200.
 Elizabeth, 200.
 Emeline Folsom, 200.
 John Folsom, 200.
 Martha, 200.
 Mary Anna, 200.
 Oliver, Lt. Gov., 48.
 A., 296.
 Andrew, 135.
 Elizabeth, 372.
 Mary Lynde, 48, 49.
 Nathaniel, 372.
 Sarah (Pynchon), 48.
 Oliver, Rev. Thomas Fitch, 48.
 Olley, Adelia (Judson), 336.
 Rev. James, 336.
 Ormsby, Col. John, 232.
 Orne, —, 55.
 Joseph, 29(3).
 Orne, *see also* Horne
 Osborne, William, 29, 30(2).
 Osgood, Benjamin, 286.
 Hannah, 286.
 John S., 317.
 Nathaniel, 286.
 Sally, 317.
 Otis, Almira, 95.
 Owen, Susan, 351.
 Page, Abigail, 198.
 Gardner, 198.
 Lt. Col. Jeremiah, 209.
 John, 209.
 Mary, 209.
 Palfrey, Peter, 66, 160.
 Pallgraue, Ann, 58, 59.
 Palmer, Abraham, 35, 36.
 Edwin, 339.
 Ella, 339.
 Jemima, 199.
 Thomas, 156.
 Parker, Artemas, 308.
 Beulah Helen, 337.
 Carleton, 306.
 David, 312.
 Dolly, 221.
 Elizabeth, 312.
 Gideon Jasper, 337.
 John, 191-193.
 Joseph, 191-193.
 Lorinda (Healy), 308.
 Margaret, 191, 192, 194.
 Martha, 191-193.
 Mary, 191-193.
 Mary Elizabeth, 308.

- Parker, Mary Genel-
 la, 337.
 Mercy, 191-193.
 Nathaniel, 221.
 Ralph, 68.
 Parkhurst, Sally, 336.
 Parkman, —, 262
 (2).
 Deliverance, 34, 35,
 262.
 Susanna, 34(2), 35.
 Parsons, —, 238.
 Chief Justice, 300
 (2).
 Partington, Eliza-
 beth, 308.
 Ralph, 308.
 Patch, Nicholas, 160.
 Patten, Elizabeth
 (Hulen), 46.
 John, 46.
 Pattee, Prudence Ma-
 ria, 252.
 S. B., 252.
 Paul, Arthur Henry,
 339.
 Elizabeth Maria,
 339.
 Georgietta Estelle
 339.
 Seth, 339.
 Payne, Pain, Lydia,
 342.
 Robert, 71, 152,
 153.
 Peabody, —, 204.
 Clarissa, 366.
 Dean, 203.
 Elizabeth, 366.
 Francis, 366.
 George, 207, 366.
 John P., 303.
 Martha, 366.
 Peabody, 23, 177.
 Peach, John, jr., 68.
 John, sr., 68.
 Nancy White, 350.
 Peake, Mary, 341.
 Peal, Abigail, 285.
 Benjamin, 285.
 Ebenezer, 285.
 George, 285.
 Hannah, 285.
 Pearson, Daniel, 224.
 Hitty, 230.
 Pearson, J. J., 307.
 Jane, 328.
 Jesse, 230.
 John, 133.
 Lydia, 315.
 Mary (Lull), 224.
 Molly, 173, 176.
 Rachel (Taylor),
 173.
 Sally, 173.
 Sarah, 224.
 Silas, 315.
 Taylor, 173.
 Pease, Helen, 252.
 John, 201.
 Mary, 201.
 Leslie, 252.
 Lutie, 252.
 Pell, —, 63, 64.
 Hannah, 63.
 Pemberton, Rev. Dr.,
 43.
 Pendergast, Abigail
 J., 163.
 Penley, Hannah, 222.
 William, 222.
 Peppoon, Richard,
 278.
 Perkins, —, 62, 63.
 Abigail, 96.
 Augustus, 96.
 Dorcas, 171.
 Eliza, 351.
 Rev. H. K. W., 330.
 J. M., 253.
 Judith, 96, 165.
 Maria, 253.
 Perley, Allen, 229.
 Hannah, 229.
 John, 242.
 John, sr., 239.
 M. V. B., 233, 329,
 356.
 Martha (Fowler),
 229.
 Samuel, 239, 240.
 Sidney, 23, 81, 161,
 177, 257, 313, 361.
 Thomas, jr., 239.
 Perry, Abigail Whea-
 ton, 340.
 Ducet (Curtis),
 308.
 Francis, 30-33.
 Mary, 318.
 Perry, Sylvanus, 308
 Thomas, 308.
 Peter (negro), 306.
 Peters, —, 73.
 Pettingell, —, 92.
 Mary (Safford), 92
 Ruth Dole, 92.
 Samuel, 92(2).
 Phelps, —, 178, 179
 Eleanor, 188.
 Henry, 188.
 Nicholas, 186, 188.
 Philbrick, David, 176.
 Laura, 176.
 Thomas Jefferson,
 176.
 Phillips, Philips,
 —, 204.
 Captain, 131.
 Rev. 306.
 Arthur W., 235.
 Hannah, 372.
 Jacob, 370.
 James, 370, 372.
 John, 140.
 Sarah, 372.
 Sarah (Rea), 370.
 Tabitha, 370.
 Walter, 365, 370-
 372.
 Philpot, —, 297.
 Phippen, Elizabeth,
 283.
 John, 283(2).
 Rebecca, 288(2).
 Samuel, 288.
 Sarah, 289(2).
 Phyllis (slave), 212.
 Pickard, Edward Lit-
 tle, 321.
 Frances M. Pome-
 roy, 321.
 John, 80.
 Pickering, —, 280.
 Alice (Flint), 276.
 John, 189, 190, 276
 (3).
 Lt. John, 34, 35.
 Sarah, 276.
 Timothy, 276.
 Pickman, Capt., 284
 (2).
 Benjamin, 3, 135,
 299.
 Mary, 3.

- Pierce, Peiree, —, 330.
 Abraham, 26(2).
 Amelia (Butler), 311.
 Capt. Andrew, 162, 163.
 Daniel, 143(2).
 Elizabeth, 285.
 Hannah, 88.
 Jemima, 336.
 John, 42.
 Louisa, 311.
 Nathan, 88.
 Richard, 336.
 Sarah, 88, 336.
 Rev. Thomas C., 330, 336.
 William, 311.
 Pike, Benjamin, 197.
 Daniel Parrish, 89.
 Dorcas, 89.
 Elizabeth, 197, 284.
 Richard, 284.
 Susanna, 284.
 Pillsbury, Capt., 311.
 B. P., 309.
 Pinson, William, 187.
 Piper, Laura, 217.
 Sarah, 318.
 Pitman, Pittman,
 Judge, 51.
 Benjamin, 104.
 Thomas, 68.
 Place, Capt. David,
 161.
 Plane, Louisa, 324.
 Plass, Plasse, Wil-
 liam, 57(2).
 Plumer, Plummer,
 —, 82-84(2),
 86, 87(4), 94, 96
 (3), 163, 166, 175
 (3), 218, 224(2),
 225, 228, 313(2)-
 315(2), 317, 323,
 324.
 Aaron, 219-220, 222
 (3), 223.
 Abel, 82, 83.
 Capt. Abel, 228.
 Abiel G., 328.
 Abigail, 82, 83, 86,
 87, 89, 90(2), 96
 (2), 163(2), 164,
 Plumer, Abigail, 169
 219(2), 221(3),
 222(2), 224(2),
 228, 229, 318,
 320(2).
 Abigail Gilman,
 174.
 Abigail S., 175.
 Abigail Zilpah,
 220.
 Abraham, 166, 168,
 219.
 Abraham Foster,
 168.
 Addison, 224.
 Ai, 220(2), 222.
 Albert, 168.
 Alexander Bragg,
 326.
 Alice, 92, 166.
 Alice Avery, 92.
 Alice Zerviah, 322.
 Allen, 163.
 Almira, 95, 96.
 Alpheus, 225.
 Alvah, 95.
 Alvin, 220.
 Amasa, 164.
 Amos, 174(2),
 Amos Moody, 315.
 Amy, 220.
 Andrew, 95, 166.
 Andrew Jackson,
 92, 327.
 Angeline Sophia,
 169.
 Ann, 221, 323.
 Anna, 83, 94, 162,
 164, 167-218, 219,
 228, 230, 231, 320
 (2).
 Anne, 83, 96, 316.
 Annie, 88.
 Aphiah T., 318.
 Arley, 228.
 Asa, 81, 166, 225
 (2).
 Asa G., 166.
 Avery, 94.
 Beard, 161, 162.
 Bemsley, 224.
 Benjamin, 82, 87,
 94, 163, 170, 228.
 Benjamin Frank-
 lin, 174.
 Plumer, Benjamin
 Wood, 168.
 Bethiah, 81.
 Betsey, 83, 95(2),
 161-163, 165(2),
 225, 230, 318, 319
 (2).
 Betsey Gage, 225.
 Betsey Gordon, 173.
 Bitfield, 93, 328.
 Bradstreet, 86, 316
 (2).
 Caleb K., 321.
 Caroline, 95, 163,
 167, 172, 223.
 Caroline Augusta,
 168, 326, 327.
 Caroline F., 170.
 Caroline Smith,
 323.
 Catherine, 90(2),
 95, 224, 227, 232,
 313.
 Catharine K., 321.
 Catharine Mariott,
 218, 224.
 Catharine Munroe,
 321.
 Charles, 89, 96, 227,
 319, 322, 325.
 Charles A., 322.
 Charles Andrew,
 326.
 Charles Arthur,
 322.
 Charles Edward,
 168.
 Charles Edwin,
 168.
 Charles F., 321.
 Charles H., 175.
 Charles Henry, 92,
 325, 326.
 Charles William,
 327.
 Charlotte, 219.
 Christopher, 219,
 220.
 Clara, 218.
 Clara Greenleaf,
 218.
 Clementine Sabri-
 na, 169.
 Cynthia, 175.
 Cyrus, 315.

- Plumer, Daniel, 86, 87, 94(2), 162, 166, 167, 170, 218 (2), 219, 224, 315-317.
 Col. Daniel, 165.
 Daniel Barber, 167.
 David, 83, 172, 175, 217, 219(2), 226, 229(2).
 David Burleigh, 173.
 David Dole, 166.
 Davis, 83.
 Deborah, 175, 221, 226.
 Dodovah, 163.
 Dolly, 221.
 Dorcas, 88, 89, 219, 222.
 Doreas Fickett, 169.
 Douglass, 314.
 Eben, 315.
 Ebenezer, 94, 163, 172(2).
 Ebenezer Folsom, 176.
 Eddie, 321.
 Ednah, 82(2), 315.
 Edmund, 86, 89, 166, 322.
 Edmund Smith, 169.
 Edward, 221(2), 224.
 Edward D., 321.
 Edward Payson, 320.
 Edwin, 95, 315.
 Eleanor, 170(2), 227.
 Electa, 328.
 Eli, 223.
 Elias, 169, 170.
 Eliphalet, 82.
 Eliza, 96, 163, 169, 170.
 Eliza A., 175.
 Eliza Ann, 327.
 Eliza G., 313.
 Eliza Jane, 94.
 Eliza Lawrence, 168.
 Plumer, Elizabeth, 82, 85, 86(2), 88-90, 167, 172, 219, 220(3)-222, 227, 228, 315, 318, 322, 326.
 Elizabeth Ann, 166, 327.
 Elizabeth Bradstreet, 316.
 Elizabeth Dean, 323.
 Elizabeth Greenleaf, 321.
 Elizabeth Hamlin, 328.
 Elizabeth Jane, 322.
 Elizabeth White, 227.
 Ellen, 220.
 Ellen Humbert, 322.
 Elliot, 223(2).
 Elmira, 319.
 Elvira, 166, 327.
 Emeline Augusta, 326.
 Emily, 322.
 Enoch, 88, 90, 96, 162, 170, 226, 323.
 Col. Enoch, 322.
 Ephraim, 93(2), 96(2), 162, 163, 327.
 Erastus, 222.
 Eri, 94.
 Ernestus Augustus, 223.
 Esther, 170, 173, 219.
 Eunice, 162, 172, 321(2).
 Ezekiel Hanson, 223.
 Fanny, 176.
 Farnham, 227.
 Frances, 162.
 Frances Ann, 328.
 Frances M. Pomeroy, 321.
 Francis, 95, 167.
 Frank, 328.
 Frank Horne, 326.
 Frank J., 328.
 Frank Kidder, 327.
 Fred, 327.
 Plumer, Freddie, 321.
 Frederick, 227, 326.
 Frederick J., 93.
 Frederick T., 93.
 Freeman Berry, 175.
 George, 83, 84, 169, 314, 315, 319, 327.
 George Dix, 321.
 George Haley, 326.
 George W., 93, 173, 218, 319, 328.
 George Washington, 165(2).
 Gibeon, 219.
 Gordon, 323.
 Greenleaf, 167.
 H. M., 95(2).
 Hannah, 86(2), 88 (2), 93(2), 161 (2), 168, 171, 172, 174, 218, 220, 222(3), 225, 226, 229(2), 230, 315-317, 324.
 Hannah M., 328.
 Hannah Matilda, 168.
 Hannah Noyes, 325.
 Hannah P., 174.
 Harriet, 93, 165, 166.
 Harriet Boynton, 169.
 Harriet Newell, 91.
 Harrison, 319.
 Harry, 327.
 Hazen K., 217.
 Helen Elizabeth, 328.
 Henrietta, 322.
 Henry, 87(2), 88, 221, 227, 318(3), 319.
 Henry Johnson, 326.
 Hiram, 225, 318.
 Hitty, 230.
 Horace, 220, 319.
 Ira, 217(2).
 Isaac, 83, 95, 171, 219, 220.
 Isaac Augustus, 168.
 Isaac C., 87, 317.

- Plumer, Isaac C., 37, 317.
 Isaac F., 317.
 Isabella, 323.
 Isabella Crawford, 324.
 Isaiah, 167, 222.
 Jacob William, 91, 324.
 Jane, 87, 88, 96, 169, 222(2)-224, 322.
 Jane Hamilton, 313.
 James, 85, 87, 88, 96, 163, 164, 221, 317, 320.
 James Madison, 220.
 James Pettingell, 326.
 James Richard, 326.
 James Todd, 316.
 Jean, 220.
 Jeremiah, 93, 163, 218, 222, 327, 328.
 Capt. Jeremiah, 92.
 Jeremy, 96.
 Jerusha, 91(2).
 Jesse, 88, 173(2), 219(2).
 Joanna, 85(2), 87, 88, 315, 317.
 Joanna Barker (Chandler), 226.
 John, 83, 85, 90(2), 93, 95(3), 96(2), 161, 162, 164, 170(2), 173(2), 175, 221(2), 222(3), 227, 231, 314.
 John Adams, 321.
 John Ambrose, 173.
 John Andrew, 92.
 John C., 318.
 John Chandler, 227.
 John Greenleaf, 218.
 John H., 175.
 John Jay, 165.
 John K., 217.
 John McAllister, 313.
 John Moody, 315.
 Plumer, John Noyes, 321.
 John Savory, 228.
 John Thomas, 322.
 John Webb Smith, 169.
 Jonathan, 83-87, 229, 230(2), 231, 313, 315(2), 316.
 Jonathan Coffin, 89.
 Jonathan Pearson, 174.
 Jones, 318.
 Joseph, 81, 87, 88, (2), 161, 162, 166, 169, 176, 217, 225(3), 317(2), 320.
 Joseph A., 318.
 Joseph Brown, 231.
 Joseph Cilley, 165.
 Joseph Cram, 320.
 Joseph Dole, 230.
 Joseph F., 319.
 Joseph O., 217.
 Joshua, 171, 218.
 Dr. Joshua, 223.
 Joshua Coffin, 320.
 Josiah, 86.
 Josiah Convers, 228.
 Josiah R., 319.
 Judith, 96(2).
 Julian, 167.
 Kate, 320.
 Lane, 175.
 Laura, 176.
 Lavinia, 164, 322.
 Leonard, 324, 327.
 Leonard Withington, 91, 323.
 Levi, 318.
 Loren, 220.
 Louisa, 321, 324(2).
 Lovey, 316.
 Lovina, 173.
 Lucina, 96.
 Lucy, 95, 175, 221, 327.
 Lucy Ann, 325.
 Lucy Dent, 320.
 Lucy Hartwell, 321.
 Plumer, Lucretia A., 321.
 Luther, 176.
 Luther Boutelle, 324.
 Luther Calvin, 168.
 Lydia, 85, 96, 162, 218(2), 219(3), 223, 315, 317.
 Lydia Jane, 317.
 Lydia Leighton, 231.
 Lyman, 223.
 Mahala, 88.
 Margaret, 89, 169, 170, 322.
 Margaret Adelaide, 327.
 Margaret Hazen, 172.
 Margaret Jane, 172.
 Mark, 85, 174, 315.
 Maria, 323.
 Maria M., 319.
 Maria Maden, 168.
 Martha, 88, 89, 219, 226, 316.
 Martha Foster, 168.
 Martha Smith, 323.
 Mary, 82, 85, 86, 90, 91(2), 93-96, 162(2), 166, 167, 171(2), 175(2), 176, 217-219(5), 222-228, 315, 316(2), 318, 321, 322, 325.
 Mary A., 96.
 Mary Alice, 326, 327.
 Mary Ann, 168, 319, 352.
 Mary Ann Smith, 169.
 Mary Bacon, 228.
 Mary Chase, 317.
 Mary Cram, 322.
 Mary Frances, 328(2).
 Mary Gordon, 323.
 Mary Harris, 316.
 Mary Haynes, 225.
 Mary Horne, 325.

- Plumer, Mary J., 319.
 Mary Jane, 323.
 Mary Leonard, 89.
 Matilda, 167.
 Mehitable, 84, 94
 (2), 230, 316.
 Mehitable Brag-
 don, 221.
 Mercy, 96.
 Michael, 95.
 Miriam, 220.
 Molly, 85, 173.
 Moses, 81, 90, 93,
 167, 169, 172, 173
 (2), 218-221, 225,
 226, 323(2), 327.
 Moses Gilman, 175.
 Moses Ilsley, 166.
 Nancy, 85, 89, 90,
 93, 96, 165, 170,
 173, 174, 220,
 316, 322.
 Nancy F., 176.
 Nancy Horton,
 323.
 Nancy J., 91.
 Nathan, 82, 88, 93,
 94, 164, 174, 175,
 228, 320, 324-326.
 Capt. Nathan, 91.
 Nathan Chase, 168.
 Nathan Thomas,
 92.
 Nathaniel, 84, 89
 (2), 95, 171-174,
 230(2), 231(2).
 Maj. Nathaniel,
 229.
 Nathaniel Dole,
 326, 327.
 Nicholas Folsom,
 173.
 Ober, 225.
 Octavius, 223.
 Olive, 82, 223(2).
 Oliver, 94, 222.
 Olivia, 223.
 Pamela, 95, 170,
 227.
 Parker, 175.
 Patty, 83, 96, 172.
 Paul, 85, 229, 230,
 231(3).
 Maj. Paul, 230.
 Plumer, Peggie, 220.
 Phebe, 173, 222,
 226.
 Phebe Ann, 323.
 Phebe Little, 91.
 Phebe Osgood, 226.
 Philip, 88, 319(2).
 Polly, 95, 96, 165,
 175(2), 220, 226
 (2), 319.
 Polly Little, 328.
 Polly P., 173.
 Priscilla, 90.
 Priscilla Pearson,
 328.
 Quintus, 165.
 Rachel, 93, 227.
 Rebecca, 85, 89,
 164(2), 165, 219,
 315.
 Rhetta B., 326.
 Rhoda, 163, 219.
 Richard, 87, 90-
 92, 95, 96, 162,
 176, 230, 317,
 318, 325.
 Richard J., 319.
 Robert, 96, 220,
 223, 313.
 Roxanna, 222.
 Roxy, 217.
 Rufus, 166, 222.
 Ruth, 81, 83, 163.
 Ruth Dole, 90, 92.
 Ruth Elizabeth,
 223.
 Sallie, 163.
 Sally, 82, 85, 86,
 90, 93, 95, 161,
 165, 173, 176,
 220, 221, 226, 317
 Sally Clough, 228.
 Sally Fowler, 165.
 Sally Merrill, 173,
 176.
 Salome, 171.
 Solomon, 82.
 Samuel, 81, 82(2),
 85-89, 163(2),
 165(2), 166, 169,
 174, 219, 222,
 230, 315, 316,
 318, 320.
 Samuel Motley,
 169.
 Plumer, Samuel
 Somerby, 87, 316
 Sarah, 83, 87, 88,
 94-96, 163-166,
 170, 217, 218(3),
 222, 224, 225(2),
 314, 315, 317-319.
 Sarah Carroll, 325.
 Sarah Cheevers,
 220.
 Sarah Cobb, 172.
 Sarah Eliza, 175.
 Sarah Hill, 176.
 Sarah Jane, 320.
 Sarah Melinda, 322
 Sarah Merrill, 322.
 Sarah Stocker, 168.
 Seth Storer, 172.
 Silas, 81, 226, 230.
 Simeon, 231.
 Sophia, 174, 223,
 227, 322.
 Sophia Ann, 93.
 Sophia Wilkins,
 321.
 Stephen, 81, 175,
 226, 229, 315.
 Susan, 96, 162(2),
 328.
 Susan H., 318.
 Susanna, 162, 172.
 Sylvanus, 163.
 Sylvia, 316.
 Temperance, 163.
 Theodore, 227.
 Theodore Parsons,
 223.
 Thomas, 81(2), 85,
 89-91, 227, 228,
 321(2)-323.
 Thomas, jr., 81.
 Thomas J., 221.
 Timothy, 218, 222.
 Timothy Dow, 92.
 Tristram, 89(2),
 322.
 Wendell Phillips,
 326.
 William, 85, 89, 95,
 96, 165, 169-171,
 174, 218-222, 226,
 230, 232, 318, 323
 Elder William, 231
 Gov. William, 164.

- Plumer, William
 Gardner, 320.
 William Henry, 168.
 William K., 217.
 William L., 322.
 William Laurens, 321.
 William R., 319.
 Capt. William Stevens, 223.
 William Swan, 313.
 Zilphia, 221.
 Pollard, George, 67, 68.
 Pomp (negro), 306.
 Pool, Poole, John, 286.
 Olivia Abigail, 343.
 Olivia (Huggins), 343.
 William W., 343.
 Poor, Poore, Abigail, 90.
 Alfred, M. D., 306.
 Ann, 231.
 Clara, 218.
 Daniel, 82, 309.
 Ednah (Plumer) 82.
 Capt. Jonathan, 90.
 Phebe, 226.
 Sally, 93.
 Sarah (Dole), 90.
 Pope, —, 179, 187.
 Benjamin, 179, 182, 183, 188.
 Enos, 188.
 Gertrude, 182, 187.
 Joseph, 182, 183, 186(2), 188(2), 190, 257.
 Nathaniel, 182.
 Samuel, 188.
 Popham, Fort, 210.
 Porter, —, 126.
 Abijah, 367.
 Anna, 338.
 Benjamin, 367.
 Edward G., 215.
 Emerson, 44(2).
 Isaac, 367.
 Jeremiah, 338.
 John, 160.
 John, sr., 182.
 Porter, Joseph, 338.
 Mary, 182.
 Rebecca, 44(2).
 Samuel, 239.
 Sarah, 338.
 Potter, —, 210, 280.
 Benjamin, 277.
 Nicholas, 155.
 Robert, 277.
 Ruth (Driver), 277.
 Thomas, 237, 238.
 Pratt, Abigail, 294.
 Grover, 281.
 Hannah, 294.
 John, 294.
 Margaret, 284, 294.
 Mary, 51, 284.
 Maverick, 294.
 Prentiss, Caleb Hervey, 381.
 Ella Florence, 381.
 Prescott, —, 224, 283, 286, 288, 289.
 Judge, 299.
 William, 299.
 Presson, John, 378.
 Pressy, Emeline, 253.
 John, 253.
 Lucinda, 253.
 Malvina Amanda, 253.
 Mehitable, 253.
 Preston, Doctor, 62.
 Thomas, 259, 374, 375, 377.
 Price, —, 66.
 Walter, 65.
 Pride, —, 155.
 John, 155.
 Prideaux, Roger, 13, 117, 119.
 Primrose, (brigantine), 21.
 Prince, —, 298.
 Deborah, 275.
 James, 370.
 Sarah, 370.
 Prince (negro), 306(3).
 Proctor, Proctor, —, 262, 263, 369.
 Benjamin, 259, 260.
 John, 24, 259, 267.
 John, jr., 25.
 Proctor, Joseph, 267(2).
 Thorndike, 259, 263, 369, 370.
 Province Galley (ship), 3, 104, 108.
 Purinton, Loranah, 308.
 Sarah, 217.
 Putnam, —, 96, 372.
 Judge, 46.
 Adelaide E., 381.
 Albert E., 381.
 Alfred, 209, 325.
 Amos, 372.
 Dr. Amos, 372.
 Calvin, 381, 382.
 Catherine, 45.
 Charles, 325.
 Charles O., 381.
 Daniel, 185.
 Edward Ernest, 382.
 Elizabeth, 372.
 Ella Florence, 381.
 Ernest E., 381.
 George F., 381.
 George G., 201.
 Hannah, 325, 372.
 Horace G., 381.
 James Phillips, 372.
 Capt. John, sr., 365.
 Jonathan, 375, 378.
 Lydia, 381.
 Lydia A., 382.
 Lydia P., 381.
 Martha Page, 209.
 Mary (Page), 209.
 Matthew, 381.
 Mehitable, 185.
 Nathan, 372.
 Nathaniel, 180, 267, 268, 361.
 Orin, 381, 382.
 Phineas, 381.
 Ruth, 130.
 Putney, Pudney, Betsey, 319.
 John, 39(2), 40.
 John, sr., 38.
 Jonathan, 40.

- Putney, Jonathan, Rhoads, Rhodes, Rogers, John, 146.
 jr., 40. —, 270. Margaret, 146.
 Nathaniel, 40. Anna, 276. Nathaniel, 146, 152
 Willard, 319. Elizabeth, 276. Satira, 336.
 Pyncheon, Sarah, 48. Harriet, 270. Satira (Lesslie),
 Henry, 276. 334.
 Josiah, 276. Rolfe, Roffe, John,
 Quarles, Elizabeth, Richardson, Allan, 148.
 46. 343. Mary, 148.
 Francis, 46. * Allan Livermore, Rollins, Daniel, 95.
 Nancy (Kennis- 343. Edward H., 95.
 ton), 46. Eliza, 347. Mary, 95.
 Quelch, Capt. John, Mary, 343. Samuel, 217.
 214. Richmond, Rev. J. P., Rooten, William, 272.
 Quiner, Betsey, 41. 333. Ropes, Roppes, Eliza-
 Ricker, Ellen Adelia, beth, 285.
 36, 37. 52. George, 28, 29.
 Rand, J. S., 309. Eliza, 163. Hannah, 289.
 John, 237. Joanna Matilda, Mary, 29(2).
 Randall, Anne, 51. 52. Nathaniel, 293.
 Randlett, Betsey, Moses, 52. Richard, 289.
 319. Rider, —, 311. William, 289.
 Randolph, Edward, Ripley, Sylvanus, Capt. Wm., 297.
 215. 245. Rose (negro), 306
 Rantoul, Robert S., Risby, Patience, (2).
 215. 252, 344. Ross, Roass, An-
 Rawson, Edward, 73, Robbins, Robins, drew, 278(2).
 76, 151. Thomas, 186, 187. Ezra, 240.
 Raymond, Hannah, Robert and Martha, Mary Alley, 277,
 358, 359. (sloop), 13-15. 278.
 Lt. Joseph, 359. Roberts, —, 94. Rotliff, Betty, 308.
 Lydia, 219. Lavinia, 322. Roundy, Roundhee,
 Rayner, Reiner, Rey- Margery, 88. —, 298.
 ney, Reynor, Mary A., 96. Capt. Charles, 298.
 Humphrey, 145, Sarah, 163. Eloisa, 44.
 150, 157. Robinson, —, 204. Rousseau, Jane, 88.
 Rea, Sarah, 370. General, 232. Margery (Rob-
 Read, Reade, Esdras, Eleanor, 27. erts), 88.
 65, 141. Elizabeth, 308. Peter, 88.
 Ream (negro), 306. George, 26. Rowe, A. H., 346.
 Redknap, Joseph, John, 26, 27, 142, Alfred, 346(2).
 155. 180, 182, 221. Alfred Herbert,
 Rehoboth, 214. Mary, 128. 346.
 Remick, Harriet Patty, 96. Alfred Herman,
 Newell, 91. Sarah, 26. 346.
 Philip R., 91. Stephen, 96. Alice, 346.
 Capt. William, 91. Timothy, 128. Barbara, 346.
 Reynolds, Renalls, Zilphia, 221. Bertrand Charles,
 Rennols, Renols, Robton, Rubton, 346.
 George, 269. John, 180. Cedric, 346.
 Henry, 186, 187. Rogers, —, 60, 157, Eleanor, 346.
 (2). 238, 289, 333. Elizabeth Gleason,
 James, 269. Cornelius, 332, 346.
 James E., 268. 336, 337. Elizabeth J., 216.
 Thomas, 269. Jacob, 337. Emilie, 346.

- Rowe, Henry Clayton, 346.
 Herman Leslie, 346.
 Inez, 346.
 Lewis, 346.
 Lucy Caroline, 346.
 Mabel, 346.
 Mary I., 346.
 Roger, 346.
 Rowell, Edna, 349.
 Leslie Eugene, 349.
 Lester A., 349.
 Mina, 349.
 Mina Belle, 349.
 Rowley, 133-135.
 Royal, Mehitable
 Bragdon, 221.
 Otis, 221.
 Ruck, Ruth, 289(2).
 Samuel, 289.
 Ruggles, Chief Justice, 246.
 Bathsheba, 240.
 Rumball, —, 57.
 Daniel, 183.
 Rundlett, Achilia,
 316.
 Mehitable, 316.
 Nancy (Staples),
 316.
 Oliver Atkinson,
 316.
 Russell, John, 310.
 Phebe, 310.
 Susanna, 197, 198.
 William, 29(2),
 182.
Saffin, John, 214(2)
 Safford, —, 204.
 Hannah, 171.
 John, 243.
 Mary, 92.
 Sainsbury, W. Noel,
 214.
 St. John, James, 219.
 Mary, 219.
 Salem (negro), 306.
 Salem, 23-40, 53-56,
 135, 136, 177-196,
 214, 361-382.
 Salem Village, 257.
 Salem Willows, 215.
 Salisbury, 210.
 Sallowes, John, 67.
 Martha, 67.
 Michael, 66(2), 67
 (2).
 Robert, 67(2).
 Samuel, 67.
 Thomas, 67.
 Saltonstall, Robert,
 36, 37.
 Samons, Remember,
 40.
 Sams, Thomas, 68.
 Sanborn, Capt.,
 Aaron, 173.
 Abigail S., 175.
 Ira, 175.
 John, 174.
 Mary (Barter), 173.
 Phebe, 173.
 Sandin, Arthur, 68.
 Sanlieur, Margare-
 rette, 347.
 Sargent, —, 130.
 Betsey, 217.
 Judith, 45.
 Satchwell, Johan, 68,
 69.
 John, 68, 69.
 Richard, 68, 69.
 Theophilus, 69.
 Saulin, Mannie H.,
 347.
 Saunders, Sanders,
 Betsey, 343.
 Charles, 367.
 Elizabeth, 127, 128
 John, 75, 76, 79,
 127(2).
 Savage, —, 3.
 Savory, Abigail, 228.
 Sawtell, Oriella Co-
 ra, 344.
 Stephen Henry,
 344.
 Sawyer, Sawier, An-
 na, 216, 316.
 Aphiah T., 318.
 Caroline F., 170.
 Edward, 144.
 Joseph C., 318.
 Thomas, 170.
 Scarlet, Skarlett,
 Benjamin, 369,
 370.
 Hannah, 369.
 Schulz, Eliza, 250.
 John Henry, 250.
 Scott, General, 50.
 Andrew, 309.
 Sarah, 317.
 Scribner, Eliza, 96.
 I., 96.
 Scudder, Elizabeth,
 26.
 Thomas, 26(2).
 Scullard, Sculler,
 —, 147.
 Mary, 147, 148.
 Samuel, 61, 146,
 148.
 Sarah, 147, 148.
 Searle, Brintnall,
 222.
 Charles P., 382.
 Elizabeth, 222.
 Selfridge, Capt., 300.
 Thomas O., 300.
 Seney, Harris, 220.
 Jean, 220.
 Sever, —, 286.
 Sewall, Sewell, —,
 128, 311.
 Major, 370.
 Samuel, 129.
 Chief Justice Sam-
 uel, 46.
 Stephen, 3, 370.
 Shatswell Sarah, 165.
 Shaw, Sally, 165.
 William, 26, 27.
 Shawhan, Daniel,
 229.
 Shea, John, 382.
 Shedd, —, 306.
 Sarah, 250.
 Sheerar, Margaret,
 235, 237.
 Sheldon, Ephraim,
 374.
 Henry, 311.
 Hephzibah, 373.
 Rebecca, 373.
 William, 373.
 Shepard, Georgian-
 na, 354.
 James Stratton,
 354.
 Lettie V., 345.
 Mary (Belcher),
 354.

- Sherman, Rev. Josias, 43.
 Short, Henry, 73, 143, 147, 148.
 Shove, —, 144(2).
 Shrimpton, Edward, 59.
 Shute, Gov., 283.
 Sibley, Celia B., 328.
 Siegesmond, Carl August, 357.
 Sophia, 357.
 Sigourney, Andrew W., 130.
 Silver, Peter, 282.
 Simonton, Ann, 221.
 Simpkins, Deborah, 274.
 Nicholas, 274.
 Simpson, Caesar, 306.
 Sinclair, Alice Zerviah, 322.
 James Bell, 322.
 Singleton, Catharine, 227.
 Skelton, —, 379.
 Skerry, Skery, Francis, 260.
 Henry, 186.
 William, 265.
 Sleeper, Aaron, 173.
 Polly P., 173.
 Sluman, Mary, 285 (2).
 Thomas, 285(2).
 Small, Smale, John, 27(2).
 Stephen, 27, 187.
 Smethurst, John, 290.
 Sarah, 290.
 Smith, —, 96, 175, 200, 314.
 Abigail, 169.
 Anna Jane, 30.
 Adding, 311.
 Benjamin, 283.
 Capt. Benjamin H., 316.
 Betsey (Sanders), 343.
 Delia Ann, 349.
 Edith, 142.
 Edith Dorcas, 349.
 Smith, Edwin A., 349.
 Elizabeth, 200, 316.
 Elzadia Moody, 343.
 Ephraim, 200.
 Ephraim J., 200 (2).
 Hannah, 200.
 John, 237, 238.
 Joseph, 200.
 Lois Coffin, 200.
 Lucy E., 345.
 Margaret, 330.
 Mary, 200(2).
 Nancy, 96.
 Nathaniel, 200(2).
 Obediah Colby, 343.
 Samuel, 283.
 Sarah, 87, 88, 200.
 Sidney, 333.
 Rev. Sidney, 332.
 Susannah, 357.
 Thomas, 87, 88.
 Virginia, 45.
 William, 200.
 Somerby, Somersby, Somerbe, Anthony, 150, 157.
 Henry, 143.
 Jane, 87.
 Samuel, 87.
 Sarah (Adams), 87.
 Soper, Caroline C., 377.
 Jeremiah, 377.
 Souther, John, 274, 275.
 Sarah, 274, 275.
 Southerland, George, 256.
 South Rowley, 236.
 Southwick, Sothwick, Southerwicke, George, 258.
 John, 53, 54.
 Josiah, 187(2).
 Samuel A., 311(2).
 Southwick & Sons, 307.
 Spafford, Spofford, Capt. Daniel, 133.
 Mehitable, 84.
 Sparhawk, John, jr., 367.
 Spatchers, —, 116, 120.
 William, 13-15, 120.
 Spaulding, Spolding, Spouldyng, Edward, 141(2).
 Justin, 256.
 Spiller, Benjamin, 315.
 Joanna, 315.
 Mary, 315.
 Nathaniel Grant, 315.
 Samuel, 315.
 Spooner, Bathsheba, 240.
 John, 240.
 Sprague, —, 369.
 Enoch, 290.
 Stanton, —, 283-288.
 Rev., 282(2).
 Robert, 283.
 Staples, Nancy, 316.
 Starker, John, 312.
 Lavina, 312.
 Starr, —, 113.
 Stearns, Lucy, 249, 254, 255(2).
 Stevens, —, 312.
 Philip, 312.
 Prudence, 197.
 Sadie Jane, 353.
 Stickney, Stickne, Jeremiah, 203.
 Thomas, 239.
 William, 144.
 Stiles, Hannah, 312.
 Stimpson, —, 307.
 Abigail, 320.
 Andrew B., 307.
 Inez, 346.
 Stocker, —, 54.
 Stoddard, Solomon, 285.
 Stone, —, 306.
 Robert, 26(2), 260, 261(2).
 Samuel, 261(3).
 Story, —, 43, 44, 49.
 Judge, 47, 48.
 Adeline, 51.
 Adeline Joanna, 52.

- Story, Adella Ann, 52.
 Adella Ann Munson, 52.
 Alfred, 45.
 Ann Dana, 43, 45.
 Anna Maria, 46.
 Anne, 51.
 Augustus, 43, 44 (2), 46(2).
 Betsy, 41(2).
 Caroline, 49(4).
 Carrie E., 45.
 Catherine, 45.
 Charles Garrick Hanmer, 52.
 Charlotte, 45.
 Charlotte F., 46.
 Daniel, 41(2).
 Dudley Bradstreet, 44(2).
 Edith Marion, 49.
 Edward, 45.
 Edward Augustus, 25(2).
 Eleanor Ingersoll, 41.
 Elisha, 41, 45, 46 (2), 49, 50.
 Dr. Elisha, 51.
 Eliza Ann, 46.
 Elizabeth, 41, 46 (2), 49.
 Elizabeth Gorham, 51.
 Elizabeth Gray, 51.
 Elizabeth Quarles, 46.
 Ellen R., 45.
 Emeline, 49.
 Eunice, 45.
 Francis Quarles, 46.
 Francis W., 45.
 Franklin Howard, 51(2).
 Frederick Marion, 49.
 Hannah, 44(2).
 Hannah Bowen, 49.
 Helen Maria, 46.
 Henrietta, 46.
 Horace Cullen, 50, 51(2).
- Story, Isaac, 41-44 (2), 49(3).
 Isaiah, 41.
 Joanna, 41, 43, 44.
 Joanna Appleton, 45.
 Joanna Matilda, 52.
 John, 45(2).
 John Fitz Henry, 45.
 John Miller Russell, 45.
 John Patten, 46 (2).
 John R., 45.
 John Ruddock, 45.
 Joseph, 41, 46(2), 49(3).
 Joseph Grafton, 52 (2).
 Judith, 45.
 Julian Russell, 49.
 Louisa, 49.
 Marie Louise, 51.
 Marion Wainwright, 51.
 Martha Ann, 52.
 Mary, 45(2), 49.
 Mary Bowen, 49.
 Mary F., 45.
 Mary Louisa Adeline, 46.
 Mary Lynde, 48, 49.
 Mary Oliver, 49.
 Mehitable, 49.
 Nancy, 45.
 Rebecca, 43, 44(2).
 Reuben Munson, 52.
 Robert Hartley, 52.
 Robert Knight, 52.
 Robert Randall, 52 (2).
 Ruthey, 41.
 Sally Elizabeth, 49.
 Sally M., 49.
 Sarah Waldo, 48, 49.
 Sophia, 45.
 Stephen White, 49.
 Susan Dana, 45.
 Theodore Frelinghuysen, 52.
 Thomas Waldo, 49.
- Story, Thorndike, 49.
 Virginia, 45.
 William, 41, 43, 44 (2), 46(3), 51(3).
 William Beale Lewis, 52.
 William Fettyplace, 45, 49.
 William Gray, 41.
 William Norris, 52.
 William Wetmore, 49.
 Stower, Joanna, 280.
 Mary, 280.
 Richard, 280.
 Streiby, Dr., 335.
 Success (sloop), 101, 104.
 Sullivan, General, 161.
 William B., 382.
 Sumatra (ship), 330.
 Summerville, Agnes, 235.
 Swain, Betsey, 359.
 Jane (Rousseau), 88.
 Swan, Elizabeth, 274.
 Swanson, Lucy, 312.
 Swasey, Swazey, Amme, 289(2).
 Appleton, 225.
 Betsey Gage, 225.
 John, 283.
 Samuel, 289.
 Sweeney, Edward, 306.
 Swett, Curtis, 308.
 Loranah (Purinton), 308.
 Lucy, 308.
 Swicher, Michael, 281.
 Swift, General, 50, 51.
 Swinerton, Hannah, 26.
 John, 26.
 Dr. John, 264.
 Symmes, Simms, —, 284.
 Hannah, 3.
 Josias (negro), 109.
 Richard, 3.

- Symonds, —, 143.
 Benjamin, 287.
 Elizabeth, 287(3).
 James, 287.
 Mark, 70, 71, 148-150.
 Samuel, 287.
 Thomas, 287(3).
- T**albot, Lucy Dent, 320.
- Taliaferro, Richard, 12, 119.
- Taney, —, 48.
- Tapley, Asa, 377.
 Daniel, 377.
 Gilbert, 377.
 Gilbert A., 377.
 Jesse, 364, 377.
 Nathan, 377.
 Perley, 377.
- Tarbell, Tarball, Tarvell, Cornelius, 376.
 John, 374-378, 380.
 Jonathan, 376.
- Taunton, 214.
- Taylor, Tailer, Abigail, 176.
 Elizabeth, 285, 286
 John, 285, 286(2).
 Mary, 286, 308.
 Mary Alice, 266.
 Rachel, 173.
 Samuel, 265.
 William, 286.
- Temple, Rev. Charles 321.
 Lucretia A., 321.
- Tenny, Bethiah, 81.
 Thomas, 144.
- Thayer, —, 247.
 Rev. John, 246.
- Thomas, Abigail, 358
 Azubah, 202.
 Esther, 170.
 James, 58.
 John, 170.
 Mary Eliza, 338(2)
 Nathaniel, 130.
 Robert B., 202.
 Sarah, 130.
- Thompson, Tompson, —, 307.
 Abigail, 202.
- Thompson, Mary, 309
 Simon, 145.
- Thorndike, John, 268.
- Thorne, John, 58(2).
- Thrift, Samuel, 113.
- Thurston, Ednah, 90.
 Capt. Henry, 169.
 Jane, 169.
 Capt. Richard, 81.
- Tibbetts, Tybot, Mary, 202.
- Tildisleg, Francis, 158.
- Tiler, —, 67.
- Tilton, William, 64.
- Tirrell, Jane, 224.
 Jesse, 224(2).
 John, 224.
 Mary, 224.
 Mollie, 224.
- Titcomb, Titcombe, —, 150.
 Isaac, 326.
 Johan, 150.
 Joseph, 322.
 Mary, 322(2).
 Sarah, 326.
 Rhetta B., 326.
 William, 150, 151.
- Titus (negro), 306.
- Todd, Anna (Sawyer), 316.
 Anne, 316.
 Hannah, 316.
 James, 316.
- Tompkins, Thompkins, John, 183.
 Mary, 269.
- Tongue, Mary, 218.
 Robert, 218.
- Toppan, Abraham, 73, 76.
 Susan, 73.
 Susanna, 79.
- Trask, Traske, Capt., 258.
 John, 34, 35, 187.
 William, 35, 36.
- Trott, —, 113.
 Governor, 113.
 Perryman, 113.
- True, Abigail, 221.
 Adna Dennison, 346.
 Alma Pearl, 345.
- True, Henry, 66.
 Josiah, 221.
 Miranda (Witherbee), 346.
- Trull, Levi, 306.
- Trumbell, John, 144.
- Trustler, Eleanor, 188.
 Thomas, 188.
- Tucker, —, 123, 124.
 President, 245.
 Alice Bradford, 358
 Eunice, 265.
 John, 67.
 Jonathan, 265.
 L. R., 358.
- Turner, —, 129, 130
 Edward Kitchen, 30.
 Elizabeth, 310.
 Isaac, 284.
 John, 130(2).
 Col. John, 129.
 Mary, 129(2), 130.
 Nathaniel, 35, 36.
- Tuttle, Harriet, 350.
 Rebecca, 68.
- Twiss, Isaac, 39.
 William, 39.
- Twist, Abigail, 287.
 John, 287.
- U**pham, Ezra, 357.
 Sally, 357.
 Susannah, 357.
 William, 267.
- Upton, —, 185.
 Abiel, 312(2).
 Abigail, 320.
 David, 185.
 Eben, 185.
 Edward, 312.
 Elizabeth, 312(2).
 Ezra, 184, 185.
 George, 312.
 Jesse, 185(2).
 John, 183, 184.
 Lucy, 185.
 Mary, 312.
 Mehitabel, 185.
 Paul, 184.
 Phebe, 185.
 Samuel, 184.
 William, 179, 184.

- V**eren, Verrin, Dorcas, 30-33.
 Hilliard, 30.
 Philip, 27(2), 30-33, 186.
 Very, Verry, Alice, 31, 32.
 Benjamin, 30, 31 (2).
 Elizabeth, 31, 32.
 Jonathan, 287.
 Mary, 287(2).
 Samuel, 30-33, 297.
 Vicary, George, 68.
 Viles, Bowman, 181.
 Gardner A., 181.
 Hannah M., 181.
 Virgin, Leavitt C., 342.
 Palmira Melinda, 342.
Wade, Jonathan, 69
 Wadleigh, Eunice (Farnham), 176.
 James, 176.
 Nathaniel Farnham, 176.
 Sally Merrill, 176.
 Wakefield, Samuel, 373.
 Wainwright, Adeline, 51.
 Eli, 51.
 Mary (Pratt), 51.
 Waite, Nathan, 291.
 Walcott, Walcut, —, 130.
 Freake, 130(2).
 John, 265.
 John Gardner, 265.
 Josiah, 130(2).
 Mary (Freake), 130.
 Sarah, 265.
 Waldo, Brig.-Gen., 49
 Sarah, 48, 49.
 Waldron, Pamela, 95.
 Walker, —, 308.
 Elizabeth (Wildes) 307.
 Frederick William, 307.
 George, 307.
 Walker, George Albert, 307.
 Isaac Thomas, 307.
 James, 225.
 John, 307.
 Mary Elizabeth, 307.
 Ralph Lincoln, 307.
 Ruth, 307.
 Sarah, 225.
 Waller, Christopher, 30.
 Wally, —, 238.
 Walsh, Judith, 96.
 Walter, 96.
 Walter, Walters, Josephine, 351.
 Richard, 57(2).
 Walton, —, 307.
 Elizabeth (Diggles), 307.
 Samuel, 307.
 William, 67, 68.
 Ward, —, 287, 297.
 Artemas, 237(2).
 Henry, 37.
 Israel, 55.
 Margaret, 37.
 Mary G., 209.
 Robert, 289.
 Warden, —, 303.
 Ware, Darwin E., 203.
 Warren, Elizabeth (Fields), 94.
 Francis, 94.
 John, 12, 119.
 Mehitable, 94.
 Washington, George, 161.
 Levi, 249.
 Martha, 249.
 Washington (D. C.), 243.
 Waters, —, 212.
 Alice, 346.
 Alice G., 210.
 Emilie, 346.
 H. F., 2.
 Watkins, Elizabeth, 268.
 Watson, —, 311.
 Way, Richard, 30-33.
 Webb, —, 289.
 Governor, 114.
 Webb, Benjamin, 53.
 Capt. Benjamin, 53.
 Daniel, 285.
 Jane, 278.
 Peter, 284.
 Webster, —, 69.
 Abigail, 61.
 Daniel, 47, 215.
 Eliza B., 345.
 Elizabeth, 61.
 Hannah, 60.
 Israel, 61.
 John, 60(2), 61.
 Mary, 60(2), 61.
 Nathan, 60.
 Stephen, 60.
 Weeks, Weekes, Wickes, Wikes, Sally, 220.
 Thomas, 57(2).
 Weld, Bethia, 128, 129(2).
 Dr. Daniel, 128, 129.
 Wells, —, 351.
 Dora, 351.
 Emma Leslie, 351.
 Mary P., 351.
 Mary Peake, 350.
 Samuel, 350, 351.
 William, 351.
 Welsh, Ellen Humbert, 322.
 William MacKintosh, 322.
 Wendall, —, 96(2).
 West, Aaron, 339.
 Betsey, 216.
 Charles, 339.
 Eliza A., 339.
 Elizabeth, 339.
 Elizabeth J., 339.
 Elizabeth Maria, 339.
 George M., 339.
 Hannah, 339.
 Henry, 278(2), 284, 285.
 Jane, 223.
 Jane A., 339.
 Jennie, 339.
 John, 339.
 Leslie, 339.
 Lucretia, 339.
 Maggie, 339.

- West, Mary L., 339.
 Morris, 339.
 Susannah, 284, 285.
 William, 339(2).
 West Ipswich, 236.
 Westcott, Charles
 Warren, 349.
 Chester Eads, 349.
 Clifford Walker,
 349.
 Cora Walker, 349.
 Daisy, 349.
 Lena May, 349.
 Stanley Leslie, 349.
 Thurman Cary,
 349.
 Winifred Eliza-
 beth, 349.
 Westgate, —, 30.
 Ruth, 30.
 Wetmore, Judge Wil-
 liam, 48.
 Sarah Waldo, 48,
 49.
 Wheat, Frances, 162.
 Wheatland, Dr. Hen-
 ry, 213.
 Wheaton, Frances
 Ethel, 350.
 Wheeler, Abigail,
 224.
 John, 224.
 Wheelock, Rev., 245.
 John, 245.
 Whipple, Anna, 152.
 Elizabeth, 152.
 John, 152, 153.
 Joseph, 152.
 Mary, 152.
 Matthew, 151-153.
 Rose, 152.
 White, Catherine E.,
 357.
 Elizabeth, 227.
 Peter, 357.
 Rebecca, 357.
 Sarah, 310.
 Whitefield, —, 84.
 Rev. George, 242.
 Whitehouse, Agnes
 L., 350.
 Whiting, Dorothy, 63.
 Elizabeth, 63.
 Whitingham, —, 70
 Whitmore, Maj., 223.
 Amos, 229.
 Benjamin, 89.
 Lydia, 223.
 Martha, 89.
 Whittaker, Whita-
 ker, —, 233.
 Rev., 43.
 Abraham, 68.
 Whitwell, Charles
 Edward, 43, 44
 (2).
 Charlotte, 44(2).
 Eliza, 44.
 Eloisa, 44.
 Frederick A., 45.
 Frederick Henry,
 44.
 Hannah, 43, 44(4).
 Henry, 45.
 Isaac Story, 43, 44.
 Joanna Story, 44.
 Lucy Tyler, 45.
 Rebecca, 44(2).
 Samuel, 44(3), 45.
 Samuel, jr., 44.
 Dr. Samuel, 45.
 Samuel Horatio, 45
 Sarah, 44.
 Sophia, 44(2).
 Sophia L., 45.
 William, 43, 44(4).
 Rev. William, 43.
 William A., 43.
 William Augustus,
 44.
 William Isaac, 44.
 Wigglesworth, —,
 238.
 Edward, 285.
 Wilbur, Caroline, 49.
 Dorcas Fickett, 169
 Silas J., 169.
 Wilder, Marshall P.,
 207.
 Wildes, Elizabeth,
 307.
 Wilkins, Bishop, 303.
 Abigail, 321.
 Willamette (Ore-
 gon), 330.
 Willemore, William,
 66.
 Willet, Joanna (Fos-
 dick), 85.
 Willet, Nathaniel, 85
 Willey, Capt. Ed-
 mund, 37, 38.
 Margaret, 37(2).
 Williams, Atwood,
 341.
 Esther, 282.
 George, 67.
 Isaac, 288.
 Isaac, jr., 288.
 Israel, 282.
 John, 127.
 Mary (Peake), 341.
 Mehitable, 341.
 Sarah, 282, 288.
 Thomas, 12, 119.
 Willoughby, Abigail,
 26.
 Nehemiah, 26.
 Wilson, Wilsone, Ed-
 ward, 67(2).
 Daniel, 323.
 David, 96.
 John, 323.
 Margaret, 323.
 Martha P., 269.
 Moses W., 269.
 Nancy, 96.
 Nancy Horton, 323.
 Robert, 30(2).
 Theophilus, 153.
 Winning, Alexander,
 311.
 Elizabeth (Par-
 ker), 312.
 John, 312.
 Martha Caroline,
 312.
 Mary Ann, 312.
 Mary Lizzie, 312.
 Winship, Ann, Dana,
 45.
 Winthrop, —, 3.
 Judith, 36, 37(2).
 Margaret, 37(2).
 Stephen, 36, 37(2).
 Wise, —, 286.
 Witherbee, Miranda,
 346.
 Withers, Hattie A.,
 353.
 Witt, Elizabeth, 202.
 John, 64.
 Wood, —, 170.
 Jabez S., 308.

- Wood, John, 91.
 Nancy, 170.
 Sisly, 144.
 Woodbridge, Hannah,
 230.
 Mary (Dole), 230.
 William, 230.
 Woodbury, Wood-
 berie, Ann, 221.
 Capt. Ebenezer,
 221.
 Edwin S., 346.
 Elizabeth, 49, 221.
 Elizabeth Gleason,
 346.
 Hugh, 221.
 Laura, 253.
 Sarah, 253.
 William, 160.
 Woodis, John, 32,
 189-191.
- Woodman, Edward, 61.
 Jane, 93.
 Richard, 155.
 Woods, The (Salem),
 177-196.
 Woodworth, Sarah,
 253.
 Worcester, Worster,
 Marquis de, 303.
 Hepzebah, 199.
 Moses, 199.
 Sarah, 199.
 Worthen, Abigail,
 351.
 Altie May, 351.
 Eliza, 351.
 Emma, 351.
 Helen M., 233.
 Helen Maria, 351.
- Worthen, Samuel,
 351.
 Silas, 351.
 Susan (Owen), 351
 Wright, Lucretia, 339
 Richard, 35, 36.
 Wyat, Wyatt, Wiatt,
 —, 146.
 John, 145, 146.
 Wyman, —, 311.
- Y**oung, Yongs, —
 140-142.
 Christopher, 140-
 142.
 Joseph, 140, 141.
 Mary, 141.
 Sarah, 141.
 Ewing, 332.
 Young America
 (ship), 324.

